

HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

FIFTEENTH REPORT, APPENDIX, PART III.

THE
MANUSCRIPTS
OF
CHARLES HALIDAY, Esq.,
OF DUBLIN.

ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND,
1556-1571.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty.



LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,
BY BYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

And to be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
BYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, EAST HARRING STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C., and
32, ALBEGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or
JOHN MENZIES & CO., 12, BUNNOCK STREET, EDINBURGH; and
90, WEST MILE STREET, GLASGOW; or
HODGES, FIGGIS, & CO., LIMITED, 104, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1897.

[C.—8364.] Price 1s. 4d.

CONTENTS.

	Page
INTRODUCTION	iii
ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND, 1556-1571	1
SIR WILLIAM USHER'S TABLE TO THE COUNCIL BOOK	257

APPENDIX.

I. TABLE TO THE 2ND COUNCIL BOOK, IRELAND	273
II. TABLE OF THE PRINCIPAL MATTERS CONTAINED IN THE COUNCIL BOOK, IRELAND, WHICH BEGAN 1 APRIL, 1571	282
III. TABLE OF THE COUNCIL BOOK, IRELAND, WHICH BEGAN IN 1589	204

INTRODUCTION.

THE Book of the Privy Council in Ireland, here printed for the first time, commences on the twenty-sixth day of May 1556, and ends on the twenty-second of March 1570-71.

The manuscript is on paper of foolscap size ; most of its leaves are written on both sides with wide margins. Some leaves are blank, but all are marked in front at head in Arabic figures, and the final leaf is numbered 343.

The penmanship throughout the book is in styles known in England at the time as "text," "secretary," and "Italic" hands. Throughout the manuscript the orthography in English and Latin is irregular, with many abbreviations ; Irish local and personal names in it are written in semi-Anglicised and phonetic forms, which contrast strangely with the originals in Gaelic.

The writing of the first portion of the body of the book may be assumed to have been executed by or under the supervision of John Goldsmith, who had been appointed Clerk of the Council in Ireland in 1543. Goldsmith's name appears on two pages of the manuscript before us in connexion with transcripts of documents. After Goldsmith's decease Ralph Coccrell was in August 1558 appointed Clerk of the Council, and became official custodian of this register.

In relation to the English Government in Ireland, and the methods of its administrators in part of the second half of the sixteenth century, this Council book furnishes new and original information. It also affords valuable aid towards supplementing the contents of State Papers and contemporary writings hitherto incomplete.

The limits of this Introduction, however, will only admit of brief observations on some of the contents of the Council book, and on circumstances connected with its preservation.

In the first years of the period included in this volume the office of Chief Governor in Ireland for England was filled

by Thomas Radcliffe, Lord FitzWalter, Earl of Sussex. During his occasional visits to England, his brothers-in-law, Sir Henry Sidney, vice-treasurer, and Sir William Fitzwilliams, treasurer at wars, were appointed to act as Deputies or Lords Justices for the government in Ireland.

After the retirement of Sussex from office in Ireland the post of deputy governor there was, from 1564 to 1571, entrusted at intervals to Sir Nicholas Arnold, Marshal of the Queen's Army, Sir Henry Sidney, Dean Robert Wosten, Lord Chancellor, and Sir William Fitzwilliams.

In the sixteenth century the Council in Ireland of the King of England was also known as the Privy Council. It consisted of the chief governor for the time being, with the Peers, Archbishops, Bishops, Lord Chancellor, Judges, principal State officials, and Deans of Cathedrals. The proceedings of the Council in Ireland were on important matters regulated mainly by instructions from the administrators of the Government in England, with whom constant communication was maintained.

The meetings of the Council in Ireland were held at Dublin, in the castle, Christ's Church, St. Patrick's Cathedral, St. Sepulchre's, the Archbishop's residence, or at Kilmainham in the priory which had belonged to the knights of St. John of Jerusalem. According to exigencies in local matters the Council met at Belfast, Drogheda, Dundalk, Leighlin, Limerick, Navan, Newry, Philipstown, Ross, Waterford, and other places.

In the period under notice the chief governor and members of the Council who took part in any of its meetings and concurred in its acts signed the record when written in this book. The autograph of the chief governor generally stands at the head of the entry for the day and the signatures of the other members who were present appear at the end. Many of the autographs of the English as well as of the Anglo-Irish councillors are partly abbreviated and indicate little skill in penmanship or orthography.¹

Records are extant in the Council book of the delivery of the great seals and curial seals for Ireland of Philip and Mary in 1558 and of Elizabeth in 1559. In presence of the Council at

¹ See " *Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland*," Part IV., London, 1882,

Dublin the great seal was delivered by the Earl of Sussex to the Chancellor and those for the law courts to the judges. At the same time the seals previously in use were broken and defaced.

From an unique manuscript leaf formerly in the collection of Sir Robert Cotton it appears that the Earl of Sussex, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, was authorised in 1561-2 to bring to Queen Elizabeth the Council book here printed as well as the official volume which immediately preceded it in point of date.¹

The subjects which came under the consideration of the Council and on which entries appear in the Council book were diverse in character. Among them the following may be mentioned: Measures for expulsion of armed Scots from Ireland; transactions with and outlawry of Shane O'Neill; reduction of Ulster to shire ground; subjection of Leinster septs and conversion of their lands into counties; arrangements between the Earl of Clanricarde and his kinsmen with the town of Galway; contentions between the Earl of Ormonde, Earl of Desmond and Baron of Upper Ossory; revolt of the brothers of the Earl of Ormonde; imprisonment of Thomas Stueley; applications from Spain for Irish bawks and hounds; claims from foreign merchants on ships and cargoes; projects for a university at Dublin, and a free-school at Galway.

In the Council book are entered copies of Governmental "indentures" with native Irish lords, who under these instruments covenanted to become faithful subjects to England.

Among compacts of this class which appear here between 1557 and 1560, written in Latin, are those in connexion with

¹ The entry is as follows:—

"T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That where it is thought necessary that the Queens maiestie shalde see and consider certen thinges conteyned within the old and newe councill booke as well towching Shewe O'nele and others for causes of this realme: it is agreed by us the Lord Lieutenant and Councill whose names be hereunto subscribed that the said twoc booke shalbe carryed over to her Highnes by the Rely of Sussex, her Majesties Lieutenant, and to [be] by him returned hether at her Majesties pleasure.

Yoven at Kilmannin, the xiiiij of Januari, 1561[2].

H. Duhlin, cccc.—Thomas Ormonde, Ossory.—W. Eytawyliams.—Jaques Wingfield.—Henry Radeclyffe.—Thomas Casaku.—Franois Agarde.—John Chaloner."

Endorsed: "A concordant for carrying over of the councill booke,"

MS. Titus B. XIII. f. 80, British Museum,

the following: O'Carroll, O'Connor Sligo, O'Donnell, O'Farrell Bane, O'Molaghlin, O'Molloy, and O'Reilly.

Latin, it will be seen from the present volume, was in those times often used in communications and transactions between the chief governor and Council and native Irish lords. A proclamation issued in 1557 by the chief governor and Council contained a notification that it has been written in Latin with a view to having it fully understood by the leaders in the Irish districts to whom it was addressed. The writer of a letter to the Privy Council at Dublin mentioned that the Bishop of Clonfert, uncle of the Earl of Clanricardo, as well as the brothers of that nobleman and other lords and gentlemen of Connacht of the best houses, could neither speak nor understand the English language. John Lio, gentleman, is mentioned in 1567 as interpreter to the State.

An agreement concluded between the Queen's commissioners and Torlogh Luineach O'Neill, chief of Tyrone in 1570-1, was written in Latin. It was entitled "Ordo concordie seu "pacis," and O'Neill was styled in it "principalis sue gentis "et cognominis." The style of diplomacy deemed effective for this Ulster chief is partly exhibited in the following passages in the instructions to Her Majesty's Commissioners accredited to O'Neill:

"You shall procure Tirriloghe Leouaghe to come to the Newry or Dundalk or as near the borders as you can, but if you cannot we refer to your discretions to make choice of the place of meeting as you shall think meetest; and even so of the time and the allowance of such persons as shall be sent to talk with you.

"You may put him in despair of all foreign help, the Queen of Scots being prisoner in England, the King there maintained by the Queen our mistress's power. France so wasted and weary of war at home they rather seek friendship with our Queen than any way to annoy her. Spain vehemently afflicted with Moors and otherwise in great towardness of amity with us."

The Council book contains hitherto unpublished documents of interest in connexion with Conor O'Brien, Earl of Thomond, the oath taken by him to renounce for ever the name of

O'Brien; two letters from Queen Elizabeth in relation to his flight to France, and his sojourn under surveillance in England. There are also papers here on his return to Ireland and unconditional submission in person before the Lord Deputy and Council.

Complaints were addressed to the Council by gentlemen and freeholders of parts of the county of Waterford against the Lord Power, "Captain of the Powers' country." They averred that Lord Power, over and above the number of kerns and horsemen allowed him by order of the council, frequently surcharged and burthened the county of Waterford with superfluous and extraordinary numbers of the companies of the Earl of Desmond, the Earl of Ormonde, and the Earl of Kildare.

The complainants added that the Lord Power, "according to the custom of mere Irishmen," did at such times as he went to Dublin tax and cess the gentlemen and inhabitants at such sums of money for his expenses "as he thought good."

On settlements of controversies between persons of importance before the chief governor it would appear that the parties usually indicated their intended adherence to the compacts by placing their hands in his.

Notwithstanding Governmental condemnation of native Irish law we find that in 1558 the English administrators in Ireland issued a decree enjoining observance of orders made by Brehons in controversies between parties in a district of Tipperary.

In connexion with corn in Ireland, towards the middle of the sixteenth century it will be seen that the peck was the common measure. The rate for wheat by the peck was usually about four shillings, and twenty pence for the same measure of oats. For a bullock the price was twelve shillings, and for a hog two shillings and eight pence.

The Queen's monies current in Ireland and arrangements in connexion with coins formed the subjects of several proclamations issued at Dublin by the Lord Deputy and Council. Testons, "red harps," "rose half-pence," and particulars in connexion with them are mentioned in these ordinances.

Much of the Council's attention was necessarily directed to measures for defence of the English territories in Ireland,

maintenance of forts and garrisons, and repression of hostile movements.

Many entries appear in the Council book in connexion with proclamations for "hostings," or military expeditions, as well as for "cesses" to supply provisions for Governmental purposes.¹

At "hostings" the armed men between the ages of 16 and 60 from various districts, with their captains, were mustered under standards and ensigns bearing the red cross of St. George. The forces consisted of horse and foot, archers, gunners, galloglasses² and kerns. Compulsory service was also exacted from drivers with horses and carts, and from labourers, in large numbers, to open passes and roads, and to repair or build fortifications.

To provide against enemies from the sea, beacons were ordered to be set up along the coast of the English districts. Upon warning given by fire or smoke the captains of the localities, with the men under their command, were to take up their positions at the places assigned to them.

The ultimate courses adopted by the Lord Deputy and Council in relation to persons whom they had denounced as "traitors and rebels" are exhibited in two proclamations entered in the Council book. By the first of these, in 1556, one hundred pounds was offered to anyone who would bring in the "traitor and rebel," Donogh O'Connor, or his head. At the foot of this ordinance is a statement that two members of the council, the Archbishop of Dublin and the Bishop of Meath, "did forbear to assent to that portion of the order which touched the life of man, lest they should incur the danger of irregularity."

The second of the proclamations referred to was against Shane O'Neill of Tyrone, who, it was stated, had brought the "whole North of Ireland in subjection to him and under his" rule, wherein he had a scope of a hundred and twenty miles

¹ Brief excerpts from the Council book in relation to "cesses" are extant among the manuscripts collected by Sir George Carew in the early part of the seventeenth century.

² Heavy armed foot soldiers. The term "spar of galloglasses" was used to designate a galloglass soldier, with the bearer of his arms, and a boy to carry his provisions.

"long and a hundred odd miles broad." The Lord Deputy and Council denounced O'Neill as a rebel and traitor, and offered one thousand pounds for his body, a thousand marks for his head, and five hundred pounds to any person who by direct or indirect means killed him, "though he brought neither 'the head nor the body.'" A notification in Latin concerning the proclamation against O'Neill was at the same time addresed by the Lord Deputy and Council to the Irish lords in Ulster. Portions of the English proclamation of the Council was embodied in the statute for the attainder of Shane O'Neill in 1569.

Commissions were, from time to time, issued by the Council for pursuing rebels with fire and sword in their own territories and elsewhere. Penalty of hanging was incurred by persons travelling by night unless they were accompanied by "some honest men in English apparel."

The entries in the Council book are not in chronological sequence. From the 10th of December 1564, when Sir Nicholas Arnold was Lord Justice of Ireland, no acts of the Council are entered in this book till February 1565-6, at which time the office of chief governor was filled by Sir Henry Sydney.

The absence of entries in that interval may perhaps be accounted for by the dissensions which existed between Arnold and members of the Privy Council in Ireland.

Sir Henry Sydney in a letter to Cecil in 1567 wrote: "There is no servant in Christendom that indureth greater toil of mind and body than I do, nor that with so little assistance wieldeth so weighty matters."

The contents of the Council book are printed without abbreviation in the present volume in the order in which they stand in the manuscript. To facilitate reference, head numbers have been prefixed to the entries and marginal notes indicating the pages of the original are given throughout.

In the Council book are entered forms of the oaths for Privy Councillors in Ireland. There is also here a copy of the oath administered to William Usher or Ussher, who was admitted clerk of the Privy Council in Ireland in 1594.

At head of the initial page of the manuscript is a memorandum in which Sir William Ussher stated that on the 19th of September 1609, he "ended the table of all the particular

"matters contained in this book."¹ Subsequently, for more than two centuries, the existence of this Council book appears to have been unknown to historical investigators.

Towards the year 1850 the Council book was purchased by Mr. Charles Haliday, Governor of the Bank of Ireland, Dublin, an assiduous collector of books and documents relating to Irish affairs. After the decease of Mr. Haliday in 1866 the manuscript was presented to the Royal Irish Academy, Dublin.

The table which Ussher compiled in 1609 to the Council book, and which is here printed, remained long in obscurity and apart from the manuscript to which it referred.

I have found that this table, bound with other papers, was for a time in possession of Sir James Ware, and that the volume in which it was included passed successively to Henry Earl of Clarendon, Archbishop Tenison, James Duke of Chandos, Dean Milles of Exeter, and finally to the British Museum.²

The book of the Privy Council in Ireland, which in order of date preceded that of 1556-1570-1, here printed, was styled the "Red Council Book." It was stated to have been commenced in 1542-3, but it appears to have contained copies of earlier documents, and, according to Sir Henry Sydney, was the oldest Council book of Ireland known in his time. The "Red Council Book" has long been regarded as lost, but a succinct table of its contents, apparently compiled by Sir William Ussher, has been preserved.³ This table is printed for the first time in the present publication, together with lists⁴ hitherto unpublished of contents of two council books of Ireland which are also missing, and which commenced respectively in 1571 and 1589.

It is to be hoped that through the labours of the Historical Manuscripts Commission these important volumes may yet be brought to light.

JOHN T. GILBERT,

Villa Nova, Blackrock, Dublin,

26th October 1896.

¹ James Howell, author of *Epistles Ho-Elianae*, visited Dublin in 1639, with a view to obtaining a reversionary grant of Ussher's office as clerk of the Council. Ussher was then, according to Howell, "very aged and bedrid." He, however, survived till 1659.

^{2, 3, 4} Add. MS. 4792.

ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND,
1556-1571.

CORRIGENDA.

Page 32, L. 32, for *strange* read *stronge*.

„ 73, ll. 40, 41, for *sterling*. *The peake*, read *sterling*, *the peake* ;
„ 74, l. 46, for *XCI*, read *XC*.
„ 75, l. 5, for *XCIa*, read *XCL*.
„ 126, l. 40, for *hundreth* read *hundrethe*.
„ 133, margin, for 178b read 187b.
„ 185, l. 11, for *subsequendus* read *subsequendum*.

ACTS OF PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND.

ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL IN IRELAND, 1556-1571.—

MS. OF CHARLES HALIDAY, ESQ., M.R.L.A.—BY JOHN
T. GILBERT, LLD., F.S.A.

"The Lieger or counsell booke, made and sett fourthe by the right ^{fol. i.^a} honorable sir Thomas Radcliffe, knight, lord Fitzwalter, lord deputie of the realme of Ireland, who tolke his oge in Christes churche,¹ and enterid into the governmente of this the king and quens maiesties sayde realme, the xxvith day of May in the secondo and thirde yeres of ther maiesties moste prosperous reaignes."
1556.

A proclamaeyon :

fol. 1.

T. Fytzwanter.—Forasmuche as the king and queenes maiesties pleasure ys that all suche sommes of money as are due to be payed by their maiesties to any maner of person within this their graces realme of Irelande shuide be sunswered and payed with all expedieyon, as well for anything payable by their maiesties to the contray or otherwyse as for vietnilles and other necessaryes impreased to the scaldyours :

We wull, and in their highness name charge and commande that all and every suche personne shall betwixte this and thende of xxth dayes nexte comynge bryng in their booke, taylles and severall hylles, montyoyng ther particular debtes, whiche booke and skrolles we wull also shalbe brought and delyvered to the handes of us, the lord deputie.

And for that we thinke yt not expedyente to bardeyne every perteiculer personnes² of the countrey to travayll hitherto with his sayde reckouyng, our pleasure ys that two of every paryshe or more (if they thinke yt so good, beynge suffyenciate anctoyrsed for the reste) shall make their repayre by the daye above lymyted, brynging with them their sayde severall wrytinges and taylles, or at any tyme betwixte this and the saide twentith daye, whereto, God wylling, order shalbe takeu for their indelayed antysafetys and payementes as shall appertayne.

Yeovent at Dublin the xxviith of Maye, 1556.—God save the kyng and the quene.

[II.] A lettre dyrected to the mayour and constable of the king ^{fol. 2.} and queenes maiesties towne and castell of Knoekefergus;³

We grete you well: And understandyng that certayn vytallles and other like provysion lately pertaynyng to Hughe Mac Nele Oge remayneth at this presente in your custody, we have thought good, for the saufekeping of the same provision, to give you in chardge that no parte therof bo parloyned or dismaynyshed but reserved entier till furder

¹ Dahlm.

² Personnes] Parsonne, MS.

³ Carrickfergus, co. Antrim.

1556. order shalbe taken, and that in case any in those parties shall clayme or challenge to have any parell thereof, we esteeme commandee you to make no delvery to any person till our furder pleasure be signyfied in that behalfe.

And for that Phelym Baecaghies¹ sonnes have byn here with us, humbly submytting themselves to serve the kings and queenes mojcsies, lyke as by reporte they have of long tyme don, we shall requyre you in their honeste proceedings to use them accordingly :

And lykewyse yf the Skottes shall at any tyme attempte to annoye the same Phelyms sonnes, or any their servaantes and followers, and that they for refuge flye unto that their majesties towne of Knockesergus, we shall requyre you in that case to be ayding and assisting unto them from tyme to tyme, and to succour them bothe within your sayle towne and liberties of the same.

We also requyre you that for suche horses and men as they say they have with your good will so used to have amoung you, that they may still contynue the same till our furder pleasure be signyfied unto you, and so long as ye shall consider them to be good and faithefull subiects. Fare ye well. From Dublin this xxixth of Maye, 1556.

fol. 2b.

Post script: Ye shall understand that the saide Phelym Baecaghies sonnes for any contencyon or varyance betwixte Phelym Duffe and them have promysed to kepe their majesties peace and in no wyse the one to breake upon the other till we may take order; and therefore we woll ye so signyfie to the same Phelym Duffe, to thintente he maye for his parte doe the semblable, and not to revenge their severall injuries till our repaire amoung them; and so we woll ye charlge the saide Phelym Duffe in our name.

fol. 3.

[III.]—Apud Dubliniam, tertio Iunii, anno regnum regis et regine Philosophi et Marie secundo et tertio [1556]:

T. Fytswautera.—It ys concluded by us, the lord deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme, and the reste of their majesties' counsall of the same whose names be hereunto subscribed, that, for sondry conyderacions touching the service of their majesties, the qnyete of this their realme and subiectes and the expulsioun of the Skottes out of the northe partyes of the same, thare shalbe a generall hostyng for six wekes, to be proclaimed after the olde custome by wrytt, at the rate of thre plowe landes to a carte, and to begynne at such tyme as we, the mynde lorde deputie, for that purposo shall thinke moste reynysite, who have nowe concludid upon the seconde daye of July nexte commyng, and to assemble the saide daye at Ratheskenghe, besydes Dandale.

H. Dublin, canceller.²—G. Armachanus.³—G. Kyldare.⁴—Will. Midensia.⁵—Roland Baltynglas.⁶—J. of Slane.⁷—Richard Delvin.⁸—Christofor of Kyllene.⁹—P. Barnewall, lord of T[rym]lesteson.—Thomas Louithe.¹⁰

¹ In Irish: baecach, lame; Latinized—"claudus," see p. 9.

² Hugh Curwen, archbishop of Dublin, lord chancellor, Ireland.

³ George Dowdall, archbishop of Armagh, primate.

⁴ Gerald Fitz Gerald, earl of Kildare.

⁵ William Walsh, bishop of Meath.

⁶ Roland Fitz Eustace, viscount Baltynglas.

⁷ James Fleming, baron of Slane.

⁸ Richard Nugent, baron of Delvin.

⁹ Christopher Plunket, baron of Killeen.

¹⁰ Thomas Plunket, baron of Leath.

Wyll: Fytswilliams.—Gerald Aylmer.¹—John Bath.²—Thomas Lokwood.³—H. Sydney.⁴—Francis Harlour.⁵—John Parker.⁶—John Plunket.⁷

1556.

[IV.]—By the lord deputie and counsell:

fol. 3b.

T. Fytswanters.—To all and every the king and quenes majesties officers, maynysters and subiectes, and to every of them to whome yt shall appertayne, gretyng:

Letting you wytt that forsmoeche as yt ys consydered that their majesties forte and garryson in Lex^e ys at this present disfurnyshed of necessary provysion, (chieffely wheate and malte,) we have therefore, for the spedy revytailing of the same holde, by theas presents auctorysed capitayne Lyppiet and capitayne Portesse, bearers hereof, to take up in all places within the countys of Dublyn and Kildare such proportion of grayne as they, or either of them, shall for the purpose aforesaide think reynysite and expedyente, answering the partyes forthwith in ready money for every pecke of wheate and bero ninte v.s., sterl^g, the pecke, and for every pecke woot malte iii.s. iiiid.^d, sterl^g, the pecke.

And furder we doo by warrante hereof auctorise theas saide bearers to take up for conveyance of the said corne from tyme to tyme gavrans and horses, in all places within the saide countys, as their necessite in this case for the servyce of their majesties and suplye of the presents wante shall requyre, payeng likewyse at reasonable pyses redy mony for the same; willing and commanding all and every their majesties said officers at all tymes and in all places to be ayding and assisting the sayde Lyppiet and Portesse, or either of them, for the better execution hereof as shall appertayne and as they woll answer to the contrary at their perilles.

Yeoven at their majesties manour of Kylmaynam,⁸ the viiith of June, 1556.

Post scripta: Provided alwaies that by vertuo of this commission they shall not take above the nombre of thre hundred peckes, that is to saye, one hundred peckes wheate, and two hundred peckes malte, two partes wote malte and thother here malte.

H. Dubliu, eanc.—Wyll: Fytswilliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

[V.] Instrucyons given the xiith of June, anno 1556, by the fol. 4.
lorde deputie and counsell to John Basyn, William Turnour,
Thomas Smyth, Heury Cowley, William Piers, Thomas
Browne, John Muns, Rokarte Cowley, and Haghro Rokarte,
and to every of them, appoynted to goo with the quenes
majesties shippes northwarde, and by them and every of them
to be putt in exection as shall appertayne:

T. Fytswanters.—[1.] Fyrste: Smyth shall, with fyfty sondyours, enter the Mary Wyllaby; Cowley, with fyfty others, shall enter the Gerfaweson; Thomas Browne, with Smythes poty capitayne, shall enter the Dooble Rose, with xxv.; and Muns, with thother namyd in theas

¹ Chief justico, queen's bench, Ireland.

² Sergeant-at-lw.

³ Dean of Christ Church, Dublin.

⁴ Vice-treasuror and receiver-general, Ireland.

⁵ Appointed member of the privy counsil, Ireland, in 1547.

⁶ Master of the Rolls, Ireland.

⁷ Of Dossoghly, co. Dublin.

⁸ Now portion of the Queen's county.

⁹ Kilnusisham, near Dublin.

instructyons, shall enter the Flower-de-luce, with xxv; and they shall doo as hereafter followeth :

[2.] Item : The Mary Wyloby, Pierces two shippes, and his thre pynaces shall take their course towarde the Scottysho shore, and, repayring to the Banas¹ with as moche sped as they possibely maye, they shall by the waye on the Scottysho coste destroye all the galleys they maye conveniently come by.

[3.] Item : The Gerfawkon, the Dooche Rose, and the Flower-de-luce shall take their course the nexte waye to the Ragheryns with all possible sped; and, destroying all the gallies they shall fynde on the Irish coste by the waye, they shall stayne at the Ragheryns,² about the launding place there, and not only destroye tho gallies there, and kepe such as be already within the ylände from ypsnyng oute, hnt also kepe all others, as well from Scottelande as from Irelando, from enteryng into the sayde ylände.

fol. 4b.

[4.] Item : They shall not haue in any place excepte they maye be assured to annoye the ennemys and retorne agayno withoute daunger of herte or losse.

[5.] Item : They shall doo that in them lyeth to take all shippes, gallyes, or other vesselles that shalbe either at the sayde Banas¹ or in any other place upon the corte of Irelande, or that shall passe betwene Irelande and Scottelande, and generally to kepe the seas, that no shippe, galley or other hote passe betwene Scottelande and Irelande, or Ireland and Scotteland, with any Skottes.

[6.] Item : They shall, as occasion shall serve, geve such warnyng ons to another as they maye alwaies be in a readynes to succour the one other for their suertie.

[7.] Item : They shall with all convenient sped as well advertisns of their dooings as also of all other thinges that they can have any intelligence of towching the dooing of the Skottes and for thadvancements of the quenes maiesties service.

[8.] Item : They shall from tyme to tyme sende to Knockefergus to knowe whether there have come any adverysements from us hither to be sente to them.

All whiche articles they shall observe as moche as in them lyeth as they woll aunswere to the contrary at their perilles.

H. Dublin, canc.—Wyll. Fytswylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

fol. 5.

[VL]—At Kylmayua, the xvith daye of June, anno 1556 :

T. Fytswuerters.—Wheare the barone of Upper Ossory³ appearing before us, the lorde deputie and counsall, whooso names ar hereunto subscribed, for certeyn vuryances moved and depending betwixte therle of Ormoule⁴ and hym, hathe not onely for the fynall determinacyon of the same refused to stonde to order, but also upon demande of certeyne pledges to be by hym delyvered, for that he hathe no auctorite or grounde for any order passed betwixte the same erle and hym to detayne them (as his owne lerned counsell affirme) hathe very arrogantly and disobediently used himselfe before us, bothe contrary his dutie to the king and quenes maiesties and in contempte of our auctorite : it ys condescendid and agreid that the same haron for such

¹ Banas, river, Ulster.

² Raghlin.

³ Barnaby Fitz Patrick.

⁴ Thomas Butler.

arrogancy and disobedience shalbe commynted to ther highnes castell of Dublyn, there to remayne dñring our furder pleasure.

1556.

H. Dublin, cane.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.
—D. Hay of Slende.

[VII.]—At Kilmaynau, the sixth of June, anno 1556 :

fol. 5b.

T. Fytswauters.—Wheare we, the lorde deputie and counsell, have receyved the quenes majesties letters commanding us that after we shall have perused and considered the prestes and disbursements and other the reckynge of sir Anthony Sentelegier dñring the tyme of his being deputie¹ here, and taken their accompte of the same, whether he shalbe founde indebted to her majestie or in surplisage, we shall take suche order as the deutes whiche the sayde sir Anthony oweþ within this the realne of Irelande be paied and discharged of suche her majesties treasure as was of late sente over.

Forasmuche as thauditour can not, as he esyeth, for wante of certen booke proceede to the taking of the true accompte of the said sir Anthony, and yet yt appereþ unto us that her majesties pleasure and meanyng of her lettre ys his deutes shalde be payde :

We, therefore, the saide lord deputie and counsell, have agreid and ordered that the saide deutes of the saide sir Anthony, being thre thowsande two hundred threescore fourteene pounds, xiiiiid., sterling, as appereþ by a booke delyvered by the sayde sir Anthony and subscribed with his hande, shalbe paied in forme following, videlicet :

That the saide sir Anthony shall enter in bonde of recognysance of five thousande pounds currante mony of Inglaunde to be forfayted to the quenes majestie, her heires and successors, yf, upon her highnes knowledge of the payments of the saide ijijth. xijijth, sterling, for the debtes of the said sir Anthony, her majestie shall not be contented therewith, but will that the saide somme paied for the saide debtes be denuncked agayu of the saide sir Anthony. Then yf the same sir Anthony his heires executors or assignes doo not presentely repaye to her majesties use in her exchequer of Inglaunde the somme of thre thowsande, two hundred fourteene pounds xiiiiid. sterling, then fol. 6. the sayde recognysance to stande in full force and effecte in the laws, etc.

H. Dublin, cane.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

[VIII.]—At Kilmaynau, the xxiiijth. of June, anno 1556 :

fol. 6b.

T. Fytswauters.—Wheare the erle of Kildare² hathe presentely the gardes and custody of the king and quenes majesties forte of the Dyngan in Offalley,³ by order from the late lorde deputie and counsell, we, upon good consyderacyons and for that also we thought yt not mete at this preseute to dismaynyshe any parte of tharmye, considering our hosting and journey northewarde, have resolved that the same erle shall still contynue his chardge and have the custody of their majesties sayde holde till Mychelmas nexte. For whose chardge, as well in the saue keping thereof to their highnes uses in vietaiking and entertaynyng the garrison there, yt is condescendid and agreid that the saide erle shall have the somme of one hundredth pounds, sterling, to be receyved at the handes of their majesties thesaourour at warree here, and at Michelmas nexte the saide

¹ Under Henry VIII., Edward VI., and Mary.

² Gerald Fitz Gerald.

³ Now part of the King's county.

1556.

ere shall render and give uppe the saide forte sauffe and sownde, to be then disposid and conmyttid of trusste to suche as yt shall please their majeties, or as we by their highnes appoimentement shall thinke good.
H. Duhlin, canceller.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—H. Sydney.

fol. 7.

[IX.]—At Kylmynnan, the xxvith daye of June, anno 1556:

T. Fytzwanters.—We grete you well, and having cosydered the contentes of your lettres, togither with the reportes of Thomas Browne¹ of your dooynge syns your departinge hens, we porceyve that you cannot according to our expectatyon leit the Skottes from enterynge and yssyng oute of the ylde of the Ragheryns, whiche yet kepyng theraboutes defende the passing betweene lande and lande.

Wherefore, accordyng your requeste made to us by the saide Browne, we shall lycense you to doe what to your discreaeyons shalbe thought best, so that you endeavour yourselves to thottermoste of your powers to kepe the passage betweene lande and lande, and that you yourselves do take lande in no place excepte you maye sauffely retorne and advoide the traynes of the Skottes whiche be very shyll and doulfull. And yf you shall have occasion to occupy any botes, as Browne saith you dayly have, we have wryten to the mayour of Knockefergus to ayde you in that you shall deuaunde, willing you not to putt the queeno to farther chardge then for your dooynes shalbe requisite, and in all thinges that may be for the latter service of the queenes majestie to follow our former instructions as nere as ye maye.

H. Duhlin, canceller.—Wyll: Fytzwylliams.—H. Sydney.

fol. 7b.

[X.]—A proclamatyon sett fourthe the xxviith of June, anno supradicto:

T. Fytzwanters.—To advoide contentyon that moght aryse betwixte the souldyours and thinlaihytante of the countrey, as well for their owne dyettes and their horseboyes, as also for the dayly chardge of their horscs, it ys agreid and orderid by us, the lorde deputie and counsill, that every horseman shall paye for every weke for hymselfe two shillinges sterling, for every weke for his horseboye viid, and for every horse having but six sheaves of doohle bande, with haye and glaye accustomed, day and night, a penny sterling, and that every footeeman shall paye for every weke for himselfe two shillinges sterling, and that no man shall deuaunde of the souldyours more then the pryses above appoynted; nor the souldyours shall paye les then after that rate, as they will answere to the contrary at ther perilles.

H. Duhlin, canceller.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—D. Hay of Sledes.

fol. 8.

[XI.]—Ordres taken by the right honourable the lorde Fytzwalters, lorde deputie and councell at Knockefergus, the xth of Auguste, anno 1556:

T. Fytzwanters.—[1.] Furste: We constitute and appoynt our trusty and welbeloved sir George Stanley, knyght, marshall of tharmye in Irelande, to be general of Ulster, reqnryng hym to use thadvysse of the reverende father in God, the bishop of Dune,² capitayne Warren, capteyn

^{1, 2} This paper is not addressed, see p. 10.
² Eugene Magennis, bishop of Down.

Williamson and capteyno Gyrton, whome we appoynte commyssioners with hym to assiste hym in suche sorte as hereafter ys specyfied.

1556.

[2.] That the saide sir George shall as furre as in hym shall lye, mynteyne the right of holy churche, and kepe and defende the mynystres therof from all outerages or wronges that by any man shall be to theu offerid, and cause suche churches as to hym shall be thought good to be reedyfied at the chardge of the conutrey in all the parties of Ulster for as long tyme as he shall contynue generall there.

[3.] Item : We geve to hym auctorite to parle with all men at his will duryng the tyme aforesaide.

[4.] Item. We give to hym auctorite to geve protection to all suche men as he shall thinke good and to take and delyver pledges as he will duryng the sayde tyme.

[5.] Item : We give to hym power and auctorite to heare and determinye all manner of controvorsies betwene partys and partie, the fol. 8b. same not beyng mutter of euherystaues within Ulster for the saide tyme.

[6.] Item : That he shall execute the marshall lawe in all cases to hym thought conueniente.

[7.] Item : That he shall cawse the men of the countrey there to manure suche parte of every plowlande as to hym shalbe thought suffi-
ciente for the mayutenance of the countrey and furnyture of the king
and quenes majesties garrisons lefto there duryng the saide tyme.

[8.] Item : He shall cawse to be pounyshed all those that shall committ treasons, murders, felony, rape or any other crymynall offence, as to the offences committyd in those cases shall appertayne for the saide tyme.

[9.] Item : That he shall cawse to be levied, to the king and quenes majesties use, all of forfynetes that of right during his abode there shall to ther majesties appertayne.

[10.] Item : That he shall take, to the quenes majesties use, suche fortes as to hym shalbe thought good and cawse the same to be repayred at the charge of the countrey during the said tyme.

Item : He shall cawse the countrey to cutt pases wheare he shall thiuke mete at ther own chardge for the said tyme.

[11.] Item : That he shull cawse every one of the dwellers of fol. 9.
Clanboye to be followers of hym that possessteth the gronnde wher
the same were wonte to dwell and be followers.

[12.] Fynally : We requyre hym to use thadvysse of the sayde com-
myssioners in all the premyses, as they or eany of them shall presente.

Wyll : Fytewilliams.—H. Sydney.

[XII.]—T. Fitzwauters.—Hec indentura, facta undecimo die Augusti, fol. 9b.
anno Domini 1556, testatur quod cum concordatum est per nos, dominum
deputatum et consilium, una cum majori parte nobilium et generosorum
in Ultonia, quod generalis taxatio fiet supra omnes domine regine subditos
infra universam Ultoniam predictam pro meliori gubernamento et defensio-
ne ejusdem adversus Scotos :

Ulterius concordatum est per nos, prefatum dominum deputatum et
consilium, ex una parte, et comitem Tironic,¹ baronem de Dungenan et
Macdonellum, galloglassum, ex altera parte, quod prefati comes, baro et

¹ Con O'Neill.

1356.

Macdonell, regine nomine, levuri facient in comitatu Tyronei quadringentas martas; de domino Ochanc¹ quadringentas martas;² et de Magenayassa³ quadringentas martas, casque omnes martas ad sustentationem quadringentorum galloglassorum et centum harcabusariorum pro uno anni quartero contra Scotos implicare promittunt, et se ipsis obligant.

Et prefati comes, baro et Macdonellus obligant se per presentes non solum quod predicti 400 galloglassi et centum harcabusariorum prestat et parati erunt ad mandatuum generalis Ultone, per dominum de palatum pro tempore existentem nominandum, pro uno anni quartero, incipientis xxiiijth die instantis mensis Augusti et desuientis xxiiijth die Novembris proxime insequantis.

Sed etiam quod regine nomine levabunt martas predictas modo ut premititur absque omni excusatione posthinc pro se in premissis facienda. Et hoc modo eos pro servitio dictorum galloglassorum et harcabusariorum satisfieri contentur.

fol. 10.

Et ulterius concordatum est quod prefati comes, baro et Macdonellus non implicabunt aliquam partem quadringentorum galloglassorum et centum harcabusariorum predictorum adversus aliquos preter solos Scotos et illorum factores absque speciali licentia inde in scriptis concessa per dominum deputatum sen generalem Ultone pro tempore existentem.

Et ulterius concordatum est quod si dictus Oenno et dictus Magenissa aut aliquis eorum antedictas martas sponte debet ad dictum comitem, baronem, Macdonellum, sive alicui corum, aut eorum assignatis, regine nomine potentibus, quod tunc non lieebit dictis comiti, baroni, Macdonello, neque alieni eorum, sive assignatis eorum, facere levare dictas martas in eos super aliquem illorum qui dictas martas sponte debet.

Et si dictus Oenno et dictus Magenissa, aut aliquis eorum sponte non dabit dictas martas, quod tunc lieebit dictis comiti, baroni et Macdonello facere levare dictas martas in eos sen aliquem eorum qui eis martas sponte non dabit ad vicesimum diem hujus instantis mensis Augusti absque dilatatione.

Et si prefati comes, baro et Macdonellus aut aliquis eorum aliquid contra tenorem et formam hujus indenture commiserit, quod tunc dicti comes, baro et Macdonellus et quilibet illorum ad arbitrium deputati pro tempore existentis punirentur.

In cuius rei testimonium dominus deputatus et consilium ex parte una, et dicti comes, baro et Macdonellus ex parte altera hiis indenturis sua signa et sigilla alternatis apposuerunt. Data die et anno supradictis.—Wyll. Fytswylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

fol. 10b.

[XIII.]—A note for cesse of bieves concluded the xliith of August, anno supradicto:

T. Fytswanter.—Memorandum: It ys condescendid and agreeid by us, the lord deputie and counsell, with the consent and agreement of the lordes, capteynes and gentilmen of the contrey that theas bieffes following shalbe cessid in the parties of Ulster and levied to tho quenes maiesties use, aswell for the reliffo of ther highnes army and garrissons ther as for the provision of others towardes thexpulsion of the Scottes videlicet:

Phelmy Duffe, in kyne, 800; Moriartagh Oneyle, 100; Cormocke Oneylo, 100; Savage, 100; Magwyer, 400; MacMahon, 400; Tyrone, 400; Magennesse, 400; Ochanc, 400:

¹ O'Caran, O'Kane.

² Martz, beeves.

³ Magennis.

⁴ Arquebusiers.

Wherof the cesse of the saide countreys of Tyrone, Magennesse and Ochane to serve for the fyding of five hundred galloglasse for one [w]hole quarter towardes thexpulsion of the said Skottes, as may furder appere by thindenture of coveununtes heforowrytie.

1556.

Wyll : Fytswylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydacy.

[XIV.]—A protection grauntid to Shaae Oncyle by the lorde fol. 11.
deputie aud counsell, at Kylmayaau, the xliiith of September,
anno 1556:

T. Fytswauters.—Omnibus ad quos presentes littere nostre per venerint salutem : Sciatis nos, certas ob causas et considerationes ad id specialemente moventes, recipisse sub tutela et protectione regio et regine majestatum dilectionis nobis in Christo Johannom Oncyle, filium domini comitis de Tyrone, dantes et coucedentes oideum Johanni et suis sequacibus tenore presentium salvum conductum nostrum de tempore in tempus tam veniendi quam rediundi modo et form sequenti, videlicet :

Quod dictus Johannes Oncyle et sui predicti sequaces quoties et quando ad nos seu ad alios infra partes Anglicanas accesserint non erunt aliquo modo impediti seu arrestati per nos vel aliquem alium de illorum majestatum subditis nec preterea persequi vel molestari in sua patria vel confinibus ejusdem propter aliquam querelam adversus illos propouondam donec hujusmodi querelam coram uobis vel nostris in ea parte commissionariis destinandis merito responderint, in quo casu si idem Johannes aut sui sequaces recusaverint nostris aut eorum stare ordinationi et judicio, tunc bene licet omnibus illorum celsitudinis subditis illum et suos antedictos sequaces de tempore in tempus prosequi et ad extreum juxta corum demerita punire, hac nostra protectione in aliquo non obstante.

Data die et anno supradictis.

Proviso tamou quod si prefatus Johannes Oncyle aut aliquis sequacium fol. 11b, suorum invaserit patriam alicujus subditorum regis et regine majestatum, seu eandem depredaverit aut aliquod aliud facinus commiserit, tunc licet in habitantibus torre illius tam dictum Johannem quam suos antedictos sequaces resistere, ac etiam illos ad eorum bona recuperanda juxta leges persequi, hac dicta nostra protectione non obstante. Quam protectionem volumus continuare donec per litteras nostras prefato Johanni in contrarium significaverimus.

H. Dublin, canceller.—Wyll. Fytswylliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

[XV.]—Ordo domini deputati et consilii capta apud manerium fol. 12.
de Kylmaynan, decimoquinto die Septembris, annis regnorum
regis et regino Philippi et Marie, Dei gratia, tertio et quarto,
inter Phelomeum Duffe Oncyle et filios Phelomei Claudi, con-
cernens pertitionem seu divisionem patrio de Olandsboye
nuper sub regimine Hugonis filii Nelau Juvonis, defuncti, ad
remanendum et continuandum prout sequitur, durante hene-
placito domini deputati pro tempore existente :

T. Fytswauters.—[1.] In primis : Dictus Phelomeus Duffe, in recognitionem debite obedientie suo regie majestati, tradet et deliberabit immediate principali capitaneo seu generali exercitus regine majestatis in Ultonia pro tempore existenti castrum sive regium fortilagium de Bell-
farste,¹ custodiendum et rotinendum ad usum et proprietatem sue majestatis.

¹ Belfast. See "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," Part IV. 1, p. xxix. London : 1882.

1556.

[2.] Item: Similiter ordinatum et consensum est quod dicti filii Phelomei Clandi habebant et possidebunt pro parte sua in dicta patria de Clandehoye omnis terra, tenementa, castra, fortilagia et edificia, unacum ceteris proficuis, commoditatibus et advantagis quibuscumque eisdem pertinentibus, jacentia et existentia ultra flumen ibidem juxta Bellfarste predictum (dicto castro de Bellfarste tantummodo excepto).

fol. 12b.

[3.] Item: Ulterius ordinatum et consensum est quod prefatis Phelomeus Duffe similem habebit possessionem in omnibus terris, tenementis, castris, edificiis et ceteris proficuis ac commoditatibus quibuscumque dictae patrie de Clandehoye spectantibus ex hac parte dicti fluminis juxta castrum de Bellfarste currentie.

[4.] Finaliter: Conclusum et ordinatum est quod legitimum erit alteruter illorum mutuum habere accessum ad alterius patriam de tempore in tempus sine obstaculo aut restrictione, cum jumentis, catallis, et singulis eorum sequacibus tam pro sustentatione capienda cum opis fuerit quam pro meliori eorum defensione et tamen erga Scottos seu alios illorum inimicos, donec per dictum generalem et regiam potestatem ibidem auxiliari et defendi possint.

H. Dublin, canc.—Wyll. Fytzwilliams.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

fol. 13.

[XVI.]—Instructions for Androwe Brereton and others joyned in commyssion with hym in Ulster, geven by the right honorable the lord Fitzwalter, lord deputis of the realme of Irelande and counsell of the same, at Kylmynnan, the xvith of September, anno 1556:

T. Fytzwarters.—[1.] Furste: We constytute and appoynte our trustie and welbeloved Androwe Brereton to be Generall of Ulster, requyring hym to use thadvise of the reverende futher in God, the bishope of Downe, Capteyn Roger Broke, Edwarde Brereton, Richarde Bethell and William Pierce, whome we appoynte commyssioners to hym for theexecution of all mattiers hereafter following or any others that shalbe for the service of the quenes majestic during their abode there.

Furste: We woll that the sayde Audrowe and commyssioners as farre as in them shall lye shall maynteyne the right of holy churche and kepe and defende the mynsteres thereof from all outerage or wronges that by enny man shalbe to them offerid, and cause suche churches within Ulster as to them shalbe thought good to be reedified at the chardges of the costry during their abode there.

fol. 13b. [2.] Item: We give to them auctoritie to parle with all men, duryng ther abode there, at ther will as well by lande as by see.

[3.] Item: We give to them auctoritie, during their abode there, to give protecyon to all suche men as they shall thinke good, and to take and delyver pledges at their woll.

[4.] Item: We give to them power and auctoritie to heare and determinye all maner controversies betweene partie and partie within Ulster, during their abode there, so as the same be no mattiers of inheritance.

[5.] Item: That tbey, duryng their abode there, shall execute the marshall lawe, in all cases to them thought conveynente.

[6.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall cause the men of the countrey there to manurre such parte of every plowe lande as to

them shalbe thought sufficente for the mayntenance of the countrey and furnytur of the queenes maesties garrysons left there.

[7.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall cawse to be pounyshed all those that shall commytt treason, murder, felony, rape, or any other crymynall offence, as to thoffences commytted in those cases shall appertayne.

[8.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall cawse to be fol. 14. leveyed to the queenes maesties use all forfaytes that of right during that tyme shall to her maestie appertayne.

[9.] Item: That they, during their abode there, shall take to the queenes maesties use suche fortes as to them shalbe thought good, and cause the same to be repayred at the chardges of the countrey.

[10.] Item: That they during their abode there, shall cause the countrey to cutt pasers at the chardges of the countrey where the saide commyssioners shall thinke meto.

[11.] Item: We will that they shall not delyver any pledge already taken but upon speciaill lycence from us in wryting.

[12.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commyssioners shall from tyme to tyme call thayde of the countrey to joyue with them and so doo their heste for the clere expulson of the Skrites and takyng of their cattell.

[13.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commyssioners shall leavy of Phelym Duffe eight hundredth hieves, one hundredth of Savage, one hundredth of the captyne of Kilultaghe, and one hundredth of Moriertaghe Oneile according to our appoyntemente with the saide Phelym, Savage, captyne of Kyntaghe and Moriertaghe at our being at Knockefergus, and cawse the same bieffes to be sauffly brought to fo. 145. Carlingforde or Dundalke wheare we shall upon knowledge from the said generall appoynte men for the receyving of them. Provided that the generall may detayne for the necessary victualling of tharmye suche number of the saide bieffes as to him shalbe thought good, aunsuering to the queenes maestie six shillings viiid. sterl. for every bieffe.

[14.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commyssioners shall call the towne of Knockefergus to accompte for suche money and other thiuges as they have receyved for the fortyfleug of their saide towne, and shall thereupon cause them to fortyfle the same with all convenient speda.

[15.] Item: We will that the saide generall and commyssioners shall delyver Hughe McMoriertaghe yf Neyle his brother doo hecome pledge for hym.

[16.] Item: We will that the generall shall have full power and auctorite, during the tyme of his abode there, to execute the premyses with thadvysse and consent of one of the said commyssioners, yf it happen the reste of any occasion to be absente in suche place as he can not have their advyse at the tyme when yt shalbe expedyente to putt in execution the premisses or cuy of them; otherwyse not without thadvyse and conseute of the saide Broko.

[17.] Item: We require the same generall and commyssioners to use good advyse and deliberation in the execution of the premyses.

H. Duhlin, canc. — Wyll: Fytawylliams.—John Travers. — II. Sydney.

[XVII.]—At Dublyn, the xviith of September, anno 1556.

fol. 16¹ T. Fytswaunders.—Memorandum: That wherare sir William Fitzwilliams, knight, recocoyed in Inglando fyve and twenty thousandes pondes to be transported hither and disbursed by the handes of sir Edmonde Rouse,² knight, late vicetheassaurer, for the defraye of ther majesties debtes here, the same sir Edmonde having a daye prefixed by the counsell of England for the declaracyon of his accoumpt there, departid hess with that his declaracyon before the [w]hole somme aforesaid payed and employed according to their majesties pleasure in that behalfe: it is therefore accorded, condecoanded and agraid by us, the lord deputie and counsell, for the better servyce of their highness that the saide sir William Fitzwilliams shall paye and deliuer unto sir Henry Sydne, knight, nowe vicethesaurer (by wryting indented to be made betwene them two) all suche money, purcell of the saide 25,000 li., as yet remayneth in his custody, and therupon that the saide sir Henry shall from tyme to tyme make furder paymente thereof to their majestie's use as by warrante from us, the lord deputie, he shalbe dyrected and ordayne.

H. Dublin, canceller.—H. Sydne.—John Travers.—D. Hay.

fol. 16b. [XVIII.]—At Kylmaynau the xixth of September, anno 1556.

T. Fytswaunders.—Memorandum: Wheare, spon our late retorne from Knockferges and other the northe parties, yt was thought good by us, the lord deputie and counsell, that for spccyall consideracyons us morwyng there shalde certeyn sondyours to the number of threescore be retayned to serve there under capteyne Williamson, whiche bande enteryng into wages of the fift of August laste were agayne discharged the xvth of September following.

H. Sydne.—John Travers.

fol. 17.

[XIX.]—The generall hostyng northewards against the Scottes, sett fourthe by the right honourable the lord Fitzwalter, lord deputie of the realme of Ireland, the second of July and contynyng for xli. daies:

A note wherby the shrieffe of the countie of Dublyn shall knowe and warne such personnes as shall sett fourthe to this hosting, and howe:

The Barony of Balrothery:

John Parkar of Holme Patrike, master of					
the rolles, shall set forth in personne,					
with six archers on horseback	-	-	-	vi archers on horsebaek.	
The justyfye Cardyffe, of Turvy	-	-	-	ii	"
James Barnewell, of Brynmore	-	-	-	ii	"
Christofor Barnewell, of Gracedieu, in				ii	"
person				iii	"
Richarde Fynglas, of Wespleston	-	-	-	i archer	"
Patricke Fynglas, of Westpleston, to sett					
fourthe in person	-	-	-	ii archers	"

¹ In margin: "This is wrong numbered, as may apere by the leef of folio 8, which is of same sheets and hath folio 9 engaging it, which is of the same sheet with folio 14, that goeth nexte before this lefe."

² Sir Edmonde Rouse, Vice-treasurer, Treasurer at wars, and Receiver of revenues of Ireland, appointed by patent 12 December, 1553, was succeeded by sir Henry Sydne in 1555.

Roberte Preston, of Balmadon, to set fourthe	-	-	ii archers on horseback.	1556.
Walter Crnec, of the Nall	-	-	ii "	"
Robarte Batteler, of Cardulffo	-	-	i archer	"
John Travers, of Ballykey, in person	-	-	ii archers	"
Thomas Fizzymondes, of Cardulffo	-	-	ii "	"
Richard Fizzymondes, of Balmadroght, in in person	-	-	ii "	"
Bartholomo Bathie, of Lanudeston, in person	-	-	i archer	"
Mathew Begge, of Boranston	-	-	i "	"
William Cowran, of the Corraghe, in person	-	-	i "	"
Tallon, of the Weston, by the Nall	-	-	i "	"

The somme of this baronye amounteth to ten cartes, whiche cartes
were converted into garrans after the rate of five garrans¹ to
every carte and to every five garrans thre hable men to dryve
them.

The Baronye of Cullocke²:

fol. 175.

The lord of Howthe, in person	-	iii	archers on horseback.	
William Talbot, of Malshire, in person	-	ii	"	"
The baron Bathie, of Dromconraghe	-	ii	"	"
The baron White, of Clontarffe	-	ii	"	"
John Plunkett, of Dunshoghelye	-	iii	"	"
Nycholas Holywoode, of Tartayne	-	ii	"	"
Robarte Taylor, of Swerdes, in person	-	i	archer	"
Nycholas Stokes, of the same, in person	-	i	"	"
Patrike Russell, of the Seaton	-	ii	archers	"
Bartholome Russell, of Feltrym, and Thomas Russell, his brother, in person	-	i	archer	"
Thomas Wycombe, of Drynunn, in person	-	i	"	"
William Blaekney, of Sawecrston, in person	-	i	"	"
Patrike Caddell, of Caddelston	-	i	"	"
Christopher Foster, of Killegh	-	i	"	"
Emery Howthe, of Killester	-	i	"	"
Markes Barnwell, of Donbro	-	i	"	"
Walter Golding, of the Grange, in person	-	i	"	"

The somme of this baronye amounteth to six cartes dimid.
(freedoms excepte) whiche was convertid into garrans as is
aforesaid.

The Baronye of Newcastle :

Threhebushope of Dublyn	-	vii	archers on horseback.	
Edwardle Barnewell, of Dronnaghic, in person	-	-	i archer	"
Robert Talbott, of Belgur, in person	-	i	"	"
Richard Talbott, of Templeogo	-	i	"	"

The somme of this baronye amounteth to ten cartes, convertid as
aforesaid into garrans.

¹ Horses.² Coolock.

1556.
fol. 18.

The Baronye of Castellknocke :

James Luttrell, now shrieffe of the countie of Duhlin, in person	-	iii	iii archers on horseback.
Bartholome Dylion, of Kappoke	-	ii	" "
Thomas Bealyng, of Stradbally	-	ii	" "
Roger Finglas, of Porterston, in person	-	ii	" "

The somme of the cartes of this baronye amounte to seven, the same convertid as aforesaide into garrans.

The Barony of Rathedowne :

Sir John Travers, knight, in person	-	iii	iii archers on horseback.
Thomas Fitzwilliams, of Meryon, in person	-	ii	" "

This barony amounteth to [blank] cartes, levyyed alwais in money, and to this hostyng was not ceased, but did answere the marche earyalge.

The marches of the countye of Duhlyn :

All the Walsbemens countrey, Haroldes countrey, and the Archeboldes	-	xii	horsemen, xvi kern.
The Byrnes	-	xii	" xxviii "
The Thooles,—wasta.	-	"	"

A note whereby the shrieffe of the countie of Methe shall knowe
and warne suche persons as shall sett fourthe to this hostyng,
and howe :

The Barouy of Dulyke :

The lord viscounte of Gormanston	-	viii	archers on horseback.
The justice Aylmer	-	iii	" "
The justice Bathe	-	iii	" "
Talbott, of Durdeston	-	ii	" "
Darcie of Platten, in person	-	iii	" "
Caddell, of the Nall, in person	-	ii	" "
Byrte, of Tullocke, in person	-	ii	" "
Hamlyng, ¹ of Smytheston	-	1 archer	" "
Sarsfielde, of Sarsfieldeston	-	"	" "
Bathe, of Colpe	-	"	" "

The somme of this baronye amounte to ten² cartes, and the same
convertid as aforesaide into garrans after the rate above
lymited.

The Baronye of Skryne :

The lord of Kyllene; the lord of Donsany, in person, with the restes of the Plunketts	-	xxviii	horsemen.
The barone of Skryne, in person	-	iii	archers on horseback.
Sir Thomas Onsake, of Lestmollen, in consideracyon of his absence, but	-	ii	" "
Sir Christofer Chever, of Maston	-	iii	" "
Bathe, of Rapbecke, in person	-	ii	" "

¹ In margin: "Darsy of Platten must be heer."

² In margin: "Note: xi. cartes, by the olde booke."

Keute, of Daneaston	-	-	-	ii archers on horseback.	1556.
Cuske, of Gerardeston, in person	-	-	ii	" "	
Thomas Dillon, of Ryverston	-	-	iii	" "	
Tankarde, of Castelton, in person	-	-	i archer	" "	
Pentney, of the Cabraghe	-	-	i	" "	
The kernes of the Polles,—cl.					

The somme of this haronye amounte to nine cartes, to he convertid into garrans as afore.

The Baronye of Ratowthe :

Barnewell, of Kyrbree	-	-	-	i archer on horseback.	
Berforde, of Kyllrowe	-	-	i	" "	
Talbott, of Robarteston	-	-	i	" "	
Delashide of Donshaghelyn, in person	-	-	i	" "	fol. 10.
Weasleyn, of the Blackehall, in person	-	-	i	" "	

The somme of this haronye amounte to five cartes, convertid as aforesaide into garrans.

The Baronye of Dunboyne :

Phapo, of the Rowan	-	-	-	i archer on horseback.	
---------------------	---	---	---	------------------------	--

This haronye ys in the [w]hole but thre cartes, whiche convertid into garrans after the rate above saide make fifteen garrans.

The Baronyes of Dece and Moyfenraghe :

The harone of Galtrym, in person	-	-	-	iii archers on horseback.	
James Dowdall, in person	-	-	i archer	" "	
Fleming, of Derputrike, in person	-	-	i	" "	
William Brymyngham, of Castellry- carde, in person	-	-	i	" "	

The somme of thes two baronyes amounte in the [w]hole to twelve cartes, etc., as before.

The Baronye of Lune :

Sir Francis Harherte	-	-	-	ii archers on horseback.	
Lynche, of Dunore	-	-	i	" "	
Rochedorde of Keranston, in person	-	-	i	" "	
The portereffe of Athehoye	-	-	viii	" "	

The somme of this baronye amounte to six cartes convertid as aforesaid.

The Baronye of the Novan :

The bushope of Methe	-	-	-	viii archers on horseback.	
The lord of Trymleteton	-	-	viii	" "	
The harone of Novan	-	-	iii	" "	
The Justice Dylon	-	-	ii	" "	
Rochedorde, of Kylbryde	-	-	iv	" "	fol. 195.
Baruaby Skurlocke, in person	-	-	ii	" "	
Michell Cuske, in person	-	-	ii	" "	
Ivers, of Ratayno	-	-	i archer	" "	
The portereffe, of Trym	-	-	iii archers	" "	
The portereffe, of the Novan	-	-	iv	" "	
Myssett of Laskartan	-	-	i	" "	

The somme of this haronye amounteth to ten cartes, convertid into garrans as before.

1556.

The Baronye of Kenlys:

Sir Thomas Barnewell, of Robertston, in person	-	-	iii	horsemen.
James Everarde, of Rundelston, in person	-	-	ii	"
Mape, of Maperathie, in person	-	-	i	horseman.
Drake, of Rahode, in person	-	-	i	"
Betaghe, of Moynaltye, in person	-	-	iii	horsemen.
Ledwyche, of Cookeston	-	-	i	horseman.
Fitz John, of Fynnston, in person	-	-	i	"
The sofferayne of Kenlys	-	-	ii	archers on horseback.

Somme of this baronye amounteth to nine cartes, convertid as before.

The Halfe Baronye of Fower:

Balfe of Galmoweston, in person	-	-	-	ii	horsemen.
Barnewell of Moylaghe, in person	-	-	-	i	horseman.
Tuyte of Baltrastyn	-	-	-	i	"

Somme of this baronye amounteth in the [w]hole but to two cartes, convertid as above, etc.

The Baronye of Mergallen:

Thomas Flemying, of Stephenston, in person	-	-	-	ii	horsemen.
White, of Clongell,	-	-	-	i	"
Velden, of the Raffen, in person	-	-	-	i	"

Somme of this baronye amounteth to five cartes and converted as before, etc.

The Baronye of Slane:

The baron of Slane, in person	-	-	viii	horsemen.
Netherfield, of Dowthe	-	-	ii	archers on horseback.
Barnewell, of Stacallen, nowe	-	-	iii	"
Shrieffe, in person	-	-	iii	"
Barnewell, of Rowston	-	-	ii	"
Flemying, of Syddan, in person	-	-	i	"
Ivers of Byngerton	-	-	i	"

Somme of this baronye amounteth to five cartes, and putt to the use as afore.

A note wherby the shrieffo of Westmethie shall knowe and warne suche gentilmen as shall sett fourthe to this hosting, and howe:

The barone of Delven and his kynsmen	-	-	xviii	horsemen,	xxiiii	kerne.
Tuyte of Sonnaghe and Tuyte of Molenlee, in person	-	-	v	"	viii	"
Petyte, in person	-	-	iii	"	iiii	"
Tyrrell of Pertullaghe, in person	-	-	vi	"	xii	"
John Darcy, in person	-	-	vi	"	xii	"
The Daltons, in person	-	-	x	"	xv	"
The Dyllons, in person	-	-	viii	"	xvi	"
Dallamare, in person	-	-	xii	"	xvi	"

A note wherby the shrieffe of the countye of Lowthe shall knowe
and warne suche personnes as shall sett fourthe to this
hosting, and howe :

The lordes prymate	-	-	-	vi archers on horseback
The lordes of Lowthe, in person, with the Plunkottes	-	-	-	vi horsemen.
Taffe, of Cokestou, in person	-	-	-	ii "
The Dowdalles, in person	-	-	-	iii "
The Garnous, in person	-	-	-	vi "
The Bedlowes, in person	-	-	-	v "
The Taffes, in person	-	-	-	vi "
Whyte, of Balregan	-	-	-	i "
Moore, of Barnemethe, in person	-	-	-	i "
Clynton, of the Water, in person	-	-	-	i "
Clynton of Dromeshall	-	-	-	i "

This shire hath no cartes, but the plowelandes are alwaies
accustomed to be leavyed in money, saving only foure cartes
oute of the barony of Ferrarde.

The countie of Kildare did not answer the accustomed cartes to this
hosting, for that the erle of Kyldare, with the viscounte of Baltynglassie,
and the reste of the gentilmen of the same shiere were appoynted to
attende upon the lord deputie, who nevertheles wente not but remyned
at home for defensio[n] of the borders.

The cytie of Dublyn sett fourthe to this hosting with thre score
archers and gonnars well appoynted, having the cariadge of the countrey
assigned unto them.

The towne of Drongheda dyd lykewyse sett oute to this hosting with fol. 21.
forty tall feallowes well appointed.

The ryng oun of Yrishe lordes and capitaynes to this hosting :

The Byrnas, viz., Tege oge Obyrne, Edmonde Obyrne and Dowlyn	-	xii	ii	xxx	ii
The Cavenaghes : Morroghe Cavenagh with the reste	-	-	-	xiiii	ii
O'Karwell, with	-	-	-	xxiiii	ii
Magoghegan, with	-	-	-	xxiiii	ii
Omolmoye	-	-	-	xi	ii
Omollaghlyn	-	-	-	xxiiii	ii
Omadden	-	-	-	xii	ii
Hugh Omadden	-	-	-	xii	ii
Macgennesse	-	-	-	xxiiii	ii
Mac Mahon	-	-	-	xv	ii
Capitayne of Forney	-	-	-	xxx	ii
Savage	-	-	-	xiiii	ii
Orayly	-	-	-	iiii	ii

Phelym Roo, with his accustomed ryng oute.

Ohanlon, with his lyke ryng oute.

Magwyer, in the same sorte.

The erle of Tyrone and the barone of Dongenuan, with their accustomed
ryng oute.

Bryan Omaghery, with his ryng oute.¹

¹ In margin, at foot: "Totall of this hosting, videlicet : horsemen, 642 ; kerne, 662."

1556.
fol. 216.

Therie of Ormonde, in person, with his ryng oute of horsemen and kerne.

The barone of Donboyne, in person, with his horsemen and kerne.

The baroee of the Cahir, to sende his sonne or his brother to the hysting, with his accustomyd ryng oute of horsemen and kern.

The barone of Upper Ossoryes sonne, wylt hys horsemen and kerne.

fol. 22.

[XX.]—At the Dynghain, the fourth of October, 1556 :

T. Fytswauters.—Whereas, beforo our going northward in the generall hysting against the Scottes, the right honurable therie of Kildare made request to us, the lord deputie and others of thier majesties counsell then present, to be discharged of the forte of the Dinghaio, whereupon it was ordered by the said lord deputie and counsell that for diverse causes theym moving, the said erle shuld contynuo his charge at their requeste, till the feest of Saint Michaell next following, as by the same order written in the counsell hooke² more at leynght dothe appeare: consideryng nowe the said tyme prefixed to be comune and pase, we have thought good to receive the said forte of the said erle, and to discharge him of any further burden in the keping therof; and therefore by this our warrant doo will and require you, the said erle, to deliver the said forte to captayne Henry Cowley, whom we have appoynted to receive the same, with all thinges therin by bill indented of your lordship and this our warrant shalbe your discharge therein.

Memorandum : That the same day William Derby was admittyd and placed in the rowme of gentleman porter at the said forte at the wages of twelve pence sterleng per diem, and appoynted to have nou man in wages at viiid. sterleng, per diem, in the first rowme that fallith the vnde in any of the Englishe bannes.

fol. 22b.

[XXI.]—At Dublyn, the seventh of November, anno 1556 :

T. Fytswauters.—Right trusty and welbeloved we grete you hartily well: And wheare by us and others of the king and quenes majesties counsell yt is thought very necessary and expedyents that contynall watche shulde be kepte every wheare within this realme, according thantente custome of the same, aswell for preservacyon of you and others their majesties loving subjects as for thapprehension of theffes, outelawes and other like malefactors whiche in defaulce of suche watche and keping are sondry tymes encooraged to committ by night dyverse stelthes, murders, burnyngs and other semblable attempts, to the greate losse, ympoverysing and utter displeasure of their majesties said subiectes :

Wee, therefore, consideryng as well the same as the extremyte of this wynter season, in which time suche evill doers have moste scope and libertie to execute their malice, wyl and commande you in their highness names that devydng yourselues into cyrnytes you sende for and call before you the constable and other offyeres within every your cyrnytes, chargyng and commandyng them and every of them by vertue hereof diligente to forsee and cause contynall watche to be kepte sightly, according the custome, in every towne, village and borouge within their precynete betwixt this and Sayncte Patrikes tyde, nexte commynge.

² See page 5.

· And in case any of the sayde wncchmen so appointed (wherunto we etsones charge you to have speciall regarde and concydermeyon) make defaulthe and kepe not the same accordingly, he to forfayte for every tyme so founde or knownen two shilliuges, the one halfe to the king and quones majesties, and the other halfe to the constable of the same towne, village or borounghe wheare sucho defaulthe shalbe founde.

And, furder, yf hnyte or crye be made in any the phees aforesaide, fol. 23. and yf the nexte towne or village adjoyning to the same doo not answer the sayde crye, then to forfayte for every tyme six shillinges viiiid, thone halfe to the quenes majestie, the other halfe to the partie that shall make declaracyon of the defaulthe to any justice of peace within the cyrkyto whoare the default shalbe made.

And, furder, the constable beyng in the towne when suche defaulthe shalbe made, to suffer imprysonmoute for xxiiii. howres.

And to thintente this our order might be better knownen to the people, we woll that you shall causse the constables within your severall lymytes to causse the prieste in every paryshe churche to make declaracyon hereof ones every moneth during the tyme of the waeehe.

Fayle ye not therefore to see the premyses duely putt in execucyon, as ye tender your owne comodities, the quycote of this their majesties countrey and subjectes, and will furder answer to the contrary at your extreme periles.

H. Dublin, cane.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.—D. Hay.

[XXII.]—Apud Dubliniam, die [vii Novembris] et anno [1556] fol. 235.
predictis :

Ryght trustie and right welbeloved and trustye and welbeloved we grete you hertily well: And wheare we be putt in understandyng that Henry Oneyle and other his seruauntes and followers have of late not onely ryffelid and spoyled sondry marchantes and others repayring to Carlingford and those parties, but also taken them prisoners, whom he still detayneth, alleaging, as we be informed, that he hathe donno the same for suche iurries and wrouges as Henry Dowdall and others upon the borders of Uryell have withoute any redres comynted againte hym and hys.

And forasmoch as for other more waightye affaires we can not convenyentely ourselves attende to call the partieys before us, having good affyance in your wysdomes and discreasyon for the upright and indifferente orderyng hereof, we have thought good by theas our lettres to anctoryse yon or auy two of yon as well as to call the saide partieys before you (grauntyng rather then fayle swafe condyte to the sayde Oneyle for his necesses) and to here and examyn at large their severall grieffes and varyances, as also to order and determinye the same betwixte them as to justice shall appertayne.

And in caso ye shall fynde the sayde Henry Oneyle wilfull or disobedyente, and that he will neyther conforme himselfe to good order, nor yet enlarge those captives whiche he detayneth, with the restytution of their goodes, we woll then that with delyberate advyse and discreasyon ye shall procede to the plaging of hym in such sorte as, with the helpe of the quenes majesties power there he may be compelled to aunswere to reason; lyke as, on the contrary, we wolde he shulde be reasonably aunswereid yf fol. 21. the said Henry Dowdall or others in those confynes have usid hym otherwise then appertayneth, having no mystruste but ye wyll use the

1556. thing with such discretion as nothing shalbe attemptid that of right and equitye ought not. And even so faro ye well. From Dublin, etc.

fol. 246.

[XXII.]—Apud Dubliniam, die [vii Novembris] et anno [1556] supradictis :

T. Fytswauters.—Forasmuche as yt ys consydered by us the lorde deputie counsall, that the king and quenes maiesties fortes and other their highnes holdes and garrissons are dysfurnyshed of necessary provysion (chieffely wheate and other grayne) for their presente reliefe, the tyme being nowe mooste propice to putt the same in order:

And considering agayne what corne heretofore hath gone out of the English Pale into Irishmen's countreyes, and ys dayly by dyverse as well grey merchantes and others commonly laden and conveyid withoute lett or restraynte, wherchy grate darthe and skarsyte ys lyke unyversally to growe :

It ys therfore condescendid and decreed that from hensfourthe no suche grayne shalbe conveyid, laden or sole to oute of the sayde Ingleshe Pale into any Irishmans countrey, nor yet any foreyn suffered or permittid to come upon the markett daies or other tymes into any the townes, villages or boroughes, to bye any corne, but that yt shall be taken as a forfayte and lawfull for every man to seyse upon the same, the one halfe to the king and quenes maiesties use, and the other moytie to the seyser himselfe :

Wylling and requyring nad nevertheles in their maiesties names straiglyt chardgynge and commandyng all and every their highnes offycers mynystres and subiectes of what estate, degree or condycyon soever they be not onely to have specyall eye and consideracion to the premyses, but also to be from tymo to tyme ayding and assisting all those that shall putt this our proclamaeyon in due execution; not fayling hereof, as ye nad every of yow tender your duetycs, the servyce of their maiesties and the furthernace of the publique weale, and will furder sunswer to the contrary at their uttermoste perilles. Yeoven at Duhlyn, etc.

Postscripta: This order to be executid and followed till suche tyme as the fortes beyng furnyshed we shall give lyberty to the contrary.

H. Dublin, canc.—Rowland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—H. Sidney.—John Plunket.—D. Hay.

fol. 255.

[XXIV.]—Articles of comayssion mynstred to A., B., and C., condescendid upon by ns, the lorde deputie and Counsall, the viiiith of November, anno [1556] supradicto :

T. Fytswauters.—[1.] Furste: That proclamation¹ be made thoroughoute the [w]hole shiere that no ydle person or vacaboule shall repayre or hawnte within the same shiere after eight dayes nexte after the same proclamaeyon made, upon paine of hanging, oules he have n justa cause. And lykewyse that no person travnyle by nyght onles be be accompanied with some honeste man in Inglyssh apparell upon lyke Payne.

[2.] Item: After the same viii dayes, yt shalbe lawfull for the smde A. B. C. to apprebende and take all suche yidle personnes as thei shall come by, and yf thei shall fynde any reasonable or juste enwe they

¹ In margin: "Theis be the articles annexed to the commission for marshall laws."

shall have liberty to punysh them at their discrecion as well by deathe or otherwise in cawses of death.

1556.

[3.] Item: The said A. B. C. shall likewyse have full auctorite to apprehende and take all such person or persons as doo willingly ayde, supporte, or maynteyne any outelaw or open thef, murderer, or rebell and to sende them to the lorde deputie and councell with certificate of their demesnour, and shall also seyse ther goodes and catailles, and putt the same upon snetye, taking an inventory thereof; and upon proufe that the partie ys suche a malefactor as by the lawe he ought to forfayte his goodes, the two partes thereof to be to the king and quenes majesties use, and the thurde parte to the use of the saide A. B. C. towardes ther paynes and chardges.

[4.] Item: In case the saide A. B. C. shall in the nyght fynde aay suspecte person or personnes not having in his or ther company some fol. 26. one honeste man in English apparell, it shalbe lawfull to the saide A. B. C. to use them at their discrecion; and if auy suche personnes so travailling by night he by the same A. B. C. taken with the manuvre¹ of any stelthe, robbry, or murder, yt shalbe lawfull for them to hange them up at suche place as they shall think mete.

[5.] Item: In case the same A. B. C. shall, in the prosequutyng of any suche malefactor, call for ayde and assistance of any the king and quenes majesties subjectes, and he or they so callid and requyred to ayde refuse so to doo, onles he have a lawfull cawse, or in auy case resysteth the sayde A. B. C., they shall certifie the same to the lorde deputie and councell who will see hym or them so refusing or resysting to be grevously punyshed and some recompence to the saide A. B. C. of his or their goodes so refusing or resisting.

[6.] Item: Whensoeuer the saide A. B. C. shall so travaill for the punyshemente of suche malefactors, yt shalbe lawfull for them to take meate and drinke for horso and man in reasonable sorte, so as they excede not one night or two in evry haronye within the shiere; the same to be taken in suche indifferente sorte as the countrey be not oppresid therewith.

[7.] Item: The sayde A. B. C. so taking any suspecte personne or personnes shall examyne hym or them before the nexte gentilman of worshippe or the sofferayn or porterieffe or other nexte hedde officer of any towne or borough nexte adjoynynge, and fynding suffyciente mattier of deathe shall and maye putt suche malefactor to deathe, or otherwyse punysh hym or them at ther discrecion.

[8.] Fynally: Yt ys ordered by the saide lorde deputie and counsill that this auctorite shall not extende to any gentilman or freholder that may dispense xx. s. laude by the yeare; and that, furder, the constable of every paryshe shall give warnyng to the preste or curate of the same to publyshe and declare the punyshment opeuly in the churche, to thintent that the peoplo may not be ignorant of the same.

[9.] It ys also ordered and agreid that yf any suche suspectid persone so taken shall fayle of his soreyne² and the same so justyfied before the sayde A. B. and C., then yt shalbe lawfull for to punysh the same person by deathe or otherwise as to ther discrecions shall seeme good.

H. Dablin, canc.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—Ricard Delvin.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.

¹ Goods taken in the hands of an apprehended thief.

² "Sorehen," "scorihin," a cess levied quarterly.

1556.

[XXV.]—Apud Dubliniam, 8 Novembris, anno [1556] supra-
dicto:

fol. 27.

T. Fytswanter.—For the reformacyon of Lexo and other the king and quenes majesties countryes upon those borders, yt ys condescendid and agreid by us the lordis deputie and counsell, with thadvysse of the nobylite of the realme, that the saide lordis deputie by lottres under his hande shall from tyme to tyme, whon occasion of warre serveth, retayne such number of kerne for that purpose as his lordship shall think good. The same holding to be cessid at his discreacyon within the countys of Meth, Westmethe, Dublyn, Uryell, Kildare, Cutslagh, Wexforde, Waterforde, Kylkeuny and Tipperary; and so many of the saide countys to be cessid in money as his honor for the lyver and entertynements of the saide kerne shall thinko expedyencie.

Memorandum: That, upon the debatyng hereof, yt was fynallye conclidid that there shulde be cessid in the countys of Dublyn and Meth two hundredth poundes for the same purpose. The meaunyng ys two hundredth poundes, sterlinc, ratably upon the plowlandes.

H. Dublin, ence.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensia.—H. Syduye.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—D. Hay.

[XXVI.]—Apud Dubliniam, ix^o die Novembris, anno [1556]
predicto:

fol. 27b.

T. Fytswanter.—It ys condescendid, concluded and agreid by us, the lordis deputie, the lordes and nobles of this realme, with the reste of the king and quenes majesties counsill whoso names are hereunto subscribed, that for the furnyture and vytailing aswell of their majesties fortis in Lexo and Offalley, as other their highnes holdes and garrysons both in the northe and elsewhere, that there shalbe a unyversell cease of corne and blyves; that ys to saye:

Foure thousands peckes whete, and fouro thowsande peckes of malte, wherof the thurde parte beare malte, and the other two partes woote malte; the pecke of whete and bere malte at thre shillinges iv. d., sterlinc, and the pecke of woote malte at two shillinges iv. d., sterlinc.

The [w]hole to be cessid and levied withia the countys of Meth, Westmethe, Kyllare, Dublyn and Uryell, and to be devided in sorte as followeth, that ys to saye, in Meth and Westmethe fouro thowsande peckes wherof thre thowsande in Meth and one thowsande in Westmethe, the one halfe wheate the other malte; in Kildare, xv hundredth peckes wheate and malte; in Dublin, other xv hundredth peckes whate and malte; and in the countys of Uriell one thowsande after like rate.

fol. 28.

The countys of Wexforde, Waterforde, Kilkenny and Typperary to be lykewise cessid at the discreacion of the saide lordis deputie and as his lordship by his lettres shall appoynte, to serve for the furnyture of the manor of Leighlyn and other the quenes majesties garrysons that shall upon occasion reyde on thoso bordres. And, furthor, yt ys conclidid that for the furnyture aforesaide ther shalbe cessid within the saide five shires of Meth, Westmethe, Kildare, Dublin, and Uriell, one thowsande blyves; wherof, in Meth and Westmethe, six hundredth; in Kildare seven score, in Uriell seven score, and in the countys of Dublin six score; the rate of the saide byeffe at xii. s., sterlinc.

All whiche propertyon of cornes to be brought in as followeth, that is to saye, one parte by Christemas nexte, the seconde parte by Candelmas and the thirde parte by Saincte Patrikes tyde next following, with suffycyente

1 Osten.

carriage appointid by the countrey for convoyng of the same, after the rate of iv. d. the garran and vi. d. the man by the daye, to be delyverid at suche places as in the meane tyme by the saide lorde deputie shalbe appointed unto you, wheare they shall reooyve ready money after the rates aforeside aswell for the saide grayne as also for the bieves, which bieves we woll shalbe brought all in betwixto this and Christmas nexto, to thintent they may for store be putt in salte, considering that after tyme they will fall and shato their fleshe.

H. Dublin, cane.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—H. Sydney.—Richard Delvin.—John Travers.—John Plunket.

[XXVII.]—Apud Dubliniam, ix^o die Novembris, anno [1556] fol. 28b.
supradicto :

T. Fylsawters.—Memorandum : Wheare soondry varyaunces and controversies have heretofore bys moved and are yet depending botweno the right honnorable the erle of Ormonde, on the one partyo, and the baron of Upper Ossory on the other, for dyverso stellies, bodderages,¹ and other enormties done by them and their tenantes, servantes and followers, upon thier severall countries, to the greate unquyetenes of themselves nad moche to the losse and hinderance of thier majesties subiectes ahyding nador their severall rules :

It is ordered, condescendid and agreid by us that Robert Dillou, esquier, soonde justice of their majesties benehe here, and John Plunkett, of Donshaghly, esquier, as commyssioners, indyfferently electid and chosen, shall with as moche spede as thei may make ther repayre into the saide erle and barons countries, and there travalling from place to place as occasyon shall serve, learne and understande, by all the lawfull wayes and meanes they maye, eyther by deposition of witteneses or otherwyse, what hurtes nad damages havo byn donne by the saide erle and baron one againste another, or by any their tenantes, servauntes and followers or any thinkabitantes within their severall countreys ; and the same so knownen shall ymedietly putt in wryting under their handes and sealys and sende yt unto us, the lorde deputie, with conveniente spede, to thende that we therupon may take suche order betwixto the saide erle and barone for a friendly concorde and quyetenes to be had betwene them, and for the better staye and fol. 29. quyetenes of the countries from hensfourthe as upon dne consyderacyon of the mattier shalbe thought consonant and agreeable to justice.

And herenpon yt ys furder orderid and agreid that not onely the costes and chardges of the sayde commyssioners to be sustayned in this behalfe shalbe indyfferently borne by the sayde erle and baron, but also that they shall give unto the saide commyssioners by waye of rewarde for their paynes taking in the premyses twenty markes, sterlinc, appec, to be paied in hande before their departure oute of the countries aforeside.

H. Dublin, cane.—John Travers.—H. Sydneyc.²

[XXVIII.]—Apud Laughlon, ——³ die Decembris, anno fol. 30b.
[1556] supradicto :

Memorandum : That the xxixth day of November, in the third and fourthe yero of the most prosperus reignes of our most dred soveraigne lord and lady, the king and quenes majesties, etc. :

¹ Depredations.

² Ff. 28b. and 30 are blank.

³ Blank in Ms.

1556.

Conell Oge Omore, with the rest of the septes of the Omores in Lesse, having before submytten themselves to their majesties mercies, came before the right honorable the lord Fytswatern, one of the kinges majesties prevy chamber, capitaine of theire majesties gentilmen pensioners and men at armes in England, and their majesties deputie of the realme of Ireland, and sir Henry Sidnie, knight, vicetreasurer of Ireland, and John Plunket, esquier, two of their majesties previe counsell in Ireland, and aftsones humbly submitting themselves, acknowledgeing there offences, and demanding pardone therefore, referred theuemselves with all they had to the order of the sayd lord deputie.

Wherenpon the sayd Conell, and the rest of the Omores were appointed to repaire to the sayd lord deputie to Langhleu, the second of Desember next following, which they dyd, and then and therin opin presence, did swere upon the holy evangelyst to be true for ever after to the king and quenes majesties and the crowne of Ingland, and to be obedient in all thinges to the lord deputie or governor of this realme for the time being; and that they sholde kepe secreto all suche counsell as for the heiter service of the quenes majesties the lord deputie or governor of this realme for the time being shold dysclose to them; and that they shold not keep secreto but ouen to the deputie or governor of this realme all conspiraces against ther majesties, the good government of this realme, or the persone of the deputie for the time being.

fol. 31.

And that they shold not maistaigne any rebell or oathaw but prosecute them to the uttermost of their powres, together with all suche of their owne nacions as shall start from any order taken with them by the sayd lord deputie.

And, finally, openly confessing theire usurpacion of the countre of Leax, and renouncing clerely all claimes they or any of them might make to any part thereof, and to stand to any order the lord deputie sholde take with them, they dyd receve of their majesties gyft, by thandes of the sayd lord deputie, suche portions of the countre of Leax as the sayd lord upon their humble submyssion, thought feete in their majesties names to geve unto them; they to pay therfore suche rent as by the sayd lord deputie upon a new survei shold be appointed, and to hold the same upon such condicions as by the sayd lord deputie shold be thought mete, and be expressed in a further state to be after made to them therin.

Untill which time the sayde lord deputie dyd for their botter assuersance deliver to every of them a bill signyd with his hand, specifying the places appointed to them and comanding all their majesties subiectes to suffer them to enjoy the sayd places in quiet; which they willingly recevid, and requiryd upon their further service to be further consideryd.¹

1556[-7].

[XXIX.]—At Duhlyn, the xxix of January, anno 1556[-7]:

fol. 32.

T. Fytswatern.—It ys ordered, agreid and concludid by the right honorable the lord Fytswalter, one of the gentilmen of the kinges majesties prevy chamber, capitayne of all their majesties gentilmen pensioners and gentilmen at armes in Inglande, and lord deputie of their majesties realme of Ireland, the nobilitye of this realme nowe assembled and the reste of their majesties counsell nowe present, that there shalbe commysions sente fourthe for the taking up for their majesties of every ther majesties farmor of porte corne, the fifth pecke of all suche corne as

¹ Fol. 315. is blank.

1556[-7].

any of them doo farms of ther majesties. Thoir majesties to pay for every pecke the dooble pryeo that every suehe furste farmor payoth to ther majesties, and yf any such farmor have alyenatid his lease so as he onely recyve yerely proffyt therby, and yf the seeond and thurd farmor recyvo also gayne therby, then the burdeyn to be layod indifferently upon them all by the price that corne beareth in the nexte markett to the ferme whero the corne ys demaundid, and the corne by them so provyd to be for thor majesties. Otherwyse, the farmor nowe holding the said lease to be answerable onely thereto.

And yf any suehe farmor shall resist any commyssioner for the gathering of the sayde corne, or the delvery therof at any place appoynted within ten myles of the place where the corne ys to be gathered, then commyssion to be sente to the shrieff for assistance in the execucion of the premyses, and the partie to be pouynsshed for his contempte at the disciacion of the lordc deputie and counsell.

And yf yt happen the furste farmor to be deceasid and have fol. 325. alienatid his lease for a yerely gayne, and the same gayn commothe now to any other person, then he that recoyveth the gayne to answere the commyssion as aforesaid.

And yf yt happen ther majesties to alyenate any parell wherunto any person ys farmor, as abovesaide, this order uertheles to contynue during the terme of the lease, whosoever possesses the landes or the leases, for that som farmers paye their rents by a proporeyon ratid for every pecke or hundreth, and som for every eople.

Our meanyng ys that where ther majesties receyve rente for the pecke this our order shulde be aunswereid by the fifth pecke; and wheare there ys receyvid for the eople, it shoulde be aunswereid by the eople, rating two peckes for every eople.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Armachanus.—Rolande off Cass[hell].—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—S[ir] P[atrick] Barnewall, lord of T[rimbleton].—Jenico, vic[economos] of G[ormanston].—Richard Delvin.—Thomas Louithe.—Thomas Leglinensis.—Chrystofor Densany.—John Travers.—H. Sydney.—James Bathc, baron.—D. Hay.—John Plunket.

[XXX.]—Ordres taken at Dublyn, the 30th of January, anno fol. 33. 1556[-7]:

T. Fytswanters.—[1.] Furste, for the better avoyding of stollen goodes:

It ys orderyd, agreid and concludid by the right honnorable the lorde Fitzwalter, one of the gentilmen of the kinges majesties prevy chamber, capteyne of all their majesties gentilmen pensyoners and gentilmen at armes in Inglande, and lordo deputie of their majesties realnes of Irelunde, the nobylite of this reigne nowe assemblid and the reste of ther majesties counsell nowe prensente, that no man from hensforthe shall byo in any markett towne any horse, cowe, garran or other beste, but upon the markett daye betwene nine of the clocke in the mornynge and thre of the clocke at afternoone, and in the market place, and that every byer shall see at his perill that he know the seller to be a suffyciente warrante for the sale of the goodes.

And yf any man bye any of the foresaid goodes otherwise then ys above written, and the same goodes be after shalonged and provyd to be another mannes, the byer not onely to be aunswereable for the goodes so bought, but also yf the same goodes were stollen to suffer twenty dayes ymprysounente for his contempto.

1556[7].

And yf any man have any stolne goodes, not byeing them as aforesayde, and can not declare he had them of a suffyciente warrante, then he not onely to aunswere the same goodes but also the other goodes provid to be stollen with them; and so from one to another for the better advooyding of the cooloring of stollen goodes, till the same be tryed oute.

fol. 33b,

[2.] Item²: Yt ys by the consentes aforesaid orderid, agreid and concludid that yf any horse, cewe or other catteyl be stollen and the tracte followyd to a certeyn place and the owner or owners inhabitor or inhabitors thereof be before recorde requyred to putt the tracte oote of the grounde to them belongyng and they shall refuse so to doo, they to aunswere the goodes. And yf huyte and crye be made and the inhabitors theraboutes doo not aunswere the same, and that yt be provid that the parties that followe the goodes susteyne losse therby, then they that did not aunswere the crye to satysfie the partie or partie for his or ther losses so sustayned.

[3.] Item: For the more spedye execucion of justico yf ys ordered, agreid and concludid by assente aforesayde that when the lorde deputie or coansall in his absence shall remytt any mattier in controversye betwene partie and partie to the hearing and determinyng of suche as to hym or them shalbe thought good to graunte a commyssion therfore, and that the sayde commyssioners shall have h[e]arde and determinyed the sayde mattier or mattiers, the saide commyssioners shall dyreecto commaundementes to the shrieffes of the countye to see execution done according to their order; and there shalbe georneall commyssioners sente fourthe to all shrieves to give them anctorite for the doinge of the preuysses, and to retoroe every six wekes his dooinges therin to the lorde deputie and in his absence to the lorde chancellor.

fol. 34,

[4.] For thadvoyding of contentysons that dayly doo aryse, it is furder orderid, agreid and concludid that no man shall in his owne cause from henceforth take any stresse of his owne auctorite any man aunswerable to the lawes for any mattier that he shall not by the lawe be admittid to strayne fu. And yf any man doo contrary to this order, he to suffer ymprysonment for twenty dayes, and make fyne to ther majesties as to the lorde deputie and counsell shalbe thought mete.

[5.] Item: For thadvoyding of the greate maynteynyng of malefactors, yt ys by assente aforesaid orderid and concludid that yf any man appoynted by commyssion from the lorde deputie, or in his absence from the lorde chancellour, for thapprehending of any malefactor or malefactors, and that in the sekiog or pursyng of suche malefactor or malefactors, be whiche hathe the commyssion and auctorite shalbe by any man resisted, or that eny man shall refuse to ayde every such commyssioner in thapprehending of every such malefactor, wherby it shallbe provid there hathe ensynd any hindrance to the takinge of suche malefactor or malefactors, that then the partie so resisting or refusing shall suffer ymprysonment for one moneth and fyne to ther majesties at the will of the lorde deputie and counsell.

fol. 34b.

[6.] Item: For the better execucion of all orders taken, yt ys likewyse orderid and concludid by assente aforesaid that every shrieff, hayly, constable or eny other offycer or offycers who shalbe appoynted to see any order putt in execucion, shall every six wekes presente to the lorde deputie, or in his absence to the lorde chancellour, all breaches of orders that hathe byn dooe within their rule duriog the same six wekes and

² In margin: "For trastinges of stolne goodes."

that they shall, before the twentie daye of next moneth, presents in sorte before appoyntid all such breaches of ordres as hathe byn made within their rules syns the sending fourthe of the saide ordres; after whiche presentementes they to followe the order above wrytten every six wakse.

1556[-7].

[7.] Item: For that ther ensuyth moche inconvenyencie by the disorder of yde people, yt is furder orderid by assente aforcsaide that every man dwelling within the countys of Dublin, Meth, Westmether, Uriell, Kilkare, Caterlough, Kylkenny, Wexfords and Waterforde shall putt in writing the names of suche yde men as they kepe and will awnswr for the dooinges and delyver the same to such commysioneer as shalbo appoyntid for the recepte thereof, who shall delyver the same to the lorde deputie. And yf any man doo contrary to this order, he to be pouynshed by ymprysonmente and payo fyne at the lorde deputie[s] and counsailles pleasure.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Armachanus.—Roland off Cassel.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—Willelmus Midensis.—Janico, vic. of G[ormanston].—D. Hay.—Richard Delviu.—Christofor Donsany.—P. Barnewell, lord of T[rinleyston].—Thomas Leghnsnsis.—Thomas Lonthe.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—James Bathc, baron.—John Plunkot.

[XXXI.]—At Kyllmaynam, the xivth of February, 1556 [-7]: fol. 35.

Wherare Wylliam Saunders, of Learpoole¹, maryner, and ons Wylliam Rauhynson weere apprehended of late upon suspicione to have brought into this realme thre shillinges of conterfete monny, and therupon being commytted to the castell of Dublyn to ward, have remayned there certayne dayes, for so moche as, upon examynacion of the matter, therre apperythe no sufficient cause why the sayd Saunders and Rauhynson shold longer be detayned, it is condescended and agreed by ns, the lorde deputy and counsell, that they shall furthewith be enlarged and set at liberti, and no further trobled for the same matter.

[XXXII.]—At Dublyn, the xxvth of February 1556[-7]: fol. 35b.

T. Fytswauters.—Wherare Rowry and Douough Oconner, with the rest of the gentlemen and usurpid inhabitants of Offly, apperyed at the Diughan, the fourtb of October last past before us, the lorde Fytswaters, one of the gentlemen of the kinges majesties privy chamber, capitaine of all their majesties gentlemens penciouers and men at armes in Inglnnd, and lordo deputie of ther majesties realme of Ireland, and there, in presence of the erle of Kyldare and others of the counsell, humbly submytting themselves, desyred that they might be receyved to their majesties mercay, and that being taken as true subiectes from thenceforth they wold clerely deliver the countrey of Offlyne which they wrongfully kept, and receve at their majesties hands suche porcions of the sayd countrey and upon sucho sort and condicione as we, the lorde deputie, shold in their majesties names appoint, with offer to stand to all other orders that by us, the lordo deputie, shold be taken. For performance whereof the sayd Douougho willingly yelded himself to remayne in hand with ns, the lorde deputie, tyll suche time as all orders shold be by us in the premyses fully taken; and so continued untill the xvth of December after.

¹ Liverpool.

1556[-7].

On which day at the sayd fort the sayd Rowry, with the rest of the gentlemen and usurpid inhabytantes, eftsones apperyed before us and divers of the counsell, and together with the said Donough, being there with us in hand, cravid eftsones at her majesties handes mercy with some portion of the country in sort above writon.

fol. 36.
At which time, upon their hanblenes and othe made upon the holly evangelest to he true to their majesties and to the crowne of Ingland for ever, and to be obedient to the deputy for the time being in all thinges, to maintaine no rebell or outlaw, but to prosecute them to the uttermost within their rule, to put away all strangers from them, and to prosecute all suche to the country as shold refuse to stand to any order taken by the lorde deputy, we toke order that the sayd Donough shold, delivering sufficient pledges for himself and the rest, be inlarged, and that the sayd Rowry and Donough with the rest shold remeyue in the parties of Dowgesshell tyll every of them shold have their porcions severally appointed.

For the better dyspatch whereof the sayd Rowry and Donough, authorityssyed for the rest, weare appointed to repayer to us, the lorde deputy, to Laughlen on the Thursday iu Crystmas nextt after, there to receve for them and the rest whose names they shold bring with them written in a bill suche porcions of the sayd country as for every of them shold by us the lorde deputie in their majesties names he appointed.

At which day the sayd Donough appereyed not, and for the better assurance on the parties of the sayd Rowry and Donough and the rest above writen to performe the orders that shold be taken by us, the lorde deputy, in their majesties hehalves, and to do their dueties of allegeance and obediance as good subjectes, we not onely the sayd xvth day recevid theire pledges, videlicet, Rosse Mc Morghe for Douough Oconner, Bryan McPhelme for Rowry Oconner, and Murgh Oge for the rest of the country, upon condicione that Rosse Mc Owyn shold come pledge in the place of Rosse Mc Murgh for Donough, Lenoghe Boy in the place of Bryan Mc Phelme for Rowry, and in the place of Murgh Oge for the country, the severall pledges and suche as we shold appoint of every man of the country that shold receive of their majesties anny parte thereof.

Which done, the sayd Rosse Mc Murgh, Bryan Mc Phelme and Murgh Oge with all other pledges that remeined in the castell of Dublyn before our furst entering into Offally shold not only be deliveryd, but also by consent of bothe sydes appointed therle of Kildare, then absent with the baron of Delvin, Omolloy and Magoghhagan, then present, to be slanties¹ upon them to follow them to the uttermost upon hreche of any the premyses, which slanty the sayde erle being absent dyd after by his letters to us take upon him, and the sayd baron, Omolloy and Magoghhagan, being present, dyd then and there take upon them.

fol. 37.
Syms which time the sayd Donogh and others have not onely broken divers dayes of theire apparunce before us but also have most falsely and traytorously conspreyed with divers other rebelles and traitours and upon somous resolvid not to come unto us, the lorde Deputy and counsell, then being in the sayd country of Offally, but comhynd themselves together to kepe out and make warr against their majesties and ther good subjectes have utterly refused to come in to us, wheareby it apperythe they dyd and do meane but to delay the tyme to utter the better their traytorous intent:

¹ Sureties.

It is therefore, in respect of the premyses and other speciell causess to vs the lorde deputy and counsall knownen, thought good that there shold be with all spedc posschle sharp warre made uppon the sayd Donogh with all others that take his part, and that the sayd Donogh and all that take his part shold be proclaymed traytours thorowout their majesties realme of Ireload, and the erle of Kyldare, the baron of Delvin, Omolloy and Magoghaghane shall follow the slanty to the uttermost. The premyses to be put in execution with all spedc.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Kyldare.—Willelmus Midensis.—J. of Stane.—P. of Trymbleston.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radcliff.—James Barbe.—John Travers.—John Plunket.¹

[XXXIII.]—At Dablis, the xxvth of February, 1556[—7]:

fol. 38.

Whereas the Oconors, with other their complices and folowers in Offally, acknowledgeng of late before the lorde deputie and summe other of the counsall their disloyall behaviour and disobedience to the king and quenes majesties, made their humble submyssion theryn and, for declaracion of their goodo conformatie, not only toke a corporall othe upon the holy evangelistes to be from thensfurthe trewe, faithfull and obedient subjeetes, but also for the better performance therof did pntyn such pledges as by the saide lorde deputie and ecnsall were then required. Syns whiche tyme at the saide lorde deputies and dyverse of the counsalls late being in Offally, Donoghe Oconor, with certain other of the Oconors and men of Offally, nothing regarding their duties, nether their submyssion, othe and putting yn of pledges aforesaide, traiterously combyneag themselves with other rebellis and malefactors to kepe owis and inke warre upon their majesties and their goode subjeetes, have refusid to come ya to the saide lorde deputie and counsall, and do provyde to prosecute their myschewous attempte to their uttermost power, shewyng theymselfes manyfestly to be traitours and rebellis against their majesties:

It is therefore thought good to the saide lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and the rest of the counsall nowe assembled together, as well by this present proclamation to signifie the premyses to all their majesties loviag subjeetes, to thende they shulde advoide suche daunger as therof might ensue, as also to denounce and publishe the saide Donoghe Oconor and his complices, with all his folowers, ayders and maynteyners, open traitours and rebellis against our sovereignne lorde and lady the king and quenes majesties, straitly charging and commaunding that noo person, of what degree or condicione soever he or they be, shall in any wise ayda, maynteyne or succour the saide Donoghe or any of his adherentes or folowers aforesaide with meate, drinke, or other relief upon payne to incarre the penaillie that by the lawes of this realme is ordered for the punnyshement of suche as shall maynteyne traitours.

And it is further condescended and agreed by the saide lorde deputie, the nobles and counsall aforesaide, that whosoever shall bring yn the saide Donoghe or his heado to the lord deputie shall have by way of rewarde oon hundred pounches, sterling; and, if he be an offendour himselfe he shall have a pardon for his offences past.

Memorandum: That we, tharchebusshop of Dublin, lord chaneelor, and the busshop of Meche, do consent to all things above written,

¹ Fol. 37b. is blank.

1556[-7].

saving what touchith the lief of man, whiche we forbeare to do lest we shulde incurre the daunger of irregularitie.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—Willemus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trimleteston.—Henry Radeclyff.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—James Bathe.—John Plunket.

fol. 39

[XXXIV.]—At Dublyn, the xxvth of February, 1556[-7] :

T. Fytswauters.—Where Donogh Oconor and diverse other of the Oconors and men of Offally, after they had submytted theymselues to the lorde deputie and counsell, sworne their obediance to the kinge and queenes majesties, and put in pledges for performance of the same, traiterously combyneing theymselues with other rebelles and malefactors conspired to make warre agaynst their majesties and their good subjectes, and refused at the said lorde deputies late being yn Offally to comeyn yn, and shewe their due obediance to their majesties, and then did and do provide to prosecute their traiterous intent, contrary to their duties of obediance; for whicho theire great disobedience contemps and treasons the said Donoghbe and his complices, their aiders and mayntayners, are denounced and proclaymed as open traitors agaynst our soveraigne lorde and lady the kinge and queenes majesties: it is thought good to the lorde deputie, the nobles of the realme, and the reste of the counsell nowe assembled, for avoideng of inconveniences that might ensue, and the better folowing of the said traitors, to geve warning to all their majesties loyng subjectes by this present proclumacion that whosoever bathe any goodes or catailes of any person dwelling in Offally commyted to his or their custody ether upon cummorieke¹ or otherwise, shall ether furthwith bringe in the same goodes and catailes to the lorde deputie, or elles deliver unto him a bille declairing the certayntie therof and undertake to answere it when it shall be called for; and whosoever shall doo the same jnsly, without frawde or covyne, shall receive by way of rewarde the thirde parte of the saide goodes and catailes so committed to his or their custodies and declared to the lorde deputie, onles ths whole be restored agayne to the owner by the said lorde deputies order.

And whosoever shall conceale any parte of suche goodes or catailes so committed to keping as is aforesaid, and not deliver the same to the lorde deputie, or elles a bille thereof as is above mencioned, (the same being duly proved against him) shall not only be reputed and takeu as mayntaynor and sader of traitors, but also shall incurre daunger of all penalties and other forfaites that by the lawes of this realme is provided against the mayntaynors of rebelles and traitors.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—Willemus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trymleteston.—Henry Radeclyff.—H. Sydney.

fol. 40.

[XXXV.]—At Dublyn the xxvth of February, 1556[-7] :

T. Fytswauters.—Forasmuche as Donogh Oconor and other his complices and adherentes have of late, contrary to their othe and faithfull promise, shewed theymselues disloyall subjectes, and traiterously combyned with rebelles and malefactors to make warre against the kinge and queenes majesties and their good and quiet subjectes :

¹ Surety.

It is therfore thought expedient to us, the lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and the roste of the couusell nowe assembled, that gourall imusters be made with all expedicion for levying of labourers to be sent into Offally and the countynes therof for cutting of paces¹ and mending of towghors,² wherby their majesties army may the better passe, and the traitors more easily be pursued. The said labourers to mete at suche day and place as the lorde deputie shall appoynte, furnished with billes, axes, spades, mattockes, or other tooles mete for the purposes aforesaid, and to be emploid where his lordship shall appoynt, by the space of eight daies together, vtailed and provided in all pointes at the charges of the countrey whens they rise, as heretofore in like cases hathe been accustomed. And that letters furthwith shalbe sent into severall countys for the spedly doing of the premisses with all good endevor and diligence.

H. Dublin, eane.—G. Kyldare.—Willelmus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trymleteston.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radeclyff.³

[XXXVL]—At Duhlyn, the xxvth of February, 1556[—7]: fol. 41.

T. Fytswanters.—Upon consideracion of the controversies that of late have been moved, and are yct depending, betwene the baron of Dungannon and Shane Ouele, related presently unto us, the lorde deputie, by the credible letters of the right reverende father in God, the lorde primate: it is ordered, condescended and ngreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, for thapeasing of the said variaunces and for a good quietnes to be had beswixt theym, that as well the said baron as the said Shane, shall have, possesse and enjoy all suche landes, goodes, catelles, and folowers as ether of theym had and enjoyed before the tyme of Shanes late siknes; and that eche of theym shall furthwith redeliver to the other as well all suche landes or countreys as any of theym hathe taken from the other syns Shanes late siknes aforesaid, as also make restitucion on bothe sides of all suche goodes, catelles and folowers as any of theym hathe taken from the other within that time. The same to be doon indifferently by the oversight of the said lorde primate and the lorde of Lowthe, who shall by their discrecions appoynt the said baron and Shane to enme before theym at Dundalke at a day convenient, and there declare to theym this our order and see it put in execution accordingly; doing theym bothe to understande that whosoever shall refuse to conforme himself to this our order (as we thinke they will not) the same thereby shall geve us cause to aile the other against him that so maketh default.

The like whereof we will doo against him that shall for his own mayntenance intertaigne any Scottie borne out of this realme to annoy the adverse parte.

This order to endure during the lorde deputie[s] and counsels pleasures.

H. Dubliu, eane.—G. Kyldare.—Willelmus Midensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trymleteston.—Henry Radeclyff.—H. Sydney.—John Travers.—D. Hay.

¹ Passes.

² Causeways.

³ Fol. 40b. is blank.

1557.
fol. 42.

[XXXVII.]—At Dublyu, the xxvii of Marche, 1557:

T. Fytswaunders.—For the better defence of thimhabitantes of Leys,¹ Offally,² Irry,³ Glanmeliroy⁴, and Slemarge,⁵ and for the spedier repressing of suche as in those quarters might hereafter robell, it is ordered, agreed and concluded by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, that there shalbe generall musters of labourers taken for the fortifieng of certayne places, cutting of certayn paces and mending of sundry towghors, within the mid cuntreys, and that thereto shalbe cessed in the countie of Kildare, 400 labourers, in the countie of Kilkenny 400 labourers, in the countie of Dublyn 200 labourers, in the countie of Meche 500 labourers, and in the countie of Westmether 400 labourers, for the doing of the premisses.

The said labourers to be furnished with vitailes and toles at the charges of the countrey for eight daies and to reparre to suche places as by the lorde deputie shalbe appoynted at suche tyme as by his letters he shall signifie to the shiref of every countie his pleasuro in that behalf.

H. Dublin, canceller.—H. Sydney —Henry Radeclyff.—George Stanley.

fol. 42b.

[XXXVIII.]—The copie of the letters [to sheriffs], sent furthe upon thordre afore writhin, for mustring of labourers :

We grete you hartely well: And wheras upon consultacion had of late for the better defence of the cuntreys of Leys, Offally, and others therunto adjoyneng, and to abote the courage of suche rebelles and malefactours as happily hereafter might seke to bring the same into disordre, it was thought expedient, concluded and agreid by us, the lorde deputie and counsall then assembled, as well that certain fortifications shalde be made bothe alongest the bordres and within the saide cuntreys, as also that paces shalde be cutte and toughers mended for the more easy passage of tharmy, and saulftie of the people travailing to and fro, and for that purpose that generall musters shalde be made of all the busbandmen and labourers within the counties adjoynante wherby a sufficient numbre of strange and hable workmen may be appoynted to assemble together at tyme and place certain, furnyshed of vitailes and tooles necessary, and be employed in labor as we, the lorde deputie, shall take ordre:

These be therfor to will and requyre and nevertheless to charge and commandee you in their majesties names to cause suche generall musters of labourers as is aforesaide to be made within that the countie of ——⁶ with all expedition, and choosing ——⁷ of the best and moost hable men oute of the whole numbre, to appoynte them to be in perfite redynes to assemble and mete all together the morowe after Lowo Sunday⁸ next, in the mornyng, at suche place as by our the lorde deputies letters shalbe to the shiref of the saide countie signified, with sufficient furniture of tooles and vitailes for eight daies.

At whiche tyme they shalbe further directed by us, the lorde deputie, for employmant of their travall abouthe the purposes afore mentioned as best shall appertayne. We require also and straitly charge you, the shiref and sergeant of the saide countie, upon ordre herein taken, to

^{1, 2, 3, 4, 5} Leix, Offally, Irry, Glanmeliroy, and Slemarge were, by act of parliament at Dublin in 1556-7, constituted shires under the names of the King's County and the Queen's County.

^{6, 7} Blanks in MS.

⁸ The first Sunday after Easter-day, 18 April, 1557.

see the premyses put in due execucion without delay, as ye, and either of you, will answer for the contrary doing at your extreme perilos.

1557.

[XXXIX.]—Letters for generall musters of men of warre : fol. 43b.

We grete you hartely well. And where it is upon consultacion thought goode to us that there shulde be for dyverso respectes generall musters taken thoroughe oute their majesties realme in suche sorte as heretofore hath been accustomed, and by thordre of their majesties lawes in suche cases is appointed, and the same so taken to be to us with spedre retourned, we shall therfor requyre you that dividing yourselfs into circuites ye do aswell take musters with all expedicion of all their majesties subiectes of thage betwee 16 and 60 within their majesties Countie of [—]¹ and to geve warnyng to every man to be furnished with wepon and armoure according to the tenure of the statutes therein provided, and also to make a perfle booke of your doinges therin, and of every mannes name and furniture in every towne within the said countie, and to advertyse the same in due ordre to us before the last of April next cumyng, and not to fail of any parte hereof as ye tendre your dutys to their majesties.

Yeven at Kilmaynan, the xxviith of Marche, 1557.

[XL.]—A proclamacion for goode ordre betwene the souldiours fol. 44.
and the countrey, xxvii^o die Marci, 1557 :

Where, by reason of the warres at this present in Offally for the chastiseng of the rebellis there, the souldiours as well horsemen as fotemen have occasion to passe and repasse daily throughte the borders and other places of the Englishe pale, and that we be enformed by the souldiours that they can not have meate and drinke for their money as they were wante to have, but that the people in many places rather fleo the townes when they see them cumyng, and raise the crye then mynister any reasonable ayde to them for their money, and on the other parte oftentimes complaint is made to us that the souldiours passing in sorte above saide take meate and drinke and pay nothing therfore.

To the intente that the souldiours shulde be relieved with vituiles for their money, as reason is they shulde, and that the people according to right shulde receyve mouey for the same, it is therefore ordered by us, the lorde deputie and conessall, that whensoever any souldiour or souldiours shall passe throughte the countrey in any place within the Englishe Pale, and demaunde meate and drinke or horsmete, he or they who so demaunde shall call for the sergeant, constable, or other officer yf there be any, or otherwyse for two of the best men in the towne, and shall require them to see them for their money provided of that they require within the saide towne, and the saide sergeant, constable, other officer, or the two best of the towne thereupon shall see them furnished of all things fite for them and to receyve money therefore and see the people paied.

And if either the souldiour shall take any thinge otherwise then by this fol. 44b. proclamacion is appointed, excepte demaunding it as is above written, it shalbe denyed to him, or that any suche sergeant, constable, other officer or two of the best of the towne shall deny to see the souldiours so demaunding to be furnished of their demaundes and to receyve money therfor for the people, the souldiour so offending or the sergeant, constable, officer or two of the best of the towne so denying to see the

¹ Blank in MS.

1557.

souldiours sufficiently furnished for their maner of arme thinges as shalbe within the saide towne, and every man avoiding the towne or raising the crye when the souldiours shall cumme, to be punished by imprisonment and fyne at the lorde deputie and commissaries pleasure. And, therefore, for the better execution thereof, and to advoide the disorder that hereby daily doth arise, we will you, the lordes and gentilmen of the countrey, to take suche ordre with your tenementes, in every of your townes, as by your gode diligence this our proclamation may for the benefite of the countrey and the well ordering of the souldiours the sooner take good effecte.

fol. 45.

[XLI.]—Hec indentura, facta secundo die Aprilis, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo [1557], inter honorabilem ac illustrem principem, dominum Thomam Radclif, militem, Sussexie comitem, vice-comitem Flitwauters, dominum de Egremound et Burnell, unum generosorum private canere invictissimi domini regis, neconon omnium generosorum seruissime domine regine pincianariorum et generosorum ad arma in regno suo Anglia capitaneum, ac regni Hibernie predictis domino regi et regine deputatam, ceteroisque de consilio regali in eodem regno, quorun nomina hic inferius scribuntur, ex una parte, et Gulielmum Ower Okarwell, de principali Okarwellorum familia in patria de Ely Ocarwell oriundum, parte ex altera, testatur quod predictus Gulielmus concessit, promisit et per presentes se obligavit tenera et firmata perimptore dictis dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus prefata regine, Auglia regibus, tenore et formam articulorum sequentiam :

[1.] In primis: Quod non solum Catholican fidem et religionem, quantum in se est, promovebit et defendet, sed omnes etiam contradicentes aut renitentes pro suo possa corrigi in judicium vocari et debito modo per omnia puniri faciet.

[2.] Item: Acceptabit et recognoscet predictos dominum regem et reginam legitimos esse sibi principes, illisquis heredibus et successoribus predicte domine regine adherebit contra omnes homines sicut fidelis subditus, et sicut ceteri ligati predicti regni Hibernie servinnt et obedient servire et obedire debent.

[3.] Item: Predictus Gulielmus non adherebit nec confederabit cum inimicis aut rebellibus dictorum regis et regino aut successorum suorum sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus cartigabit et prosequetur.

fol. 45b.

[4.] Item: Ulterius, dictus Gulielmus per presentes obligatur quod regia maiestas habebit omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias se eterna omnia et singula debita ad suam claustrinam spectantia tam ea que modo jacent et existunt sub tutela et gubernacione predicti Gulielmi quam que quovismodo postea crescere et legitime provenire poterint ad illorum majestatum usus infra limites et jurisdictionem patrie de Ely predicte.

[5.] Item: Similiter prefatus Gulielmus promptus et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad servicium domini regi et regine heredibus et successoribus dicto domine regine ad mandatum domini deputati pro tempore existentis, cum duodecim equestribus et viginti quatuor turbariis bene armatis in omni suo magno progressu bellico vulgariter nuncupato hostinges¹, cum virtualibus pro se et suis ad expensas patrie sue quaudocunque et quociescunque hujusmodi domino deputato pheebit

¹ In margine: "Note: rent: service of horsemen, kearne, and galloglas."

ad hoc assignare et demandare. Et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingentis serviet cum toto numero et potestate sua cum virtualibus similiter pro duobus vel tribus diebus. Et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum (ut predicitur) forisfaciet et solvet pro quolibet die tres solidos et octo denarios et pro quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

[6.] Item: Predictus Gulielmus concessit et promisit pro recognoscione obediencie sue et quia tenet dictam patriam de domino rege et domina Regiam reddere et solvere singulis annis dictis dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus prefate regine, duodecim libras legalis monetae Hibernicae, solvendas et tradendas officiaris suis annuatim in hoc regno ad festum Sancti Michaelis tantum.

[7.] Item: Prefatus Gulielmus ulterius concessit et promisit daturum se quolibet anno bonaglum octoginta Scoticis, vulgariter nuncupatis galloglasses, pro uno quarterio anni. Et quod indilata dabit et solvet fol. 46. prefato domino deputato aut ejus assignatis centum viginti martos piagues (ut moris est) pro nominacione et admissione sua ad locum capitanei sue nationis et patrie de Ely predicte.

[8.] Item: Prefatus Gulielmus non solum jura mentum corporale prestitum super sacrosancta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum, sed finaliter concessit etiam et promisit, pro majori securitate fidelitatis sue erga regis et regine maiestates, posere obsides suos peas prefatam dominum deputatum vel alibi prout melius eidem domino deputato videbitur.

In cujus rei et omnium premissorum fidem et testimonium, tam predictus dominus deputatus et consilium quam prefatus Gulielmus his scriptis manus suas alternatim apposuerunt.

Data die et mense supradictis, annis regnum Philippi et Marie, Dei gratia Anglie, Francie, Hispaniarum, ntriuusque Sicilie, Neapolis, Hierusalem et Hibernie regis et regine, fidelis defensorum, archiducum Austrie, ducum Mediolani, Burgundie et Brabancie, comitum Haspurgie, Flandrie et Tirollis tertio et quarto [1557].

[XLII.]—At Dablyn, the ixth of June, 1557 :

fol. 46b.

T. Sussex.—Where variance is depending betwene Brian Offorral and Fiungbeney M^o Tege concerning the captainship of the countrey of Offorral Bane, and betwene the bretherne and sonnes of Donell Bane and Fiunghe M^o Tege aswell for the deathe of the said Donell, lately slaine by Fiunghe, as also for the breache of the shanty taken by the lorde deputie and therle of Kildare upon the said Donell and Fiunghe for the keping of their majesties peas :

It is ordered, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, with the conseut of the said parties, that they shall stande to performe and abide in the premisses all such orders and determinacione for all the said matters as we, the lorde deputie and counsell, shall hereafter take therin :

And, for the better performance thereof and the sure keping of their majesties peas, that every of theym shall put their several pledges into the handes of the lorde deputie and counsell.

Videlicet, the said Brian, for him and his septe, Tirlanghe m^o Brian; the bretherne and sonnes of Donell Bane, for theym and their septe, Brian mac Morough; and Fianglney m^o Tege, for him and his septe, Donell mac Fianghney, Brian mac Fianghney and Dermot m^o Huberte.

1557.

And, further, whosoever brekith this order to be chastised by the lorde deputie and counsell as to their discreecions shalbe thought good.

fol. 47.

H. Dublin, canc.—James Desanond.—G. Armachanus.—G. Kyldare.—Cristopherus Tuamensis.—Jenico, Vicecomes of G[ormanston].—Thomas Daresensis.—J. of Slane.—P. of Trymleston.—Henry Radeclyff.—D. Hay.

fol. 47b.

[XLIII.]—Apud Dublinam, tercio Julii annis reguorum regis et regine Philippi et Marie tertio et quarto :

T, Sussex.—It ys concludid by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme, and the reste of their majesties counsell of the same whose names be hereunto subscrivd, that, for sondry consideracions touching as well the repressing of rebelles as also the resyng of foreyne invasion, ther shalbe a generall hosting for fourty dayes to be proclaimed, after the olde custome by wrytt at the rate of thre plowe lande to a carte, to sett fourthe the secounde daye of August nexte, and to mete at suche place as upon the nexte consultacion had by us in the meane shall by proclamation be sett fourthe.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Armachanus.—G. Kyldare.—Jenico, vicecomes of G[ormanston].—W. Midensis.—Roland Baltynias.—P. of Trymleston.—Christofer Donsany.—Thomas Louithe.—Allexsandyr¹ off Fernya.—Christoffor of Kylen.—Thomas Daresensis.—D. Hay.—Henry Radeclyff.—George Stanley.—Gersald Aylmer, justice.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—John Plunket.—Francis Agarde.

fol. 48.

[XLIV.]—At Duhlyn, the xxiiith of July, 1557 :

Memorandum : That where upon the consultacion and agreement of this last generall hosting next before written aswell as at the other the laste yere, the countreys of the Englishe Pale alledge that they have of their owne benevolence been further charged then they heretofore have been accustomed to be.

It is therfore condescended and agreed by us the lorde deputie and counsell that this increase of charge growen and growing at these two laste hostings and afore mentioned, shalbe no president to burden the countreys hereafter with the like, but that the same shall stande chargeable from hensforthe with as manche as of anncient custome they have been wonte to beare and no further.

fol. 48b.

[XLV.]—This indenture, made at Dublin, the xxiiiiith day of July, anno 1557, betwixt the right honorable the lorde deputie and counsell of the one partie and John Bremengham and his son Waltier Bremengham of the other partie, witnesseth :

That whens question was moved betweue the saide parties touching the castell of Kannafad the saide lorde deputie and counsell alledging the same to pertayne to the quones majestie by reason that a certayne somme of money was defrayed for the buylding therof out of the kinges Majesties treasure and a comon cesse was alevied of the countrey by ordre directed from the lorde deputie and counsell then being for the same, whiche was doon for the speciall service that the same castell may doo, it lyeng on the frontier betwixt the Englishe Pale and Offallyly upon the trange of the long foorde called Aghefadda.

¹ Alexander Devereux, bishop of Ferns.

And the saide John and Waltier alledging that the saide castell appertaynethe to them selfes, for, as they sayed, it is buylid upon their propre inheritance and that they have employed, as they alledged, more chardges upon the buylidg therof then the saide lorde deputie and counsall have doon either in money or cesse, of whiche allegaciones controversie is like to rise toweling the right of the saide castell:

Notwithstandinge for that the same conlde not presently be herde and determinyd for lacke of the proues and that there is present nede of service to be doon by the castell, it is thought goode that the saide John and Waltier shude dimise and to ferme lets, like us by these presents they de demiso and to ferme lett to the saide lorde deputie and counsall their wholo interest in the saide castell and the bawne annexed to the fol. 49.
same for terme of thre yeres nexte ensuyng the date hereof, yelding and payeng for the same castell and bawne onely to the saide John or Waltier their heyres or assigne the somme of six shillinges and eight pence sterlinc yerly at the feaste of Saint James thnypostall.

Provided that the premises shall in no wise be impediment or hinderance to the right or title that the quenes majestie pretendeth to the saide castell, and also the saide John and Waltier have conuenanted and agreid that in case it shall same requisit to the lorde deputie and couassall for service to be doon at thende of the saide terme to take the saide castell and bawne for more yeres that they shalbe contented to lett the same after the forcsaide rate.

In witnes wherof the saide lorde deputie and counsall and the saide John and Waltier have unto the partis of this indenture interchangably subscribed their handes, the day and yere above specified.

[XLVI.]—Hec indentura, facts xxiii^o die Julii, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinqagesimo septimo [1557], inter honorabilem et prepotentem dominum, Thomam Radclif, prenobilis ordinis garterii militem, Sussexie comitem, vicecomitem Fitzwarteres, dominum de Egremonde et Burnell, unum generosorum private camere invictissimi demini regis, neenon omnium generosorum screrissime domine regine pencionariorum et generosorum ad arma in regno suo Anglie capitaneum, ac regni Hibernie predicto domine regi et regie deputatum, ceterosque de consilio regali in eodem regno quorum nomina hic inferins scribuntur ex una parte, et Berwardum, filium Mauri Offamall,¹ in patria de Offamall Bane, percilla de Annaly,² parte ex altera, testatar quod predictus Bernardo concessit, promisit et per presentes se obligavit tenere et firmiter perimplere dictis dominis regi et regine heredibus et successoribus prefate regine, Angliæ regibus, tenorem et formam articulorum sequentium :

[1.] In primis: Quod non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem, quantum in se est, promovebit et defendet, sed omnes etiam contradicentes aut recnentes pro suo posse corrigi in iudicium vocari et debito medo per omnia puniri faciet.

[2.] Item: Acceptabit et recognoscet predictes dominos regem et reginam legitimos esse sibi principes, illisque heredibus et successoribus predicte domine regino adhierebit contra omnes homines sicut fidelis subditus et sicut ceteri ligi predicti regni Hibernie servivit et obediunt aut scrivere et obedire debent.

¹ In margin: "Note: Rent of beves of vile hers arryce of kersone and kearns."¹⁸

² Now part of county of Longford.

1557.
fol. 50.

[3.] Item: Predictus Bernardus non adhorebit nec confederabat cum inimicis aut rebellibus dictorum regis et regiae aut successorum suorum, sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus castigabit et prosequetur.

[4.] Item: Ulterius, dictus Bernardus per presentes obligatur quod regia maiestas habebit omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias ac cetera omnia et singula debita ad suam celsitudinem spectantia, tam ea que modo jacent et existant sub tutela et gubernatione predicti Bernardi quamque quovismodo posthac crescere et legitime proeire poterint ad illorum majestatum usus infra limites et jurisdictionem patrie de Offaall Bane predicto.

[5.] Item: Similiter prefatus Bernardus promptus et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad serviandum dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus dictie domine regine ad mandatum domini deputati pro tempore existentis, eum sex equestribus et triginta turbariis¹ bone armatis in omni suo magno progressu bellio, vulgariter nuncupato hostinges, cum victualibus pro se et suis ad expensas patrie sue quaadocunq[ue] et quociescunq[ue] hujusmodi domino deputato placet al hoc assignare et demandare, et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingente serviet cum toto numero et protestate sua cum victualibus similiter pro duobus vel tribus diebus et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum (ut predictus) forisfactet et solvet pro quolibet die tres solidos et octo denarios, et pro quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

[6.] Item: Predictus Bernardus concessit et promisit, pro recognitione obediencie sue et quia tenet dictam patriam de domino regi et domina regina reddere et solvere singulis annis dictis dominis regi et regine, heredibus et successoribus prefata regine, quinquaginta martos pingues² annuatim, ad festum Sancti Michaelis tantum triduendos officiariis suis vel in defectu martorum solvet pro eis tantundem pecunie quantum ex veteri consuetudine solitum est solvi.

[7.] Item: Prefatus Bernardus ulterius concessit et promisit daturum se quolibet anno bonagium eccliam Scoticis vulgariter nuncupatis gallo-glasses pro uno quarterio anni. Et quod indilat dubit et solvet prefato domino deputato att ejus assignato centum martos pingues (et moris est) pro nominatione et admissione sua ad locum capitanei nationis et patrie de Offaall Bane predicto. Et quod respondebit et exsolvet de tempore in tempus ad illorum majestatum usus omnia Offaall Bane ante hac ex consuetudine solvit aut solvere debuit, et que ad illorum majestates quovismodo pertinet aut pertinere debent.

[8.] Item: Prefatus Bernardus non solum jumentum corporale prestith super sacrae scripta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum, sed finaliter concessit etiam et promisit pro majori securitate fidelitatis sue erga regis et regine majestates ponere obsides suis penes prefatum dominum deputatum vel alibi prout melius eidem domino deputato videbitur.

In causa rei et omnium premissorum fidem et testimoniun tam predictus dominus deputatus et consilium quam prefatus Bernardus his scriptis manus suas alternatim apposuerunt.

Data die et mense supradictis annis regnorum Philippi et Marie, Dei gratias, Anglie, Francie, Hispaniarum, utrinque Sicille, Neapolis, Hierusalem et Hibernie regis et regine, fidei defensorum, archiducum Austrie, ducum Mediolani, Burgundie et Brabancie, comitum Haspurgi, Flandrie et Tirollis, quarto et quinto [1557].

¹ In margin: "His risage out: six horsemen, thirty kearne"

² In margin: "His rent: fifty fat beoves."

[XLVII.]—By the lord deputie and counsall, at Dublin, Julii xxvii^o, 1557:

1557.
fol. 51.

Where variaances hatho beene inuoced betwixte Lucas Otoole, in the behalfe of himself and the rest of his septe whether of them ought of right to haue the spending of Glancapp in the Toolies countrey, for the deciding wherof and for a quietnes honsforth to be had, bothe parties were agreed to abido the sayeng of the freholders of Glancappo, forasmuch as the saide freholders appearing this day before us, the lord deputie and counsall, have made a corporall othe upon the holy Evangelistes that Glancappo is not nor ought of right to be charged with any expences to any of the saide septs of the Toolies but hathe beene accustomed to be at the comanndement of the lord deputie for the tyme being and used to pay ycrely unto him certain woodd carriages¹ and other dues to be defended against all other that by violento and wronge woldes exacte any thing upon them, which ordre was taken in the tyme that sir Edward Ponynge, knight, supplied the place of deputation²:

It is therefore nowe ordered concluded and agreed by the saide lord deputie and counsall that neither the said Lucas Otoole nor Phelym Otoole nor any other of the Toolies bensforth shall haue any spending upon the tennantes of Glancappo but that they shalbe free from all exactions fol. 51b. that any of the Toolies aforesaid should hindren them withall and stande only chargenble to such impositions as the lord deputie for the tymo beio go shall taxo and set pon them.

[XLVIII.]—At Dublin, xxix^o Julii, 1557:

fol. 52.

T. Sussex.—Forasmuch as it is thought expediente to the lord deputie and counsall that the more parte of their maiesties wnged kerne shall remayne in Leyes and Offally for the defence of those quarters and not goo forthe to this next generall hostynge:

It is therefore resolved by the saide lord deputie and counsall that there shalbe fifty kerne intertwyned into wages for sixe weekes to goo forthe to the nexte hosting and then to be discharged onles for further respects of service it shalbe thought good to intertwyn them for a longer tyme.

H. Dublin, caue.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radclyff.—Georgo Stanley.—Frances Agarde.—D. Hay.³

[XLIX.]—Proclamatio facta per dominum deputatum et consilium, apud campum propo Mulighe,⁴ xvi^o Julii, 1557:

fol. 53.

Cum illustris ac proptens dominus Thomas, Sussexis comes, prenobilis ordinis garterii miles, vicecomes Fitzwauter, dominus de Egremounde et Burnell unus gueerosorum privato ename invictissimi domini regis omnium regis et regno in regno Anglio gueerosorum pensionariorum et gueerosorum ad aruu capitaneus, ac regni Hibernie deputatus, pro certo habens tam Donaldum Oconor, cuius manifeste prediciones et conpiraciones aduersus illorum maiestates non solum vulgo sunt cogulite, sed complures etiam traditores, rebelles et exiles, qui justam illorum maiestatum pruincionem et legis contemptu vindictam devitantes, ac eo psceto expulsi tamen extra limites de Loys et Offally quam de aliis locis ubi tunc habitabant nuper accessum sunum fecerunt ad partes rivo de Shannon adiacentes, et iu

¹ In margin: "Note: Wood to be carried to the deputie."

² 1494-5.

³ Fol. 53b. is blank.

⁴ Meeleek, co. Galway.

1557. diversis Hibernicis patriis ex utraque rivi parte constitutis, facile inveniebant qui illos fuerent ac in omnibus opem et auxilium subministrarent, inter quos quoddam Omaddinorum qui castellum de Muligho et ejus confines in eis possessione habebant pre ecclesis manifestissimis iudicium benevolencie eos erga prefatos traditores robollos, et exlegos fecerunt, tamen non ignorabant prefatum Donaldum et omnes qui illius sequuntur partes aut quovis modo opem et auxilium suppeditant per proclamationem publice factam pro traditoribus repudri, et ideo in extremam illorum maiestatam legum discrimen incurrere.

fol. 53b.

Resolvebat igitur per matram deliberacionem et advisamentem reliquorum illorum maiestatis consiliorum, regis et regino exercitum secum ad predictum castellum de Muligho traducere, pro dubita castigacione tem predictorum Omaddinorum si in sua traditoria obstinatione persevererent quam allorum in illis partibus habitancium qui simili quicquid auderent ad animacionem traditorum et illicrum maiestatis regisque dignitatis contemptum.

Ac itaque veniens eorum predicto castello ac offerens maiorem favorem et misericordiam, rebellibus qui tum autodictum castellum tenebant quam pro illorum meritis par erat, justissimo provocatus fuit per illorum manifestam pervicaciam obstinationem et traditorum disobedientiam, ne recusacionem illorum maiestatis autoritati cedere, si et potentia adversus illos nti, quibus coacti sunt pro sylva vite custodia secreto se subducere et sic duriter evadendo castellum¹ vncum relinquesse, unde factum est quod idem castellum nunc (sicut de juro debet) in illorum maiestatis legitima et reali possessione existit.

fol. 54.

Prefatus ergo dominus deputatus et consilium valentes ac optantes omnes illorum maiestatum subditos de via aberrantes per clemenciam et mansuetitudinem potius quam per rigorem et extremitatem in ordinem ac debite sua obedientie cognacione reduci, quanquam non est illis ignotum prefatum Donaldum Ocoor et reliquos traditores, rebelles et exlegos predictos virtualia ac reliqua necessaria tam secreto quam publice nuper sibi subministrata habuisse in diversis patriis ex utraque parte rivi de Shanes existentibus, tamen quandoquidem capitanei petriarum predictarum prefata domino deputato modo venient ad Muligho accessum eum ad illam fecerunt, offerebentes imposterum bonum et fidele servicium illorum maiestatis prestare secundam illius urbisacionem comanodissimum duxerunt per hanc proclamationem publice denunciare ac significare, quod sicut contenti sunt abstinere a justa punitione delinquenciam nec illis debitat penas iuxta illorum merita infligere sub spe bona melioris frugis posthac proventure sic per presentes in regis ac regino nomine firmiter injungunt ac dant in mandatis omnibus et singulis (tam patrarium predictarum capitaneis quam reliquis illorum maiestatum subditis ibidem habitantibus sub pena lese maiestatis quod omnes imposterum eadie evaneant quomodo, sic deinceps peccent diligenterque prouideant ne predicto Donaldo Ocoor vel obsecunque alteri traditori rebelli aut exlegi de Offaly, Leys vel de quacunque preterea patria ad illos quo auxilio fugienti opem, auxilium seu auxilium quovis modo ferant ac ministrent nec alieni Omaddinorum qui castellum de Muligho nuper possederunt neque illis qui idem castellum nuper tenebant, presertim Johanni Mori Oglethane, Conoghyr Oglethane, Johanni Boy McFlyne, Brianno McDonell, Williomo Moile, Dermicin McAndro, Donaldo Odovalishe, Donello McFynell et Hungoni

fol. 54b.

¹ The capture of the castle of Medick was referred to in a letter from the king and queen, dated Richmond, 31 July, 1557, to the lord deputy Sussex.—State Papers Ireland, Public Record Office, London. It was also noticed in a paper entitled "A journey by the earl of Sussex," from 10 July to July 18, 1557, by Athlone pauperrimus of arms.

Oborum, nec eorum alieni secreto vel in proprio intra sive authoritatis limites, sed quod predicti capitanei publice generalem monitionem dabunt omniibus sub se habitantibus pro apprehensione omnia et singulorum traditorum rebellium exlegum et malefactorum antedictorum ubique fuerunt inventi.

Et si impostorum probatum ac manifestum fuerit predictum Donaldum Oeonum nuper possessores castelli de Mulighe, qui illud nuper illorum iure et nomine tenebant, seu quemvis alium traditorem, rebellem, exlegum, aut malefactorem superius specificatum, post hanc proclamacionem publice factam acceperit cibum, potum aut reliqua ad suos usus necessaria, sive permissos esse secreto vel publice existere aut manere in aliquo patriarum predictorum quod tunc capitaneus ejusdem patrie unde virtus in vel alia necessaria sunt subministrata seu quavis alia persona antedicta ubi forte secreto vel in aperto existent aut manebunt respondebit pro eo facto ut soperius est declaratum, et prosequetur ac punietur tanquam rebellis eo quod traditoribus et insigniter delinquentibus auxilium et adjumentum subministravit.

Atque hec proclamatio pro ultima mencione accipiat quia fol. 55. hujusmodi gravia ac notabilia crimina postbac committenda, non tam facile impostorum impunita evadent sicut modo sunt pretermissa, sed si occasio dabitur cum extremo rigore et severitate punientur.

Ac insuper prefatas dominus deputatus et consilium dant in mandatis ac firmiter injungendo precipiunt omnibus regis et regine subditis tam capitaneis et officiariis quam privatis personis quod auxiliantes et assistentes erunt hinc qui reliqui erunt in castello de Mulighe pro defensione et salva custodia ejusdem in omniis que rationabiliter ab illis requirent. Significavit ultime quod si contingat aliquem illorum seu quenvis alium eo venientem sive inde abeuntia injuriam, detrimentum seu corporis lesionem de via expere quod tunc capitaneus illius patrie ubi documentum est illatum respondebit pro facto, quo in casu neque ignorancia neque aliqua alia excusacio locum habebit aut admittetur.

Postremo, prefatas dominus deputatus et consilium volunt quod omnes et singuli capitanei patriarum in his partibus mittent ad castellum de Mulighe pro hujus proclamacionis exemplari Latine scripti, in eum finem ut idem melius intelligere queant, et se ad illius debitam executionem sicut per eas accomodare possint.

Deus salvos faciat regem et reginam.¹

[L.]—A proclamacion sett fourthe by the lorde deputie, the nobles fol. 56. of this realme and the reste of the king and quenes majesties counsaill assembled at Dublyn, the xxth of October, the fourthe and fiftie yeares of ther majesties reigne :

Wheare ther be many of the horsemen and kerne of Lex, Offalley, Irry, Slemarge, and Glannmonlyry,² retayned in dyverse partes of this realme, and that the sayde horsemen and kerne so retayned lyving openly in quycie and good order doo not onely secretly ayde the outlaws and rebelles with suelo things as they maye, but also as yt doth moste manifestely appere, goo personally also with them in the nyght to bornynges, spoylings, stellthes and murdres, wherby ther majesties good subiectes receyve moche herte and the rebelles the better hable to achieve ther myschevous and trayterous ententes when they be so secretly sydil and guyded by suche as to open shewe doo no herte and after the facte commytted doo the nexte daye shewe themselves in open company as thonghe they were gilteles thercof.

¹ Fol. 55b. is blank.

² See page 32.

1557. It ys therefore orderid and decreid by us, the lordis deputis, the nobles of this realme and the reste of ther majesties counsill then present, that whosoever shall upon lycence or otherwyse detayne or kepe any horseman or kernaghe of the countreys aboue wrytten, and shall not within viii dayes after the proclaymyng of this our ordor within the contrey or countreys whoure he shall dwell presento in wryting the name or names of so many horsemen or kerne as he shall so detayne of the sayde countreys to us, the lordis deputis, or to sir Henry Radelyf, knight, livetenant of the said countryos, that then every man so fayling shall forfeyte for every horseman or kerne so detayned contrary to this our ordor one hundred poudnes sterling, the same to be leyved to ther majesties use ymmediately upon the proving of the prenysses and the moytie thereof to be geveu to hym that shall give thunformacyon of the person so detayned contrary to this our ordor.

fol. 56b.

[LI.]—By the lord deputys :

Wheare we dyd heretofore, uppon divers and good respectes, restraine sir Henry Radelyf, knight, leivtenant of Leyse, Oifally, etc. from the prosecuting or annoyng of any of the borderers of the sayd countreys duering the time of our late jorney in the northe, althoough the sayd borderers shold in any thing ayd or assist the rebelles, by reason wherof there hath succeeded divers hurtes committid by the rebelles with the nyd of the sayd borderers, and more are lyko to ensue yf speyl remeedy be not had therin forasmuch as divers and often warninges have been gevin by us to the sayd borderers that they shold forbear to nyd the rebelles with men, viuellis or any other succors and that notwithstanding they do from tyme to tyme coustume our sayd warninges and comandementes. We do therfore, for the avoyding of further hurt that myght ensue, geve by these presentes liecence and acordyng to the sayd sir Henry aswell to take pledges of all men and in all places wheare it shalbe provyd that any goods under his rule takon by the rebelles hatha ben receyvd, and the same pledges to detaine till restituacion be fully made; as also to plage, ponyshe and prosecute with sword and fier and other warlyke maners, all Iryshmen and their countreys wheare he shall justly prove that the sayd rebelles shalbe by any meanes ayded, succored or relevyd from henceforthe :

fol. 57b.

And further that the sayd sir Henry shall and may gevo to any of his deputys in ether of the countreys lycens under his hand wryting to do any parte of the prenysses when himself for any respect shall not think fyt to go in persone, which lycence shalbe a discharge for his deputys or deputys :

And further that the sayd sir Heary or his deputy, licenceid under his hand wryting, shall and may execute the mershall law upon all manner of persoas that shall be found gylty of the prenyssis.

Yevyn at Dublyn, the xxth of October, 1557.

fol. 58.

[LII.]—At Dublyn, the xxth of October anno 1557.

It ys condescendid and agreid by the lordis deputis, the nobles of this realme and others of the quenes majesties counsill, that for the presente furnyture of the fortes in Leix and Oifally and other ther majesties garrissons ther shalbe a cesse of eorne and bieves leavyed oute of hande in forme following, that ys to saye :

In Mefhe six hundred peockes eorne, the two partes malte and the other wheate and six score bieves; in Westmether thre hundred peockes, the

two partes wheate the other malte, and thraseore bieves, and in the countie of Kildare thre hundred peckes and thre score bieves, divided in sorte as ys aforesaid.

1557.

[LIII.]—Apud Dublyn, 21 Octobris, 1557:

fol. 58b.

T. Sussex.—It ys agreed, resolvyd and concluded by us, the lorde deputy, the lorde channaseler, therlo of Kyldare, sir George Stanlye, sir John Alen, Frnances Agard and John Plunket, that their shold be for divers grete and urgent respectes us moving, and for the more snerty of the good state of this realme, sharpe warre made with all possible sped upon Shane O'nele, the same to be orderyd from tyme to tyme as to the lorde deputy shalbe thought best.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Kyldare.—George Stanley.—John Alen.—Jo. Plunket.—Francis Agarde.—D. Hay.

[LIV.]—Apud Armagh, xxvth Octobris, 1557:

fol. 59.

Memorandum:—Yn the furst jorney that was made upon Shane O'nele we whose names be under wryten came after the taking of the pray to Armagh and finding thore a grete masso of bntter, corne and other victuells, wherewith Shane myght have meynteigned a gret nomber of Scotts for a wholo yere to have the better done his determinyd hurtes upon their majesties good and Inglyshe soliectes, dyd resolve for meny grete respectes us moving that their shold be inquiry made of all victuells and other goodes whatsover beloaging to the churches or mynsters.

And npon seqestring the samo into sncr places which was done the spoyle of the rest shold bo gevin to the army and whatsoever cold not be carryed away shold be getheryd together and burnt; and finding after that the masse was so grete as the same cold not by auy meanes be carryed away or dueriag our abode there getheryd and put into one or several places, for that allmost every house was fylded with one or other kind of victuell, it was resolved that the victuells shold be burned in the places wherent they lay, the lorde prymates and deanes houses only reservyed, and those onely to be taken out and getheryd together that were bestowed in any holy place.

All which the premyses were done with as mucho reverencie to the holy places and preservacion of images and other ornamente of the churche and favor to the mynsters as by any meanes in suche a case we cold devyso.

Concordat eum originali: Ex. psr mo, Johanne Goldsmith.

[LV.]—At Dublyn, the xxixth of November, anno 1557:

fol. 59b.

T. Sussex.—It ys agreid resolved and concludid by us, the lorde depytie,¹ the nobles of the realme and the reste of the king and quenes majesties counsayl assembled at Dublyn, the daye and yere above wrytten, that for the preasente furnytire of the fortas in Lexe and Offally and other ther majesties garrissons in those parties ther shalbo a esse of twelve hundred peckes corne to be iudyfierently cessid within the shires of Methe, Westmethe, and Kildare, that ys to saye: in Methe, six hundred peckes, whereof two partes malte and the thurdie parte wheate, the pecke of wheate and heare malte at four shillings sterlinc, and woote malts at eight

¹ In margin: " Mem. That the countie of Dublyng was not cessid in this esse, for that the sayd countie was cessid for the furniture of the lord depyties house."

1557. grotes sterlinc the pecke; in Westmether thre hundredth peckes divided in like sorte and at like rate and pricke; and in the countye of Kildare other thre hundredth in somblable sorte. The same to be levied betwixte this and the xth of January nexte, and to be sente: forsomoche as shall come oute of Methie to the town of Trym, and that oute of the countye of Kyldare to Atbie, and that out of Westmether to be delivered at the forte in Offalley.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—Thomas Ormonde, Ossory.—
Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Dousany.—H. Sidney.—
Henry Radeclyff.—Gerald Aylmer.—Thomas Lovell.—Patryk of T[rimleriston].—James Bath.—Robert Dyllyon.—J. Travers.—G. Stanley.—John Alen.—Thomas Lokwod.—Thomas Harburt.—John Parker.—Francis Agarde.—Jo. Plunket.

fol. 60. [LVI.]—At Kilmaynan, the last of November, anno 1557:

T. Sussex.—Forsomoche as it is considered by us, the lorde deputy and counsell, that the quenes majesties fortes and other their highnes holdes and garisons are disfurnished of necessary provision, chiefly wheate and other grayne for their present relief the tyme beinge nowe most propice to put the same in order and consideringe agayne what corne heretofore hath gone out of the Englishe Pale into Yrishe mennes countreyes and is dayly by diverse as well grey merchautes and other comounly laden and eavoyed without lett or restraint wherby great derth and skarcetie is lyke universally to growe:

It is therefore condiscended and decreed that from hensforth no soche grayne shalbe conveyed laden or soule out of the saide Englishe Pale into enny Yrishmanes countreyes nor yet enny forayne suffered or permitted to come upon mercate dayes or other tymes into many the townes, villadges or b[o]roughs to buy any corne but that it shalbe taken as a forseyte and lawfull for every man to sayse uppon the same, the one halfe to the king and quenes majesties uso and the other moytio to the seyson himself.

Willinge and reynynges and nevertheless in their majesties names straifyly chardgings and commandinges all and overy their highnes officers, ministers and subjects of what estate degree or condicion soover they be not onely to have especiall eye and consideracion to the preuisses but also to be from tyme to tyme aydinge and assydinge to all those that shall put this our proclamation in due execucion; not fuylinge herof as your and every of you tender your duties, the service of their majesties and the furtherance of the publyque weale and will further aunswere for the contrary doing at your uttermost peril.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—D. Hay.—
Henry Radeclyff.

fol. 60b.

[LVII.]—By the lorde deputy and counsell:

T. Sussex.—Where for the reformacion of Leys and other their majesties countreyes on those borders order was taken by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, at Dublyon, the viiith of November anno 1558, that the lorde deputie shulde from tyme to tyme when occasion of warre servithe retayne suche number of kerne for that purposc as his lordshippe shall think good, the same to be cessed by his discretion within Methie, Westmether, Dublyn, and other countys. At which tyme it was concluded that there shulde be cessed for the intent aforesaid within the countys of Methie and Dublyn *eccl. i.* sterlinc, to be taken ratably upon the ploughing landes:

It is therefore nowe thought expedient that the said c. A. be levied forthwith and delivered to the treasurer at warres to be employed upon the waging of kerne to pursue the outlawes, and where also the Polles have made defanite to sende such number of kern to the laste generall hostyng as they ought to have done.

It is further or ordered that the accustomed fynes which were wonte to be taxed upon theym, making suche defaultes, shall also be levied forthwith and delivered to the treasurer at warres for the intent aforesaid the said two hundred poundes and forfeites of the Polles to be employed for the waging of kerne as the lordes justices in thabsence of the lords deputie shall think good.

Yeven at Kylnaynan, the second of December, 1557.

H. Dublin, canc.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radeclyffe.—George Stanley.—John Alen.—John Parker.—John Travers.—Frances Harbart.—Frances Agarde.

[LVIII.]—At Laughlyn, the xxvi of Decembrc, 1556:

(1556.)

Whereas in the matter depending in variaunce betweeane Francisco fol. 61b. Dies, Spaniarde, factor and attorney for certaine merchantes of Spayne, playnitif, and Henry Cornelison, late of Myddelbrounghe in Zelande, defendant, upon the demaunde of certaine wares and merchandises laden in Flaunders in the saide Heuryes barke called the Sprite Volant of Middelbroughe and discharged of late in the havon of Waterford and there sold, imbesaled or otherwise hestowed by the saide Henry, it presently appearethe unto us, the lord deputie, by a booke or certificate sent unto us from the maior and bailife, of Waterforde subscribed with their hands, wherunto the seale of office of the mairaltie there also is affixed, that parte of the saide goods afore mencioned were by the saide Henry sold to sundry personnes, parte also were hy him geven awaie, and parte comytted to the secrete custodye of dyverse men, or conveyed to Rochell and other places to be sold.

Forsonneche as upon deliberate examynacion of the matter, and bearing thallegacions on bothe sydes, the saide Henry hathe not producned nor shewyd before us, the saide lord deputie, any sufficiente authoritie or matter to beare him in the sale, gifte, bargayneing awaie or imbeseling of the saide merchaantes goods without ther consent or knowleage :

It is nowe therfore ordered, decreid and concluded by us, by the rantaull consent and agreement of the saide Francisco and Henry, in maner and forme as hereafter particularly is declared :

First that all suche goodes, parcell of the premisses, as remayne unsold, and are mencioned in the said maiors and bailiffes certificate, in whose custody soever they be, shall prescutly be brought in and delyvered into fol. 62. the handes of the maior, bailiffes and aldermen of Waterforde, and that the moncy, billes of dette and other specialties receyved for such other perceles therof as heretofore were soulede hy the saide Henrye or any other factors or doers for him, shall also in like sorte and in the same kynde of coyne that it was receyved be delyvered to the same maior, bailiffes and aldermen without frande coveyne or delaye.

Item : Whare certaine parcellcs of the saile goodes were geven awaie by the saide Henrye to sundry personnes, the saile Henry shall cause the same to be restored and delyvered to the saide maior, bailiffes and aldermen or auswerc unto them the just value and price thereof. So shall he doo for all snele other thiags as by enquiry, deposicion of witnesses or otherwise are knownen, founde and tryed to be purloigned or emheselid by the saide Henry, and are mencioned in the saide certificate made by the maior and bailiffes of Waterforde aforesaid.

And where it appeareth by the saide certificate that parte of the saide goodes were sent to Rochell and there sold and some dowie and

(1556.) difficultie ariseth howe muche the saide Henry ought to aunswere, for that the certificate sent from Rochell under the handes of the poyzmaster and the pahlique notary there, makith declaracion that so muche wares were there uttered and solde by James Donyll, the said Henryes factor and by oon John Salynger as that there was receyved for the same two thowsand sixe handrethe forty nyne frankes and a half, whereof the saide James, upou his othe solempany made before the maior of Waterford, hathen deyed to be by him receyved at Rochell any more then nyntene handrethe tene frankes and thirtene sowso, so that there remayneth in suspunce seven hundredth thirty and eight frankes and seventene sowse, to be tried whether the same ought to be aunswere by the saide Henry or noo:

fol. 63b. It is therfore ordered by us that the saide Henry shall make undelayed payment to the saide maior, bailyffes, and aldermen of as muche money as is acknowledgeable to be by his saide factor, James Donyll, receyved at Rochell for the same, and to stande chargeable also for the rest mencioned in the saide certificate from Rochell, onles he withia the compasse of oon yere bring newe certificate from Rochell, under the towne seale, to lessen or utterlye avyde his present charge in that behalfe:

And hereupon it is further ordered that if the saide Francisco imediately upon payment, restitution and satisfaction made as is aforesside, shall delyver to the saide Henry a good, suffisient and lawfull acquittance and disbarge for his indempunitio against all personnes touching the premisses as by counsall learned shalbe devised, then the said maior, bailyffes and aldermen shall furthwith delyver to the saide Francisco all the saide money, goodes and specialties so by them receyved as aforesaid.

fol. 63. And if the said Francisco shall not be hable to geve suche sufficient discharge therin to the saide Henry as may acquite him of all claymes hereafter to be made by any the principall owners of the saide goods, then all the money, goodes and specialties aforesside to be and remaynse wholy sequestred in the saide maiors, bailyffes and aldermens hands, to be by them saulily kepte until the saide Henry shalbe sufficiently discharged thereof and ordre taken by us for delyvery of the same to the right owners as to justice appertaynethe.

And it is also further ordered by us by consent of hothc parties that the saide Francisco shall presently allowe and defalke upon the saide Henryes accompte as well the fraught of his saide barke, according to the bargaine made in Flaunders at the firste lading of the goodes, as also all suche other reasonable and necessary costs and charges as he hath susteyned syns that tyme aboue the same goodes, so farre forthe as the saide maior, bailyffes and aldermen shall thinke and saye that the saide Francisco in conscience is bound to paye and allowe.

And that the saide Henry shall imediately retorne to Waterfordo and there yelde bis body to prison till he for his parte shall have performed this our ordre, or elles put yn suffisiente surties for the due performaunce and accomplishment of the same. And that doon shall also enter into newe bandes with suffisiente smertes in fyve hundredthe poundes to be answerable and furthcomyng at Waterfordo at all tymes by the space of oon yere next after the date of this our ordre transwero for all suche other goodes parcelles of the saide Spanyardes clayme and lading within his barke aforesencioned as within that tyme shall happen to be founde oute as solde or imbesiled by him, and are not yet knownen nor come to light.¹

¹ Fol. 63b. in blank.

[LIX.]—Pledges taken by the lord deputie and left at his fol. 64.
departing:

Of Ocarrell: his sonne, at Catherlaughe. The castell of Lemyvane
with therle of Ormonde.

Of Omulloy: Tybot Omulloy; Farganonym Omulloys, at the forte
in Leyse. Tybot Omulloys son with Fraunces Cosby.

Of Megohegan: his son:—with therle of Kildare.

Of the Donnes: severall pledges:—with therle of Kildare.

Of Mecowghlan—his son:—with Fraunces Cosby.

Of Brasill Omadden:—his brother:—with Fraunces Croshye.

Of Melanghlyn Omadden: a pledge: with Fraunces Cosby.

Of Phelym Duffy: his brother, Con M^e Nele oga, in the castell of
Dublin.

Pledges promised to be delyvered and their othes taken therfore:

Of Houry Oneyle: one.—Of M^e Mahou: one.—Of M^e genyse: one.

[LX.]—By the lord justice and counsall at Dublin, vi^o Marchi, 1557-8.
fol. 65.

H. Sydnye.—Memorandum: That wheare Art Omolloye, late capten
of Ferkeall, neither according his ductie ded attende on the lord justice
in a journey against the rebelles of the Oconours: neither yest being
sent unto uppoun resonnable securitie to him offred to come to the same
lorde justice did, repaire, bnt utterlie refused the same, and that further
after the said lord justice entrie made in to the said countrey of Ferkeall
and going to the house of the said Omolloye, ded than and during the
said lord justice aboade there, contynuallie absent himself, persisting in
his said wilfull refusall without any just cause or occasion to him
mynisted so to do.

And albeit that the said lord justice ded than also sende unto the said
Omolloye, offring not onlie securitie as aforesaide, bnt also pardone for
him, his wief, children and followers, yest uppoun his wicked and trayterous
pretence appearing than partaking with the said rebelles, both contyned
the same, and further as a perverse enemys and rehell in the departing of
the said lord justice out of the said countrey, in trayterous manner with
a great power of men in warlike arraye ded set uppoun the said lord
justice and army in the strenght of a pase within the said countrey,
wheare in the conflict thedest sonno of the said Omolloye with others of
his fission was than and thereto slayn and vaynquished.

Forasmochie as the said Omolloye, by suchis his trayterous behavior
and open rebellion, hath deserved not only to forfeit and lose his dignitie,
name and roume of captein of the said countrey, but also to be further
persecuted and punished as a traitor.

And therewith considering the fidelite and good service of Tibot
Omolloye, hbrother to the said Art, besides other good respectes and
consideracions we the said lord justice and others, whose names are herunto
subscriveth, have thought mete and expedient to appoint, ordigne and
constitute the said Tibot Omolloye to be chief captein of the said countrey fol. 65b.
of Ferkeall and to posse a graunt therof unto the said Tibot by the
king and queenes majesties lettres patentes accordingly.

The same Tibot to be bounde to certain articles conteigned and
expressed in a payer of indentures in that behalfe devised, the tenor
wherof followeth in the next lefe:

[LXI.]—Hec indentura, facta septimo die mensis Marchi, anno Domini fol. 66.
millesimo quingentesimo quinquagessimo septimo [1557-8] inter honorabilem
virum Henricum Sydney, militem, thesaurarium domini regis et

1557-8.

domine regine ad guerras, ac justiciarius regni sui Hibernie, ceterosque de consilio regali quorum nomina iuferius scribuntur ex una parte et Theobaldum Omulloye in patria de Ferkeall¹ alias vocata Omulloyes countrey, gent (sic) ex altera parte, testatur quod predictus Theobaldus concessit, promisit et per presentes se firmiter obligavit tenere et firmiter perimplere domino regi et domina regine, heredibus et successoribus prefatae reginae, Anglie regibus, tenorem et formam articulorum sequentium :

In primis : Quod non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem, quantum in se est, promovebit et defendet, sed omnes etiam contradicentes aut recusantes pro suo posse corrigi in judicium vocari et debito modo per omnia puniri faciet.

Item : Acceptabit et recognoscet predictos dominos regem et regiam, legitimos esse sibi principes, illisque heredibus et successoribus domine regine predictae adhucerebit contra omnes homines sicut fidelis subditas et sicut ceteri ligie predicti regni Hibernie serviant et obediunt aut servire et obedire debent.

Item : Predictus Theobaldus non adhucerebit nec confederabit cum inimicis et rebellibus dictorum regis et regiae, aut successorum regiae predictae sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus castigabit et prosequetur.

Item : Ulterius, dictus Theobaldus per presentes obligatur quod regia maiestas habebit omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias, ac cetera omnia et singula debita ad suam celsitudinem spectantia, tam ea que modo jacent et existant sub tutela et gubernacione predicti Theobaldi quamque quovismodo postea crescere et legitime provenire poterint ad illorum maiestatum usus infra limites et jurisdictionem patrie de Ferkeall predictae.

Item : Similiter, prefatus Theobaldus promptus et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad serviendum dominis regi et regine, et successoribus regiae predictae ad mandatum locumtenentis deputati seu justiciarii Hibernie pro tempore existentis, cum quatuor² equestribus et duodecim turbariis, bene armatis, in omni suo magno progressu bellico vulgariter nuncupato hostinge, cum viualibus pro se et suis ad expensas patrie sue quandomunque et quocunque hujusmodi locumtenenti deputato vel justiciario placebit ad hoc assignare et demandare. Et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingente serviet cum toto numero et potestate patrie sue, cum viualibus similiter pro dnobus vel tribus diebus. Et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum ut predictar foris faciet et solvet prc quolibet die tres solidos et quatuor denarios et pro quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

Et predictus Theobaldus concessit et promisit daturam se quolibet anno bounagium³ pro uno exercitu Scoticorum, vulgariter nuncupato a battayl of galloglasses, pro dimidio unius quartierii anni.

Ac eciam quod indilat dabit domino justiciario aut assignatis suis centum maries pingues (ut moris est) pro nominatione et admissione sua ad locum capitanei⁴ nationis et patrie de Ferkeall predictae.

Et quod respondebit et exsolvet de tempore in tempus ad illorum maiestatum usus omnia que Omulloye antehac ex consuetudine solvit aut solvere debuit et que ad illorum maiestatum usus quovismodo pertinent aut pertinere debent, seu imposterum concedi aut de jure pertinere dignoscetur.

¹ Now portion of the King's county.

² In margin : " His risinge out."

³ In margin : " Bonagh for half a quarter of a yeare to a battayle of galli- glasses."

⁴ In margin : " 100 beoves for his name of capitaine."

Item: Prefatus Theobaldus concedit per presentes quod locumtenens, deputatus, vel justiciariorum pro tempore existens scindet et scindi mandabit aliquam arctum viam, Anglice vocatam a pase, in dicta patria de Ferkeall ad voluntatem ipsorum locumtenentis deputati et justiciariorum seu eorum alicuius pro tempore existentis.

Et quod ipse Theobaldus de tempore in tempus escurabit et manutenebit eas vias vocatas pases, que per mandatum dicti domini justiciariorum scisse fuerunt aut que imposteruni ad mandata locumtenentis deputati et justiciariorum seu eorum alicuius scindi precipientur sumptibus et in horibus patrie sue predicte.

Item: Prefatus Theobaldus non solum jumentum corporale prestitum super sacrosancta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum, sed etiam finaliter concessit et promisit pro maiore securitate fidelitatis sue erga regis et regine majestates ponere obides suos penes prefatum dominum justiciariorum vel alibi prout melius eidem justiciariorum videbitur expedire.

In ejus rei testimonium et fidem omulum et singulorum premissorum tam predictus dominus justiciariorum et consilium quam prefatus Theobaldus hiis scriptis manus suas alternatim apposuerunt. Data die et mense supradictis, annis regnum Philippi et Marie, Dei gratia, etc.¹

[LXII.]—At Dublin, the xviiith of March, anno 1557[—8]:

H. Sydney.—Fornsmochie as the fort in Leix stondeth presentlie in fol. 68. esse to be founched with corne and that the doing therof may be with lesse bournen and trouble of the countrye in the caricing and conveighing of the same corne to the said fort: it is considered, condescended and agreed hy us, the lorde justice, and others whos names ar hereunto subscribed, that a cesse of corne shalbe hadd within the fyve sheres,² wherof some to pay money or corne, and some corne only, besides the carriage therof:

That is to saye, oon cesse in the countie of Lowth of four hundred peckes of wheate or in steade of the same liiii. vis. viiid., sterling.

In Est Meth four hundred peckes of wheate or in lien therof liiii. vis., sterling.

In Westmeth two hundred peckes of wheate or therfor xxvili. xiis. iiiid., sterling.

In the county of Dublin³ four hundred peckes wherof half in wheate and half in malt, the thirde parte of the same malt [to be] berre malt.

And in the countie of Kyldare oon hundred peckes, wherof fifty io wheat and fifty in malt, the thirde part of the same malt herre.

All which severall corne to be delyvered as folloeth: for Lowth, at the Novao, to thands of John Wakeley; for Est Meth, at Tryme, to the handes of sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of tharum here; for fol. 68b. Westmeth, at Molingarre, to thande of the same sir George; for Duhlin, at the Naesse, to the portref there; and for Kyldare, to be delyvered at Athy to the portref likewise there.

¹ Fol. 67b. is blank.

² In Leinster: Dublin, Louth, Kildare, East Meath, Westmeth.

³ In margin: "The consideration wherof the countie of Dublin in this cesse is cessed as moche as Meth, which is not equal after the rate of circuite ground nor plow landes, is because a great parte of the countie of Kildare and other borders be so wasted, that they cannot be chardged with a ratable cesse, so as in that respect the fort shalde be in lack of forniture if this cesse wer not passed as it is, otherwise the countie of Dublin was never compared to Meth in any cesse or chardge.—Henry Sydney."

1557-8.

And for such money as is afore appointed to be paid for the said corne so severallie to be cessed as aforesaid the same monoy to be paid for the said corne to thandes of the vico thesauror of Irelande for the tyme being.

And it is further concluded by us as aforesaid that as well such money as is afore lymyted to be paid for corne, having election thereof, as also the said corne to be cessed and caried in manner before expressed, shalbe cessed, levied and collected and also delyvered and paid, as said is, before the first of Maye next, without further tract or delaye in any wise.

And also that for all the said corne so to be cessed and delyvered in manner afore declared payment to be made at the delyvery therof in the severall places before expressed by thandes of thaftornamed persones appointed to receyve the sayl corne after the rate of iiiis., sterlinc, the pecke both for wheate and berre malte, and for oto malte after the rate of iiis. viiid. the pecke.

H. Dubliu, canc.—G. Kyldare.—W. Midensis.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Kyllen.—J. Slane.—Thomas Louth.—P. Barnewall of T[rymleteston].—George Stanley.—Henry Radeclyff.—John Travers.—John Alen.—F. Harbort.—Francis Agard.

[LXIII.]—Apud Dublyn, secundo Maii, anno 1558:

1558.
fol. 68.

T. Sussex.—It ys condescendid, concludid and agreid by the right honourable therle of Sussex, lorde deputie of the realme of Irelande, with the advyse and consente of the nobilitie and the rest of the king and quenes majesties counsill, that the watches before devyaid for the good staye of the countrey and defence of the borders shalbe of newe sett fourthe and proclamsyd, and that beakons shalbe fourthwith erectid in such places upon the see costes for the warnyng of the countrey as by the saide lorde deputie shalbe thought mete and expedynte.

And whears dyverse boderagges, huries and stelthes have hyn commyttid and done, as well by Orayly and his followers upon the Englishe Pale as by the same Pale upon the sayde Orayly and the constreyn under his rule. Wherein, notwithstanding severall ordres and commyssons dyrectid oute for the pacification and determinyng of the saue, ther ys as yet no dyrecte ende taken:

fol. 69a.

It ys therfora ordered and agreid that new commysioners shall by the saide lorde deputie be chosen and appoynctid for that purpose, and the same ymedately upon suche letters as his lordeshippe shall dyrecte to the sayde Orayly with his aunswere agynye to the same, to be putt in execution accordingly.

Furder: It ys condescendid and agreid that where order for musters to be taken in the severall baronyes within thonglische shires was lately by speciall commysson sett fourthe and comandid by the late lorde justice and counsell, that certifcate shalbe made ymedately what ys by the same commysioners don therin, and in case they have not as yet putt in execution to procede fourtwith to the taking thereof according the said order.

G. Kyldare.—Jenico of G[ormston].—Oswaldo Massingberd, prior.¹—J. Slane.—P. Barnewall of T[rymleteston].—Richard Delvin.—Christofor Donsene.²

¹ Of Kilmalham, co. Dublin.

² Christopher Plumket, baron of Dunsany.

[LXIV.]—Apud Dabliniam, xiii^o Maii, anno 1558 :

1558.

It ys orderid by the lorde deputie and counsall that after a corporall othe by us mynystred to the lorde Power he shal have lycence to departe for thapprehension of suche men as shall by us be delyvered to hym in a lybell, wherein he shall dco his utter endeavour to bryng them in betwixte this and Trynayte Sonday nexte; and ymmediately niter the sayde feste he hymselfe to make his repaire unto us or suche commyssioners as by us shalbe appointed; and then, in all mattiers of controversy depending as well betwixte the sayde lord Power and the mayour and cytazens of Waterforde as also betweue hym and, the gentilmen and freholders of the countrey, order shalbe taken accordlyng.

fol. 70.

LXV.]—Apud Dabliniam, xvi^o die Maii, anno 1558 :

fol. 70b.

Wheare the manors of Rosegarnde and Kilcohan, in the countie of Wexforde, were, under their majesties lettres patentes, by sir Anthouy Sentleger, then lorde deputie here, lessid to Francis Agarde, esquire, whose intereste in the same fermes Anthony Colcloghe had and enjoyed. And after, upon the office of seneschalship of the saide countie given to Phillip Isem and suggestion by hym made to the quenes majestie he obtayned her graces lettres dyrected to the right honnorable the lorde Fitzwalter, lorde deputie of Irelande, and to the lorde chauncellor of the same, commaundynge them by vertuo of the sayde lettres to call in the sayde Anthony Colcloghes lease, and ymedintely upon the cancellynge thereof to make ute a newe lease of those parcells to the sayde seneschall as in the saide lettres ys furder expressid. Wherupon the saide Anthony, fyding himself moche wronged, made his humble suete to the quenes majestie beseeching her in pityng his case to gyve order for his remedy, whooee highness, by her instructions delyverid to us, her saide deputie, under her graces hande and here enrolled, dyd in the behalfe of the sayde Anthony inserete this clawse following :

Aud where humble requestes hathe hym made unto thir majesties on the behalfe of Anthony Colcloghe, who by their highenes order was put out of possessyon of the manors of Rosegarnde and Kylcohan and his lease thereof cauccellid, thir majesties will and pleasure ys, upon due consideracion of the case, that thir saide deputie causse thir chauncelour ther to give unto said Colcloghe a constat of that his lease in suche forme as in like cases ys accustomed to be grauntid, and therby restore hym to the tryall of his right and intereste; with suche furder order as to the upright execution of justice in that case appertayneth.

Whiche clawse by waye of questyon we sente unto the judge and other thir majesties leruyd counsall to knowe their resolution upon the same, who concludid as followeth :

We thinke and take the lawe: yf Anthony Colcloghe had the possession of the above namyd manors by force of the saide lettres patentes above specyfied, at tyme of cancelling of the same, and nowe having a constat of the same ute of the chauncery, then he to be restored to his former estate and possession, like as he had at tyme of the saide cancelling.

Wherupon, wayeng thir resolucyon, and having the same confirmed with thir hands, we did call bothe the parties before us and gave order that the saide Anthony shulde be restored agayne to the possession of the saide fermes and that the said seneschall shulde advoids the same, lyke as the said Anthony and Putrike Browne, by our order and dyrection were upon their majesties former lettres secluded from the same. Whiche order taken by the lorde chauncellor upon our resolucyon we

fol. 71b.

1558.

have, for the like observation thereof, on the saide Anthony Colcloughes behalf, cawsid the same to be insertid in the fync hereof as followeth:

Thorder taken hytwene Phillip Isam and Patrike Browne ys that the said Patrike shall have and enjoye all the lande and profitis of Mychelmas nexte ensuyag the saide order, payng all suche rentes as was due unto ther saide majesties at Mychelmas aforesaide, and that the said Patrike shalde sowe all his fallowe at his pleasure, payng to Phillip Isam for every acre of the same fallowe a bushell of sucho corne as shalbe sowa upon the premysses after the measure usid in the said countie of Wexforde, and that the said Phillip shall have fourthwith a chamber within the house of Roosgararde for to buylde upon the premisses at his pleasure, and at Mychelmas to have the possession of the [w]hole bousses, moving no tenantes oute of their tenanteryes till Maye.

Whiche order we woll that the saide Phillip Isam, Anthony Colclough and Patrike Browne shall nowo also observe and kepo in advooydng of the possession of the saids Phillip so as yt may appere either partie to have advooyd the possession by like order and therby indyfferente justices mynystred.

T. Sussex.—H., cancellarius.—Henry Sydacy.—Geo. Stanlsey.—Henry Radcliffie.—John Parker.—Gerald Aylmer.—John Travers.
Concordat cum originali:—John Goldsmith.

fol. 72.

[LXVI.]—At Dublyn, xvith Mai anno 1558:

Wheare complaynte was made to us by Jaimes Dillon, farmoure of the castell of Ardenegragbe in Dillons countrey,² Thomas Dillon and his kynsmen emburytors of the same agynste Gerald McOlyver FitzGerald for the deceytfull entery and forcible detayndure thereof contrary the statutes in that behalff provided:

The erle of Kildare, beyng then presente at the tyme of the complaynte, did vrouche the saide Gerald to have dou the same by commandement, and that he wolde make answer thereunto, requyring for his title to the said castell to have a daye to bring in suche evidence as he had to shewe.

Wherenpon we gave respite to this daye, at whiche tymo the said erle appearing by his lernyd counsell shewid no materiall or suffyciente wryting to maynteyne the saide Geraldis crafty entery and forcible detayndure.

We, therfore, the lorde deputie and counsell whose names are subscribed, doo order and decree that the saide erle of Kildare shall ymedietly cawse the possession of the said castell with thappuricances to be advooyded and to suffer and permitt the saide complaynantes quetyl and peisibly to enjoye the same according their former estate.

And for the tryall of the title the same to be orderid as the parties hereafter, upon shewing furder mattier, shalbe agreeable to justice.

fol. 72b.

[LXVII.¹]—Apud Dubliniam, xxivth Maii, anno 1558:

Wheare Abraham Kerste, factor and attorney, for Hubarte Van de Ssude and John Hone, of Andewarpe, merchantes, agynste Henry Walshe,³ late of that your towne mayor, and other thinhabitantes of the

¹ Not addressed, but apparently intended for Peter Dobben, mayor of Waterford, 1557-8.

² In West Meath.

³ Mayor of Waterford, 1556-7. See account of municipal archives of Waterford in Tenth Report of Royal Commission on Historical MSS. Appendix V., 1885.

same, before this came before us to the poynte of judgmonte, saving that ther was objectid by the saide Henry and his counsall that the sauffe condyte shewid fourthe was not vaylehable, alleaging that the date therof was extiected a yere before the taking of the shipp and goodes now in clayme and bought in your saide towne :

Forasmuche as the saide Abraham hathe presentid unto us an auctentique instrumente from the state of Andewarpe, as well declarling the saide shipp and goodes to be their owne, as also that the sauffe condyte was vaylable and good, and the date thereof according the computation and prescription of all Brabant wherof the said citie of Andwarpe ys a member ; wherby it appeareth to us that the saide sauffe condyte was in strenght and vaylable and that the said Abraham and the other merchantes have sustayned greate wronge and damage :

We, therfore, the saide lorde deputie and counsall, whose names be hereunto subscribed, alwarde, order and decree that you shall fourthwith and ymedately see the saide Abraham restored to all suche goodes or the like goodes as he ys factor for and came to your handes or the handes of any tbinhabitantes of your saide citie in every state or condition :

Or elles to agree with hym for the value of them according as the markett them was, so that he have no furder cawse in this behalfe to complayne, and hereof not to fail upon the payne of a thowsaude poundes.

T. Sussex.—Hughe, cancellarius.—Oswalde Massingberde.—Henry Sydney.—Henry Radecliffe.—Gerald Aylmer.—George Stanley.—John Travers.—John Parkar.—Francis Agarde.—Tbomas Cusake.

Concordat cum originali :—John Goldsmith.

[LXVIII.]—Ordo domini deputati et consilii capta enim domino fol. 73.
Orayly¹, apud Kylmaynan, xxvth Maii, anno 1558:

[1.] Primo : Quod ipse arbitramento et ordinali commissionariorum per nos jam assignatorum stabit circa restitutioem et debitam satisfactionem per quoscumque sub ejus gubernatione fiendam in his que contra confines Anglicanae commisserunt ac pro complemento et observatione hujus rei corporali se iuramento astringet quod illos obsides in manus baronis de Slane aut magistri marescalli deliberabit infra octavum diem Junii proxime futurum, qui juxta nostram conclusioem finerint assignati.

Similiter et idem dominus de Slane aut marescallus in manus suas suscipiet eos ex confluibus Anglicanis versus quos dictas Orayly aliquam hujusmodi querelam seu occasionem habet.

Et sic penes se detinebit quounque debita per illos fiat restitutio secundum quod adjudicabitur diesque restitutiois hujusmodi binc inde certus prefigetur ac limitabitur.

Et quemcumque constitutum terminum pretergredi seu violare contigerit penam dupli incursum seu forisfactum, quod si pars delinquens eandem penam sic forisfactam unacum adjudicata restitutio non persolverit infra decem dias proxime tunc sequentes tunc dictus dominus de Slane aut marescallus pignus sufficiens caplet pro solutione ejusdem tam restitutiois quam pene, quo satisfacto, pignus hujusmodi iterum dimittet.

[2.] Item : Quod omnia hujusmodi bona que per filium suum Eugenium capta fuerant post ultimam ordinatem habitam apud Kenlys plene in integrum restitucentur.

¹ O'Reilly.

1553.
fol. 73b.

Et dictas Eugenias propterea quod more guerrino seu bellico invasit partes Anglicanas ipse infra decem dies post datam presentium ad dominum deputatum accedet ad pardonacionem suam pro tali crimen humiliter postulandum.

Et insuper pro redemptione seu fine transgressionis sue dabit centum vacas domine regine.

[3.] Item: Quod dictus Orayly obligabitur ad respondendum pro omnibus suis filiis et aliis quibuscumque personis sub ejus jurisdictione existentibus quatenus ipsi et quilibet ipsorum se erga suas majestates bene et fideliter gesserint, et pro pace observanda versus omnes suarum majestatum subditos Anglicanos. Et si aliquis ex patria sua in hoc articulo deliquerit; quod ipse delinquentem in manus domini deputati tradet aut pignus sufficiens pro restitutione dampni commissi.

[4.] Item: Quod ipse sine speciali licencia domini deputati non conduce nec in sua patria remanere quovismodo permittet aliquos Scotos aut alios extraneos nationis quoscumque.

[5.] Item: In sua patria remanere non permittet abaque licencia domini deputati aliquos ex stirpe Omore sive Occhonor aut illum ex eorum sequacibus nec aliquos alias cuiuscumque generis qui rebelles exstiterint contra suas majestates, quin eos omnes pro virili et posse suo quantum in illo fuerit apprehendere conabitur et apprehensos ad manus domini deputati perduet.

Et si contingat aliquos hujusmodi malefactores seu rebelles ad patriam dicti Orayly, illo ignorantie, subterfugere et habita inde noticia dictus dominus deputatus ad illum scripserit pro apprehensione hujusmodi malefactorum, quod tunc prefatus Orayly summam diligentiam et operam suam prestabit ut illos capere posset, captosque ad dominum deputatum perduet aut cuiuscumque ipse assignavorit.

Ac etiam quod omnes intrones et hujusmodi predones qui furtum aliquod seu rapinam comiserint in partibus Anglicanis et illum infra patriam illius subduxerint, apprehendi faciet et apprehensos ad vicecomitem illius comitatus propinquioris transmittet et rei sublate quoad melius poterit restitutionem faciet.

Eadem et similia ordinatio erga illum observetur, si in partes Anglicanas quicunque fuerit ab illius jurisdictione ita surreptum.

Et quod neque ille ullos exules in patriam Anglicanum in patria sua demorare permittet neque ullus ex patria Anglicana aliquem exalem in patriam suam in partibus Anglicanis demorare permitte.

[6.] Item: Quod dictus Orayly portabit omnia onera et servicia regi majestati debita tam in promovendo exercitu equitum et turbariorum, quocum opus fuerit quam in solvendo solito numero Scotiicorum quemadmodum debet aut temporibus elapsis solvere consuevit.

[6.] Item: Quod ipse per totam suam jurisdictionem monetam regiam debito suo valore recipi faciat sicuti per partes Anglicanas passim et ubique carrit.

Et pro omni premissorum perfecta observatione suscepit corporale juramentum; ac si deliquerit in aliquo premissorum, solvet domine regine mille marcas.

Ac etiam concordationem istam proclamari faciet in patria sua et sigillum suum et sigilla filiorum suorum et omnium liberorum tenentium patrie sue hinc scriptis apponi faciet et nobis illum mittat ad perpetuum rei memoriam.

fol. 74.
fol. 74b.

[LXIX.]—At Rathetotbe, the xxviith of Maye, anno 1558:

T. Sussex.—It ys condescendid, concludid and agreid by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme, and the reste

of the king and quenes majesties conuall of the same, whose names be hereunto subscrifed, assemblid at Rathetoth the daye and ycre above wrytten, that for soondry erneste respectes and consideracyons tending as well to the furtherance of ther majesties servyce, as for the resisting of foreyn invasion yf any shalde chaunce, that ther shalbe a generall hosting proclaimed Ly wryt, according thauncyente custome, for fourty dayes, after the rate of thre plowes laude to a carte.

The same to sett fourthe within ten dayes nexte after proclamation you made for that purpose, and to be orderid and devydid in suche sorte as within the saide proclamation shall be prescribed unto the ceasors of the severall baronies within every the shires levisible.

H. Dublin, eanc.—G. Kyllare.—W. Midensis.—Oswald Massingberd, prior.—Thomas Daresensis.¹—J. Slane.—P. of Trymleteston.—Christofor Kyllen.—H. Sydney.—Henry Radeclyff.—Gerald Aylmer.—John Parker.—Thomas Cusake.

[LXX.]—At the Navan, this xxiiith of September, 1558 :

fol. 75.

H. Sydney.—Memorandum : That lyke as yt was concluded and agreid by the right honorable the lorde deputie and others the lordes of the counsell at Dublin, nowe at the said lorde deputies late departure² to the seas, that one hundrethe good and halfe kerne shalde be eessed for defensse and saluegarde of the borders of the countie of Methe next unto Offally, evvy so we, the lorde justice and counsell, with others of the noblyte whose names are hereunto subscrifed, do confirme the same, willing and commanding that their chardge shalbe indifferently leavyed upon the [w]hole countie of Mythe, during the space of six wykes, and that they be at thappointement of suche as are nominated in the commyssion whieh is under the brode seale.

Jeuico, vic. of G[ormanston].—W. Midensis.—P. of Trymleteston.—Christofer Donsene.—Gerald Aylmer.—Robert Dylion.—Thomas Cusake.

[LXXI.]—At the Navan, this foresaid xxiiith of Septeamber, 1558 : fol. 76.

Memoraudum : Where yt was concluded by the right honorable the lorde deputie and counsell, at his lordeshipes departure to the seas, that Thomas Flemyngh shalde have the leading of one hundrethe kerne of the Polles, to serve in suche places of the northe as the saide lorde deputie did appoint, with thurtie one dayes victaill, and that the said Thomas shalde have the intartaynment of twenty of the same nomber towards his paynes for lending of the rest :

¹ Thomas Leverens, bishop of Kildare.

² "Deceamber the fourth [1557] the lord lieutenant was recalled from Ireland, who, together with his lady, went to Honth, seven miles from Dublin, and from thence into England. Upon this transportation of my lord lieutenant, and his delay in England, after the first day of the ensuing March, the parliament, that was adjourned at Droghedagh, was dissolved. The second day after my lord lieutenants departure, [Hugh] Currire, [archbishop of Dublin,] chanceller, and [sir Henry] Sidney, treasurer of the ormy, were made justices, after they had taken the oath in Dublin, at Christchurch, before the great altar. Having first heard mass, they received the royal sword from [sir George] Stanley, the marshal (with whom Sussex had left the sword to be delivered to them). They enjoyed the place till the sixth of Februry [1557-8] on which day Sidney, by the queen's command, alone was constituted justice, and received the sword in the same church, after the accustomed manner."—Annals of Ireland, by sir James Ware.

1558.

And notwithstanding that the intertaynement of every kerne of the same Polles going to hostinges was used to be butt fone peace sterling by the day, yett nevertheless for that their travell in the said journey is paynefull and troublesome, and victaill more dearer nowe thena before yt hathe bene, yt is condescended and agrued that for their wages, victaill and caradge during the tyme of this journey every kerne to have six pence sterling per diem, not meaning that this shalbe a president whereby to chardge the countrey at any tyme hereafter with aye more then as they have bene accustomed to pay heretofore.

fol. 766.

[LXXII.]—An othe taken by the erle of Thomonde and the gentilmen of Thomonde, the xth of Julii, anno 1558:

To be true and faithfull to the quenes majestie, her heires and successors, and her graces deputies for the tyme being.

To coaceale no mattier that shalbe prejudiciale to her majestie, her heires and successors, the crowne of any her realmes, or the person of her deputie for the tyme being.

To serve her majestie, her heires and successors, with all your force against all foreya enemys, civile rebelles and traytors, whensoever you shall by her majestie, her heires and successors or the deputie be commandid.

To maynteyn no foreyn enemy or civell rebell and traytor withia your countrey, hat upon commanadement from her majestie, etc. or the deputie, ye shall eadeavor to apprehende all suche foreyne enemys traytors and rebelles and them to delyver as ye shalbe commandid.

To see all the freholders of the countrey to be mayateyned in ther right and kepte frum unlawfull exactiones or extortions by others, and not to putt any other impositions upon them than the capten of the countrey heretofore hathe by custome rightfully usid to doo or suche as by appoyatemete from ther majesties and the lorde deputie ye shalbe lyceasid to doo.

To renounce for ever the name of Obryne and not to suffer any suche name to be given to your selfe or any other within your contrey, nor to levy any duetie as by the name of Obryne but by the name of erle of Tomonde and so to be callid in all places.

To be from bensfourthe a true and faithfull friend to the mayor and citzens of Lymerike and to mynster justice upon all suche as shalbe within your rule that shalbe offenders agaiste the saide citie.

And according ordres taken heretofore ye shall not make clayme to anything on this side the Shennan.

For the gentilmen:

To be true and faithfull to ther majesties and ther deputie for the tyme being, and under them to serve truely therle of Tomonde and to yelde to hym as by the name of erle of Tomonde all suche dueties as of right did heretofore belnge to the capitayne of the countrey of Tomonde by what name so ever he were callid.

To renounce the name of Obryne to be at any tyme hereafter usid amongst them nor ther capitayn and ruler to be callid by any other name then erle of Tomonde, and to hym and his heyras to adhere and serve according to the tenor of ther majesties lettres pateates grauntid to the saide erle and to followe and prosecute to the uttermoste the traytor Donell Obryne and all others that shall take his parte and all others that shall goo aboue to usurpe the name of Ohryne.

For performance hereof to putt in ther severall pledges.

[LXXXIII.]—The indenture betwixte therle of Ormonde and therls of Desmonde and his son, the lorde Gernalde, —^{1558.} Julii, anno fol. 77b.
1558 :

Memorandum : Wheare greate matier of contencion long tyme hathe dependid betwene the right honorable the erles of Desmonde and Ormonde, concerningyng as well the title of the prysse wynes of Youghall and Kynsall as also the boundyng of the countie of Typperary, how farre the liberties doo extende and whether the manors of Clomell, Kilfeakill and Kilshelan, being within the said countie, ought to aunswer to the saide lybertie. The saide erle of Ormonde claymyng by his patente of graunte of the saide libertie that the same extende in all places within the same countie withoute anye exception of any parte thereof other then in the saide letteres patentes by speciall wordes ys exceptid and the saide erle of Desmonde, claymyng title to the said prysse wynes of Youghall and Kynsall, thorough long contynuance of possession in hymselfe and his ancestors ; and also supposing that the boundes of the saide countie extendo not so farre as the saide erle of Ormonde pretendeth to have liberty ; and that the said abbay lands whiche he hathe in farm within the saide countie together with the saide manors ought not to aunswer to the saydo liberty by the saide graunte :

Thoroughle whiche contencions ther hathe happenyd dyverse harmes and injuryes in prayng and wasting of countries as well by the saide erle of Desmonde and the lorde Garrett, his sonne, upon therle of Ormonde, fol. 78. as by therlo of Ormondes brethren upon the saide erle of Desmonde and lorde Garralde, and in eschewyng of more contencion and such inconvenyence as by the same might ensue dyverse wayes. The said erles of Desmonde and Ormonde and the said lorde Gerald appearing before us submytting themselves to our order in all ther contencions.²

[LXXXIV.]—Recognisances apon the erles of Desmonde and fol. 79. Ormonde, etc. :

Coram domino deputato et consilio regie majestatis, apud Lymericum, xii^o die Julii, anno 1558 :

Ego, Jacobus, comes Desmonie, et Geraldus, filius, fateor nos debere regie maje-tati duo milia librarium sterling' :

The condicione of this recognysance ys suche that if the saide erle and Geralde performe obserue and fulfili all and singuler the contents of payre of indentures made betwixte them and the erle of Ormonde, bering date the xith of July, anno 1558, then this recognysance to be voyde, otherwise, etc.

Coram deputato et consilio regie majestatis, apud Lymericum, xii^o die Julii anno 1558.

Ego, Thomas, comes Ormonie, fateor me debere regie majestati duo milia librarium sterling' :

The condicione of this recognysance ye suche that if the saide Thomas doo performe all and singuler the contentes of a payre of indentures made betwixte the said erle and James, erle of Desmonde and Gerott, his son, for his parte to be performyd bering date the xith of July, anno 1558, then this recognysance etc., otherwise, etc.

¹ Blank in MS.

² Fol. 78b. is blank.

1558.
fol. 79b.[LXXV.]—An indenture betwixte the erle of Desmonde and the
lorde Roche,—¹ Julii, anno 1558:

Memorandum: That for the matier in varyance of long tyme depending betwene the right honorable the erle of Desmonde and the lord Roche and Davy Roche, sonne and heire to the saide lord Roche, yt is by bothe ther consentes agreid and orderid by us, the lorde deputis and counsall, whose names be hereunto subscribed, that the same erle shall ymmediately delyver —² son and heiro to the saide Davy Roche, nowe in his hande as pledge with the sayde erle, the saide Davy, payeng for his chardge the somme of —³ currant money of Irelaude, and the same somme to remayne in the handes of the mayor of Lymerike sanfely to be kepte till the said somme of —⁴ be paid to the said erle or to such as he shall appoynte and that the saide lorde Roche and Davy shall from bensforthe enjouye ther countrey callid the Roches countrey, with all other ther rightfull enheritytance, withoute imposition or exaction to be layed upon them or ther contrey by the saide erle or any of his by exterte power, and that the frēholders nor thinheritors of the same dwelling in the said country shall not hensforthe (in eschuyng inconvenyences and trouble to the countrey) be retayned by the saide erle, but shall remayne to serve the saide lorde Roche and Davy (and that the said erle shall delyver presentely to the said lorde Roche and Davy all such castelles as he detayneth from thinheritors of the same countrey wrongfulllye withoute pretence of any former order or arbytremēte given for the same to the saide erle. And such castelles and landes as the saide erle pretende title unto by purchase, arbytremēte, morgage or other enheritance, the same title to be examyned before tharchebishop of Cusheill, the bushōpe of Lymerike and sir Thomas Casake, who be chosen and appointid by us as arbytrors indifferente with the consentes of the said erle, the lorde Roche and Davy Roche, to end and determyne as well the same as all other ther contentious and after the saide arbytrors to order the possession of the saide castelles accordingly:

And for the better performance of the ordre whiche the sayde arbytrors shall take betweene the saide erle, lorde Geralde, his sonne, and the lord Roche and Davy, his sonne, the lorde Geralde to delyver unto the saide arbytrors handes such pledge as the said Davy Roche for himselfe and his father shall name, the same pledge to remayne in ther hands for performance as well of all such debts, restitution or amender to the parties grevid as shalbe adwardid agaistne the saide erle and lorde Geralde. If the said pledge by the sayde lorde Geralde be not sufficient to answering the same, then the saide erle to delyver the saide arbytrors such other sufficient pledge for aunswering the said lorde Roche and Davy as the saide Davy shall name, and the saide Davy to remayne as pledge in the handes of the saide arbytrors for performance of thor lordships arbytremēte to the saide erle and lorde Geralde.

Providid alwaies and also we doo order that all former arbytremēte, decreeis, ordres or judgements that hathe passid betwene the said erle the lorde Geralde, the lorde Roche and Davy, or any of them that shalbe provid before the saide arbytrors that hathe byn orderid with ther mutuall consentes the same to stonde in force according to therfecte thereof and the saide arbytrors to ratyfie and confirme the same in all thinges and to proceed to thordering of the reste.

And for keping of ther majesties peace the saide erle and lorde Geralde and the saide Davy Roche hathe aswell taken ther corporall othes before us, as also bounde in severall recognysance to the king and

^{1, 2, 3, 4} Blank in MS.

quenes majesties every of them in m.s. to be read of ther goodes and
cattellas, etc.

1558.

[LXXVI.]—An indenture betwixte the erle of Desmonde and fol. 81.
Tege McCormoke, xvii^o Juli anno supradicto [1558]:

Memorandum: Wheare Tege McCormoke complayned before us, the
lorde deputie and counsall, at Lymerike, the xviith of June, 1558, agynste
the right honorable the erle of Desmonde and the lorde Gerott, his son, of
dyverse prales, killing, burnyng, spoyleynge, keping of castelles and
expulsioun of hym oute of his landes and countrey, besides the retaynyng of
—¹ son to the saide Tege, in prysone—yeares and more, withoute just
cause, as he affyrmeth: To the whiche complaynte the saide erle and
lorde Gerott, apperiring before us, denyng parte of the saide complayntes
to be true, and justyfying his dooinge in the reste agynste the said Tege,
as well in claymyng title to his countrey of Muscry, affirmyng the saide
Tege to be bastarde and that the saide erle, as in right of the ladie his
wiffe, being right enheritrix to the same, as she affirmeth, ought to have
the same, as for other dyverse causes:

But for that the said contentyonys being great, presentely coulde not
be orderid for lacke of tyme to trye and examyne the same and to
thentente to have the same indifferently endyd and determyned, the
saide erle and lorde Gerott, his son, for ther parte, and the saide Tege,
in the behalfe of hym and his countrey, for his parte, with thadvysse
and consente of us the lorde deputie and counsall, whose names are fol. 81.
under written, at Lymerike, the day and yeaer aforesayde, did submytt
themselfs to stande, observe and obayc the order, decrete, arbitrementes
and fynall judgements of the mooste reverende father in God, Rowlande,
archebishop of Casshell, and the reverende father in God, Hugbe,
bussishop of Lymerike, and sir Thomas Cusake, arbitrors indifferently
chosen betwene them to ende ther saide contenties (the title of lande
and tryall of bastardy only exceptid):

The same order to be indentid and signed with the handes of the saide
arbitrors and delyvered to the saide parties on this syde the fest of Petri ad
vineula nexte ensayng, and for the better performance of the sayde order
given by the saide arbitrors betweene the said parties as well as the saide
erle and lorde Gerott, as the said Tege McCormoke stande bounde to
other in two thousande pounche besides that that eche of the partyes shall
delyver seneh pledge into the hauds of the sayde arbitrors saufely to be
kepte as every of them shall abuse upou other.

And furder, we, the lorde deputie and counsall, whose names are
subscribed doo order and decree that the said erle of Desmonde shall
delyver to the hauds of the saide arbitrors —¹ son to the saide Tege,
remaynyng in his custody and keping as pledge ther to remayne till
the said Tege delyver thother suffyciente pledge into ther saide hauds fol. 82.
as shalbe named being in his possiblitie to doo, and after the saide pledge
delyvered, as afore, then the saide arbitrors to enlarge the saide son to
his said father.

And furder we order that eche of them shall kepe the king and quenes
majesties peace to other their men, followers and countreys, withoute
taking of exactyonys, cesse of galloglas horsemen or kerue or imposing
of any other chardges or entery upon others countreys and in especyal
on Muscry, but onely to stande to the order of tharbytors, and this
upon payne of thre thousande pounds to be forfayte to our severayne
lorde and lady the king and quenes majesties, etc..

^{1, 2} Blank in M.S.

1558.
fol. 82b.

[LXXVII.]—In hac indicatura tripartita facta die iuensis Julii anno Domini 1558, apud villam regiam Galvie¹ inter honorabilem et prepotentem virum Thomam Radcliffe, Sussexie comitem, prenobilis ordinis gartherii militem, dominum de Egremont, etc., et ceteros de consilio regali quorum nomina subscrabantur, ex una parte, honorabilem virum, dominum comitem de Clanrycard², pro so et omnibus singulisque generosis et aliis quibuscumque inhabitantibus patrie de Cianrycard, ex secunda parte, et maiorem, bellivos et communiam dictae ville regie de Galvia, ex tertia, continentur quedam ordinationes facte per dictum dominum deputatum et consilium pro meliori gubernacione dictae ville et patrie, ut testificantur quedam convenciones et compositiones reciproce inter se invicem pacte sicut hic sequitur:—

[1.] In primis: Dictus comes, generosi et ceteri de Clanrycard et maior et communiam dictae regie ville non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem quantum in ipsis est promovebunt et defendent, sed omnes etiam renitentes et contradicentes pro eorum posse corrigi, in judicium vocari et debito modo puniri facient:

Juramentaque corporale suscooperunt quod observabunt pacem regiam erga se invicem, quodque stabunt omnibus ordinationibus que pro presenti constituentur per dictum dominum et consilium in omnibus materiis in controversia dependentibus inter se aut eorum aliquos.

Et pro finione omnium contentioneum que imposterum iuter eos aut eorum aliquos contingere possint et que ante hac contigerunt et non sunt determinate, proque quiete meliori inhabitantium dictarum patrie et ville, dictus dominus deputatus et consilium constituerunt et per presentes constituerunt dictum dominum comitem de Clanrycard, archiepiscopam Tuamensem,³ episcopum Clonfertensem,⁴ maiorem⁵ ville regie de Galvia pro tempore existenti, Thomam Martyn et Nicholaum Filium Stephani Lynch aut aliquis eorum sex, quicunque, quatuor, tres vel duos, quorum dictus comes, dictus archiepiscopus aut episcopus predicti semper fore unum et dictus maior, dictus Thomas vel dictus Nicholaus semper fore alium, commissioners regios tam ad audiendum et examinandum quam ad terminandum atque finaliter finiendum omnium causas atque materias in controversia jam existentes aut que imposterum existent inter dictam villam et dictam patrimum aut aliquam personam aut personas in eisdem aut eorum aliqua habitantibus, quorum ordinationes erunt bone et valentes.

Et ut dictae ordinationes eo melius perimpleri atque perfici possint dictus comes in dicta patria et maior pro tempore existens in dicta villa distinguit et sufficientia districta sive pignora capient pro solutione et satisfactione omnium eorum rerum que per dictos commissioners erunt decreta sive ordinata et eadem districta sive pignora tradent ad manus partium quorum intererit donec fuerit solutio facia juxta dicta decreta sive ordinationes.

Et etiam per dictum dominum deputatum et consilium ordinatum et constitutum est quod omnes dicti commissioners convenient ad villam predictam xxvij⁶ die hujus mensis, ac postea ad finem stimulatorum lx. diernum et sedebunt quamdiu eis libuerit pro executione premissorum, et si aliquis eorum se absentem tenuerit, nisi specialiter ad negotia regie majestatis assignatus tunc fuerit, et tunc in eisdem occupatus fuerit

¹ Galway.

² Richard de Burgo, earl of Clanricarde.

³ Christopher Bodkin, Archbishop of Tuam.

⁴ Roland de Burgo, Bishop of Clonfert and Elphin.

⁵ Ambrose Lynch Fitz Martin.—See account of archives of Galway in Tenth Report of Royal Commission on Historical MSS. 1885, App. v. 417.

presens taliter delinquens forisfaciet domine regine pro quolibet die
quinque markas.

1558.
fol. 805.

Et ulterius constitutum est per dictum dominum deputatum et consilium quod ipse dictus comes in patria et maior pro tempore existens in villa pro posse eorum perimplebunt, perficiunt et executionem faciunt omnium decretorum et ordinacionum quo per ipsos dictos commissionarios erant facta sive edita.

Et si aliquis eorum non fuerit habilis ad exequendum predicta decreta, alter eorum auxilium ad posse suum ei dabit tociens quocumque dictis commissionariis visum fuerit conveniens, ita ut pro meliori executione premissorum auctoritatem suam junctim et divisim exercere possint et valeant, ut predicitur.

Et predictus comes promisit et concessit pro se et omnibus dictis inhabitantibus patrie de Clunryearde, et pariter ordinatum est per dictum dominum deputatum et consilium quod ipsi nullum omnino impedimentum dabat alicui persone sive aliquibus personis quomodo possint libere et ad placitum eorummet ire ad mercatum dictae villa de Galvia diebus ad merennum constitutis, videlicet, quolibet Mercurio et Sabbato et ibidem libere vendere suas res quas vendere voluerint.

Et quod si aliquis aperte sive secreta prohibitionem fecerit contra hanc nostram ordinacionem forisfaciet regie majestati pro qualibet prohibitione sic directe vel indirecte facta in contrarium ejusdem xl. H. leviandas per dictum comitem de Clunryearde infra viginti dies postquam talis prohibitus probata fuerit fuisse facta coram dictis commissionariis, dimidium ejusdem fore ad usum regie majestatis et alia dimidium ad usum ejusdem comitis ejus labore in leviando penam predictam.

Et ulterius ordinatum est per dictum dominum deputatum et consilium regium quod siaguli inhabitantes in dicta patria permittent inhabitantes ville regie predicte quieta et absque ullo impedimento, gravamine aut exactione secum transference de tempore in tempore omnes tales decimas quales eorum aliquis emerit aut aliquo modo acquirere pro uno aut pluribus annis.

Et quicunque aliquo modo prohibebit aut impedimentum dabit contra premissa alieni persone in contrarium dictae nostre ordinacionis et sic coram dictis commissionariis probatum fuerit forisfaciet dupliem valorem rei detente ei cui injuria commissa est, et simpliciter valorem regie majestatis pro contemptu leviandum et dividendum ut supra.

Et quod inhabitantes dictae patrie permittent inhabitantes dictae ville regie negotiire et transire per omnes partes dictae patrie de Clunryearde libere cum bonis et mercibus suis et eadem venditioni exponere et ea vendere sicut melius voluerint et queant absque aliqua custumia aut exactione inde solveunda alicui persone.

Et pari modo quod omnia quo vel pro pecuulis suis ement vel pro mercibus communabunt vel aliquo modo acquirere secum adducere utque transference possint et queant absque ullo impedimento sive molestatione aliquorum.

Et si aliquam parcella dictorum mercium aut bonorum contigerit esse capta ab aliquo manu forti in contrarium injus nostre ordinacionis quod dominus soli in quo endem bona, merces, pecunia aut commoditates fuerint capta non solum solvent parti injurante justum valorem captorum infra decem dies postquam idem fuerit juste probatum coram dictis commissionariis verum etiam pro contemptu forisfaciet domine regine dimidium valoris bonorum sic captorum leviandum et divideandum ut supra.

1558.
fol. 845.

Proviso tamen quod si dominus soli probabit 'coram dictis commissionariis infra decem dies postquam talis violencia facta fuerit quod per alienos servos vel sequelas facta fuerit, et nomina corum dicet, quod tunc (si non erit dolus in illo) ipse liberabitur a tali solutione et dominus dictorum servorum sive sequelarum persolvet omnia premisa.

Ac etiam quod pariformiter maior, ballivi et Inhabitantes villa predicto permitteant dictos inhabitantes patricie de Clunrycarde venire et negociare in dicta villa libere cum bonis et mercibus suis et eadem vitudini exponere et vendere prout melius volunt et queant absque aliqua illicita custodia inde solvenda.

Et quod omnes comoditates que vel pro pecunia ement vel pro mercibus commutabant vel aliquo alio justo modo acquirent secum auferre possint et queant absque ullo impedimento sive molestias alignorum.

Et si aliqua parcella dictorum bonorum mercium aut commoditatum contigerit esse capta per aliquem infra dictam villam et quod dictus maior restitutionem non faciet indilata postquam iurantibus querelam suam maior dabit quod dictus maior forisfaciet, etc. ut supra.

Et insuper dictus dominus deputatus ordinavit quod nemo in dicta villa districtu sive pignus capiet pro aliquo offenso sive criminis commissio extra libertatem villa predicti ab aliquo de iubitantibus patricie predictie de Clunrycarde, et pariter quod nemo de iubitantibus patricie de Clunrycarde districtu sive pignus capiet de aliquo iubitante dicta villa pro aliquo offeso sive criminis per ipsum commissio infra libertatem dicta villa nisi ut per ordinatiouem dictorum commissionariorum assignatum fuerit sub pena pro tali districto sive pignore sic capio primam reddere pignus statim parti aggravata et perdere debitum pro quo pignus captum erit.

Et etiam forisfaciet regie majestati valorem debiti pro quo pignus est captum fore levandum et dividendum ut supra.

Proviso tamen quod pro certo et approbato debito arrestari possit quevis persona donec dederit fidejussores ad respondendum eorum dictis commissionariis in proxima eorum cessione sive congressu.

Et quod nemo dicte patricie de Clunrycarde petet aut requiret salvum conductum veniendo ad dictam villam regiam pro aliquo debito alieni iubitati villa pertinenti neque aliquis de dicta villa petet aut requiret aliquem salvum conductum a dicto comite aut aliquo alio de patris eundo ad patriam pro aliquo debito alieni de patria pertinenti.

Et quod si fortassis talis salvus conductus fuerit petitus et ex aliqua parte eoucessus quod erit nullius momenti aut valoris sed totaliter frustratus.

Et quod omnes ordinaciones predictae erunt boni valoris et effectus inter dictam villam et McWillellum Burke et omnes de ejus regimine, Okelly, Omadden, Offlary, Omayly et omnes sub eorum et cuiuslibet eorum regimine omnia forisfactura levanda ut supra.

Et pro perfectione omnium et singulorum premissorum non solum dictus comes pro se et patrin predicta verum etiam dictus maior, ballivi et consilium villa predicta suscepserunt eorum nobis corporale juramentum ac etiam fecerunt fidele promissum super eorum cuiuslibet leges fidelitate erga regiam majestatem quod premissa omnia et singula perficiunt et perimblebunt.

Finaliter: Dicti commissionarii fideliiter promiserunt et corporaliter juraverunt ut supra premissa diligenter inquirent ac directam celerem et justam ordinacionem ac sententiam in omnibus causis eorum eis venientibus pronuntiabunt, et quod easdem cum omni expeditione in

fol. 855.

fol. 855b.

executionem posent et poni curabunt ad optimum eorum posse et quantum in eorum potentia fuerit possibile.

1558.

Et ultius ordinatum est quod unusquisque generosus dictae patrie de Clanryarde dabit nomina omnia de ejus sequela et tenentium et servitorum in scriptis infra quadraginta dies post datum presentium ad manus dicti comitis et dicti maioris, pro quibus omnibus respondebunt de tempore in tempus pro eisdem tam pro perfectione dictorum ordinacionis quam omnium aliorum factorum per eos.

Et quod nemo de patria predicta retinebit aliquos respondend' alienigenas iusposternum et si jam aliquos habent eos expedit.

Ac etiam nos, dictas deputatus et consilium, requirimus, regioquo nomine stricte mandamus dictos commissionarios quod non permitteant aliquam personam temporalem gaudere illegitime aliquibus possessiounibus ecclesiasticis, neque aliquam personam spiritualem gaudere aliquibus possessionibus ecclesiasticis contra formam statutorum in tali casu provisorum.

Proviso semper quod nichil in hiis indenturis expressis preiudiciale erit libertatibus et privilegiis dictae ville neque in aliquo extendetur citra ut inhabitantes dictae ville privilegiis et libertatibus suis libere uti non possint.

[LXXVIII.]—An order towching Okarwell,¹—² Augsti, anno 1558:

Memorandum: Where William Ower Okarwell, beynge of late by us fol. 86. made chieffe capitayne of his nation, and appoyntid to have the name of Okarwell, hathe behavid himselfe so traytorously towards ther majesties as it ys by us thoughte expedyeute to deprive hym of the same title and name and to proclayme hym traytor, we wyshing the good order of that countrey have by the consentes of the reste of the Okarwelles and others the freeholders of Ely appoynted Tege Okarwell, salled —³ Tege, and claymyng as eldeste of that name to be capitayn of his nacyon, and to have the name of Okarwell, so as the same Tege shall aunswer to ther majesties oute of the countrey of Ely all such dueties as heretofore others beryng the name of Okarwell were bounde to doo and shalbo expressed in his lettres patentes that shalbe granutid to hym of the same, and that all thinhabitantes of Ely shall aunswer to the same Tege all suchue dueties as of right belong to the name of Okarwell and to the capitayne of that nacyon and countrey:

And where Molrone Okarwell, sonne to Calloghe Okarwell, was of late falsely betrayed in parlementes by the said traytor William Ower, we order that all things taken the same day from the saide Molrony shalbe presently redelyvered to him by Tege —⁴, upon his retorne, and for all other controversies betwene party and party in the countrey every man to stonde to suche order as shalbe by the breyhounes taken betwene them in the presence of Tege or by his assignemente, and further that the same Tege, now Okarwell, and all others within the countrey shall to the uttermosts of ther powers parue and followe to the deſte the same William Ower, Shane atlerane, Shane McPiers and every of them and that all the gentilmen and freholders of the saide countrey shall putt in ther pledges into the handes of the saide Tege, now Okarwell, for performance of the premisses. And for the full performance of all and singular the premyses as well the same Tege, nowe Okarwell, Molrone mae Colloghe, Shane —⁴ McGylshill, with the reste of the freholders

¹ O'Carroll, O'Carroll. See p. 34.

², ³, ⁴ Blanks in MS.

1558. of the countrey, have taken a corporall othe upon the holy Evangelist, and the blessed sacramente of the anster, as also we, the lord deputie, and the erle of Ormonde are become slasy to pursue the breakers of this order to the uttermoste.

fol. 87. [LXXIX.]—Certen notes enterid the xxviith of Auguste, anno Domini 1558 :

That John Grace, of Fowikes courte, ys become suertye for Kedagh Fitzpiers Omore to be fourtheomyng at all tymes at the lorde deputies calling.

[LXXIXA.]—Quarto Septembris, anno supradicto [1558] :

That the erle of Kildare hathe hownde himselfe to the lorde deputie and counsall that he shall have ready to aunswere at all callinges Arte Omolloye, Phelym Omolloy and Margarete Occhonor, pardoned at his requeste.

fol. 87b. [LXXX.]—Apud Dubliniam, xxith die Octobris, anno 1558 :

H. Sydney.—For the matter in controversy betwixte the cessors of the barony of Kenlys in the countie of Meche, on the behalfe of our soverayne lorde the king and quenes majesties, and one John Hammoa of the New haggard in the right and title of William Nugiente gentilman, who claymeth to have the same Newe haggard and the landes thereof free from all manner of cassis and other impositions putt upon the said barony for the servyce of ther majesties :

Forasmuche as upon the mattier harde and debatid before us and severall depositiones and wyttene also produced on either syde, ther appered no sufficient grounde or mattier wherby the saide New haggard shulde be free and exempte (saving onely that the saide Hammoa alleagid to have a dede approving the saide fredom, whiche nevertheless he did not exhibite, nor yet could shewe before us any suche wryting :

Yt is orderid and decreid by us, the lorde justice and others of the counsell whose names be hereunto subscrivd, that the sayde New haggard shalbe contraybutary and aunswerable to all cassis, hostings and journeys as the reste of the said barony was, ys and shalbe from tyme to tyme till the saide dede or other more sufficient mattier then hath yet appearid be exhibited.

H. Dublin, canc.—P. Barnewall of T[rymleteston].—John Travers.—James Bath.—Patryk Whit, harone.—Robert Dyllon.—John Plunket.

fol. 88.

[LXXXI. 1.]—Inter recorda scaccarii de termino Sancti Hillarii anno regni domini Henrici, nuper regis Anglie octavi xxxvi:¹ rotulo xiii^o.

Certeyn warrantes for hawkes and houndes grauntid to the marques of Saria as followeth :

Right trusty and welbeloved and trusty and right welbeloved, we grete you well: Letting you wytt that upon instante suete made unto us by our right trusty and right entierly beloved coosen and counsaillour, the duke of Abberkirke² of Spayn, on the behalfe of the marques of Saria and his sonne, that yt moght like us to graunte unto the saide marques and to his saide son, and to the longer liver of them, yereley

¹ A.D. 1534.

² Albuquerque.

oute of that our realme of Irclande two goeshawkes and four greyhondes; forasmuche as the saide duke hathe don unto us in attendance upon our person in thies our warres very acceptable pleasure and servyee, and for that we be euiformyd that the sayde marques heareth unto us speciall good wyl and affection, tendering as well the contynnance of the same, as the erneste requeste of the sayde duke, whose daughter the said marques sonne hathe iu marringe, we have byn movyd to graunte his suete in that behalffe. And therfore our pleasure ys that by vertue hereof not onely you, our deputie for the tyme beyng, shall take order for the delyvery of the saide hawkes and greyhondes unto such person as the said marques and his son, or the longer lyver of them, shall yerey with their lettres addresse unto yon for that purpose, but also that you ^{fol. 88b.} our thesaurour, shall, of ancke our treasure as from tyme to tymo shall come to your handes, couteute and paye the chardges of byeng of the stile hawkes and greyhondes. Whereof our further pleasure ys that all our audytors and others having chardge of our accomptes there shall make unto you juste allownace from yere to yere during the saide terme, and thies our lettres shalbe a sufficiente warrante and discharge unto you, our saide deputie, treasaurore, and to all other to whomo in case yt shall appertayno as yf we did yerey addresse severall lettres for execucion of our pleasure in the premyses accordlyng.

Yeoven under our signet at our pallayce of Westminster, the ix daye of December, the xxxvith yere of our raigne.³

To our right trusty and welbeloved counsaillour, sir Anthony Sntleger, knight of our order, deputie of our realme of Irclande, and one of the gentilmen of our prevy chamber, and to our trusty and right welbeloved counsaillour, William Brabazon, esquier, vicethesaurour of our said realme, and to our deputie and vicethesaurour for the tyme being, and to all others to whome in case yt shall appertayne.

[2.]—Inter recorda senecarii de termino Sancte Trinitatis, anno fol. 89.
regni domini Edwardi, unper regis Anglie, sexti secundo:²
rotulo xliii^{to}:

Edwardus sextus etc. Universis et singulis ad quos presentes littere nostre pervenerint, salutes et sinecram dilectionem: Studium et affectum quem nobilis atque illustris vir, don Fruandus de Castro, marchio de Saria, erga clarissime recordationis serenissiam parentem nostrum scuper antea gessit ut in nos postmodum veluti hereditario quod benevolentia nomine transalit ita ipsius bene affecte voluntatis memores vehementer eum amamus charumque halerns, intelligentesque vario aequali et venacionis genere animi recreandi gratia ipsum plurinam oblectari, volumus ea quoquo in parte nostram in eum affectionem vicissim declarare, annuatim itaque illi dedimus et concessimus in nostro Hibernie regno duos accipitres seu falcones, quos goeshawkes dicimus, et quatuor leporarios enies que eorum volatu, cursu et opera in suis aucupiis et venationibus quando ita volet uti possit.

Prinde nostro is dicto Hibernie regno deputato barnum litterarum nostrarum virtute et vigore injungimus et mandamus ut predictum accipitrum et canum numerum ex prestantiori quidem genere eidem mareldoni vel circunque ille comiserit nomine nostro prospiciat atque consignet. Et quenadmodum hoc uterunque exiguo signo nostri animi gratitudinem testari capimus, ita ab eodem deputato nostro quod huius litteris mandamus prompte factum iri non dubitamus.

¹ A.D. 1534.

² A.D. 1548.

fol. 8ab. In eujus rei testimonium has litteras nostras fieri fecimus patentes, manu nostra subscrisimus ac sigilli nostri appensione jussimus communiri.

Date in regia nostra Westmonasterii, die 24 mensis Junii, anno Domini millesimo quiugeutesimo quadragesimo octavo, regni vero nostri secundo.¹

fol. 90. [3.]—Philippus et Maria Dei gratia, rex et regina Anglie, Hispaniarum, Francie utriusque Sicilie, Jherusalem et Hibernie, fidei defensores, archiduces Austrie, duces Burgundie, Mediolani et Brabantie, comites Haspurgi, Flandrie et Tirolis: omnibus ad quos preseutes nostre littere pervenerint salutem:

Intelligentes sincerum et singularem animi affectum quem illustris et nobilis vir, don Fernandus de Castro, marchio de Sarria, erga serenissimos pie memorie principes patrem et fratres nostros semper gesserit et erga nos in presenti gerit, et quod dictus marchio ancipiti et venacionis lusu magnopere oblectatur, sciatis quod nos de gratia nostra et ad mitiorem in illum affectus declaratiouem, dedimus et concessimus et per presentes damns et concedimus predicto marchioni duos accipitres sive falcons, quos gossehawkes dicimus, et quatuor canes leporarios annuatim habendos et percipiendos dicto marchioni vel deputatis suis in regno nostro Hibernie per manus deputati nostri ejusdem regni nostri, proinde dicto deputato nostro per presentes mandamus quatenus predictum accipitrum et canum numerum ex prestantiori genere in eodem regno nostro provenientium prefato marchioni aut suis in hac parte deputatis tradat, tradi vel faciat. Volumus insuper quod si duo vel tres anni aut plures antequam dictus marchio per seipsum aut deputatos suos dictos accipitres et canes in forma precedentia recipiet fuerunt elapsi, nichilominus tot dicti numeri eidem marchioni tradentur quot a retro fuerunt quandocunque illi placuerit.

Et ad ubiorem voluntatis et gratie nostre erga dictum marchionem significationem, damus et concedimus posteris dicti marchionis, hoc est heredibus masculis ex corpore ejus procreatis ut ipsi quoque duos accipitres sive falcons, quos gossehawkes dicimus, et quatuor canes leporarios annuatim per manus deputati pro tempore existentis percipient.

In eujus rei testimonium has litteras nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Testibus nobisipsis apud Westmonasterium, quintodecimo die Septembris, annis regnorum nostrorum quinto et sexto [1558].

fol. 91. Per ipsos regem et reginam.

Hec vera est copia originalis confecta et sigillata et examinata verbatim per Ricardum Ravener.—Queque originalis est sub magno sigillo Anglie forma prescripta.—Ric. Ravener.²

1558. [LXXXII.]—Apud Dubliniam, xi^o die Novembris, anno 1558:

fol. 92. T. Sussex.—Memorandum: We, the lorde deputie, the lordes and nobilitie of the realme, with the reste of the king and quenes majesties counsall assembled at Dublyn and considering as well the disfurnytare of their highnes fortes in Lexe and Offalley and other their majesties holdes and garrissons, as also the tyme of the yeare to be moste propyce for the vytualling of the same, concludid upon a generall cesse, as well of wheate and malte, as bieffes, swyne and other provision for the [w]hole yere, the same to be leyved in maner and forme following that ys to saye:

¹ A.D. 1548.

² Fol. 91b. is blank.

In the countie of Meth, one thousand forty six peckes wheate and one thousand eight hundred seventy six peckes malte, whereof the thurde parte to be bere malte: the wheate and bere malte at foure shillinges sterlinc the pecke and the woot malte at two shillinges eight-pence the pecke.

In the countye of Dublin: six hundred and four peckes wheate and one thowsande eight peckes malte, after like rate, pricke and division as before.

In the county of Kildare: six hundred and four score peckes wheate and seven hundred four score peckes malte, after the like rate and division.

In the countie of Uriell: six hundred ten peckes wheate and eight hundred and sixty peckes malte after like rate or division.

In the countie of Westmeth: three hundred thirty nine peckes wheate and five hundred and ten peckes malte after the same.

The [w]hole proporcyon to be brought in to the places appoyntid by Whitsontide nexte at the furthest, that ys to saye:

fol. 92b.

The corne of Meth¹ to the towne of Trym.

The corne of Kildare and also of Caterlaghe to Athye.

The corne of Uryell to Drogheda.

The corne of the countye of Dublyn to the towne of the Nasse:

And the corne of Westmeth to such places as by commyssion hereafter shalbe appointed.

And for the cesse of bieffes and swyne to be levied in Irishemens contries and upon parte of the shieres westwardre ther[e] ar[e] lettres to be written:

To Orayly for bieffes two hundred and one hundred swyne;

To the Annaly, one hundred bieffes, swyne fifty;

To Magoghagan, fifty bieffes; swyne twenty five;

To Macoghlan, bieffes, thirty and fifteen swyne;

To Okelley sixty bieffes, and porkes thirty;

The Byrnes, kyue one hundred and fifty swyne;

The Tooles of Omayle, twenty bieffes and ten porkes;

The countie of Caterlaghe, one hundred forty bieffes and twenty swyne;

Upper Ossory, one hundred bieffes and fifty swyne;

The countie of Typperary one hundred bieffes and fifty porkes;

The countie of Waterforde, one hundred bieffes and fifty porkes;

Farny, fifty kyne and twenty five swyne;

Huge Oge of Dartry, thirty kyne and fifteen swyne;

The Raylios beyonde Sueke,² sixty bieffes and thirty porkes;

Macmahon, one hundred kyne and fifty swyne;

The bieffe at twelve shillings sterlinc and the porke at two shillings eightpence sterlinc.

It ys furder concludid that in the countie of Wexforde ther shalbe cesseid five hundred peckes wotes at sixteen pence sterlinc the pecke;

In the countye of Kylkeany two hundred peckes wootes at twenty fol. 93. pence sterlinc le pecke;

And in upper Ossory thre hundred peckes wootes, at like rate.

The saide wootes to be delyverid as followeth, that is to saye:

They of Wexforde at the towne of Wexforde; those of Kilkeuny at Leighlyn and they of Ossory at the forte in Lexe.

¹ In margin: "Memorandum: It is ordered that the corne of the baronies of Dublyn and Katothe shall be carryed to the Nasse" [Nass.]

² The river Sueca.

1558.

And yurd'it ys orderid that the said corne shalbe delyverid at thise severall tymis in Tryni, Dublin and Kildare, according to the pecke of Dublin; and Lowthe after the measure of Drongheda; and for the wootes of Kilkenny and Ossory according to the measure of Kilkenny; and those of Wexforde after the pecke of Wexforde.

H. Dublin, eane.—Roland Baltynglas.—W. Midensis.—Oswald Massingberd, prior.—J. Slane.—Christofor Kyllon.—P. Barnewall of T[rymlesteson].—Christofor Donsany.—H. Sydney.—Richard Delvin.—Henry Radeclyff.—Robert Dylon.—John Travers.—Thomas Cusak.—James Batlic.—J. Harbart.—John Plunket.¹

fol. 94.

[LXXXIII.]—Apud Dubliniam, 12 die Novembris, anno 1558 :

T. Sussex.—Memorandum : That the twelfth of November, anno 1558, and in the fifth and sixth yeres of the raignes of our inoste gracious soverayn lorde and lady Phillip and Mary, by the grace of God, king and quene, etc., the right hounorable therle of Snssex lorde deputie of the realme of Ireland delyvered in the counsall chamber at Christes Church to the moste reverende father in God, Hughe² archebusshop of Dublyn, lorde chauncelor of the said realme, ther majesties greate seal of the same, newly sente over, and tooke of hym the olde seal whiche was ther presently defacid and broken in presence of us whose names are hereunto subscribed :

And lykewyse the same tym delyverid thother scales of the three ordynary courtes, videlicet, the chieffe place, thexchequer and common place, taking from thens the olde seals of the same, whicho wero there in lyke sorte brokeu and defaced, videlicet, the seal of the chieff place to justice Dillon ; the seal of the common place to justice Talbott ; and the seal of thexchequer to sir John Alen, to be deliverid to the barons of the same.

H. Dublin, eane.—W. Midensis.—J. Slane.—Christofor Kyllen.—H. Sydney.—Thomas Cusak.—George Stauley.—Henry Radeclyff.—John Plunket.—F. Harbart.³

fol. 95.

1558-9.

[LXXXIV.]—Hec indentura, facta vicesimo secundo die mensis Januarii, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo [1558-9] inter honorabilem virum Henricum Sydney, militem, dominum justiciarum regni Hibernie, et alios consiliarios domine regine eiusdem regni, quorum nomina inferius subscrivuntur, ex una parte, et Willelmum Ower Occarwell⁴ de principali Occarwellorum familia in patria de Ely Occarwell oriundum, ex altera parte, testatur quod cum dicta domina regina nasc per littens suas patentes, gerentes datum xxi^o die Januarii anno superscripto, perdonaverit, reuissiterit et relaxaverit prefato Willelmo Ower Occarwell omnes et omnimas prodiciones tam maiores quam minores (personam suam regiam, nec fabriacionem false mouere non tangentes) rebelliones, murdra, homicidia ac alia enormia et malefacta quocumque. Ac jam dictus Willelmus Ower Occarwell seipsum humillimo submisserit et ad locum, statum et dignitatem capitaneatus totius patrie de Ely Occarwell predicte restitutus, rerectus et stabilitus existat, modo ordinatum et conventum est inter partes predictas sub forma sequenti :

[1.] In primis: Quod dictus Willelmus Ower Occarwell non solum Catholicam fidem et religionem quantum in se est promovebit et defendet,

¹ Fol. 93b. is blank.

² Curwen.

³ Fol. 94b. is blank.

⁴ See page 63.

sed eciam omnes contradicentes, et renitentes pro suo posse corrigi, 1558-2.
in judicium vocari, et debito modo per omanum puniri faciet.

[2.] Item: Acceptabit et recognoscet predictam nunc dominam reginam fol. 95b.
legitiman sibi esse principem, illeque hereditibus et successoribus suis
adherebit contra omnes homines sicut fidelis subditus et sicut ceteri legi
predicti regni Hibernie serviunt et obediunt aut servire et obedire
debent.

[3.] Item: Quod predictus Willelmus non adserebit nec confederabi
cum inimicis aut rebellibus dicto domine regine aut successorum suorum
sed illos pro viribus suis de tempore in tempus castigabit et prosequetur.

[4.] Item: Dictus Willelmus obligatur per presentes quod dicta domina
regina habebit omnes terras et possessiones suas proprias, ac cetera
omnia et singula debita ad suam celsitudinem spectancia, tam ea que
modo jacent et existant sub tute et gubernacione predicti Willelmi
quamque quovis modo posthac crescere et legitime provenire poterint ad
usum ejusdem domine regie infra limites et jurisdictionem patris de Ely
Occarwell predictie.

[5.] Item: Similiter, prefatus Willelmus Ower Occarwell promptus
et paratus erit in propria persona sua ad serviendum dicti domini regine
et successoribus suis, ad mandatum domini deputati seu justiciarri
Hibernie pro tempore existenti, cum duodecim equestribus¹ et viginti
quatuor turbariis, bene armatis, in omni suo magno progressu bellico
vulgariter nuncupato hostiages, cum virtualibus pro se et suis ad expensas
patris sue quoadocimque et quotiescumque iujusmodi deputato seu
justicario placebit ad hoc assignare et damandare.

[6.] Et in quolibet alio viagio et progressu subito contingenti serviet fol. 96.
cum toto numero et potestate sua cum virtualibus similiter pro duobus
vel tribus diebus.

[7.] Et pro quolibet equestre faciente defectum (ut predictur) foris faciet
et solvet pro quolibet die tres solidos et quatuor denarios; et pro
quolibet turbario pro simili defectu denarios viginti.

[8.] Et predictus Willelmus concessit et promisit pro recognitione
obedientie sue at quia tenet dictam patram de domina regina, reddere
et solvere singulis annis eidem domine regine, hereditibus et successoribus
suis duodecim libras legalie monetae Hibernie, solvendas et tradendas
officiariis suis annuatim in hoc regno ad festum Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli tantum.²

[9.] Et prefatus Willelmus ultraius concessit et promisit daturum se
quolibet anno bounagium octoginta Scoticis, vulgariter nuncupatis
galloglasses, pro uno quarterio anni.

[10.] Et quod indilat dabit et solvet prefato domino justicario aut
assigratis suis centum viginti marcos pingues (ut moris est) pro nomina-
tione et admissione sua ad locum capitanoe sue nacionis et patrie de
Ely predictie.

[11.] Item: Prefatus Willelmus non solum juramentum corporale
prestitit super sancta Dei evangelia pro bono complemento premissorum,
sed finaliter concessit eciam et promisit pro majori securitate fidelitatis
sue erga dictam dominam reginam, heredes et successores suas ponere
obsidem suos penes prefatum dominum justicarium vel alibi prout melius
eidem domino justicario videbitur.

In cuja rei et omnium premissorum fidem et testimonium tam pre-
dictus dominus justicarius et alii de consilio regali subscripti quam
prefatus Willelmus hiis scriptis manus suas et sigilla alternatim
apposuerunt.

¹ In margin: "Note: horsemen."

² In margin: "Note: rent."

1558-9.

Data die et anno Domini suprascriptis, anno vero metacordissime
domine Elizabethae, Dei gratia, Auglie, Francie et Hibernie regine, fidei
defensoris, etc. primo [1558-9].

fol. 97.

[LXXXV.]—By the lord justice and counsell [1558-9] :

H. Sydney.—Memorandum : That the viith of January, the forst yere of
our most dere soverayne lady quene Elyzabethes raigne, we, the lord justice
and other of her majesties counsell whose name be hereunto, for redresse of
soudry prayes and other grete ennormyties attempted betwene Offaroll
hane and Faughney¹ M^cTeig for the moytie of tanestshippe of the Offarolles
countrey called Clantane, Offaroll hane pretending to have by his letteres
patentes as well the captenshippe allotted to Offaroll hane, as also the
said half tanestshippe of Clantane, as lardely as any other like captens
have sithens the dyvision of that countrey into twoo captenshipps had
and enjoyed the same :

And Faughney, on the contrary parte, pretendid for that he had by
election the tanestshippe of the said countrey he ought to have the
commodityes and prouifftes of the [w]hole tanestshippe of the said
Clantane :

Which contencion and cause of soudry myschiefes bcing hy as
thoroughly examyned as well on the one parte as the other, is founde
that the half tanestshippe of the said Clantane of anctientlie sithens
the dyvision of the captenshippe have bene pertenente to Offaroll hane
and so to that use ever leavied, and that Faughney without right thereto
unto by force and usurpacion hathe detayned the same :

We have ordred that the said Farrall hane from the date of his
letteres patentes enjoye the half tanestshippe from hym kepte by the said
Faughney :

And that for all manner controversies and other challenges betwixt
them and any other the quenes majesties subjectes they shall ether of
them putt into the erle of Kildares handes saffytient pledges as well for
the preservacion of her highness pease, as restytucion to suche as right
shall have adjndged unto them by indifferent persons chosen by ether of
them, and in case they cannot agree, the umpershippe to be to the said
erles adwarde and determinacion, and that Faughney shall remayne in
thandes of the said erle untill we, the lorde justice, shall signifie our
furder pleasure in that behalf.

G. Kyldare.—Jenico, vicesom : of G[ormanston].—Roland Baltyn-
glas.—Richard Delvin.—George Stanley.—John Parker.—Francis
Aarde.

fol. 97b.

[LXXXVI.]—Apud Dubliniam, ultimo die Julii, anno regni
regine Elizabethae primo [1559] :

1559.

H. Sydney.—Memorandum : That upon summons gyven to the lordes
spirituall and temporall and other her majesties counsell, it is concluded
by us, the lord justice, the lordes spirituall and temporall and the
rest of her majesties counsell of this realme, whose names be hereunto
subscribed, appering upon the said summons, the rest being absent hy
excuse, that for sondry and urgent consideracions towching the service
of her majestie, the quiete of this realme and her highness subjectes
thereof, there shalbe a generall hosting for fortyone dayes proclaimed,
after the old custome by wryt, after the rate of three plowe landes to a
carte, to be in full readynes to sett forthe the last day of August next,

¹ Faughney.

and to appere at suche place as the lorde deputie or the lorde justico shall by ther letteres appoint.

H. Dublin, custos magni sigilli. — G. Kyldare. — W. Midensis. — Oswald Massingberd, prior. — Christoffor Kyllen. — Crystofor Howtha. — John Travers. — John Purker. — James Bathe. — Robert Dyllon. — John Alen. — Thomas Lokwod, dsane. — Francis Agarde. — Thomas Cusake. — John Plunket.¹

[LXXXVII.] — Orders taken at Dublin, xvii Augusti, 1559, fol. 99.
betweene the baron of Upper Ossory and Edward Butler,
esquier :

By the Lord justice. — Whearas the baron of Upper Ossory exhibited complaint before us in wryting particularly against Edmonde Butler, esquire, capaine of the countie of Kilkenny, in thabsence of the erle of Ormonde, declaring as well of the killing of sondry his men and followers as also for dyvers preyres and bodragges committed and done uppon him and his country by the said Edmonde his servants and others within his rule :

Wherof the said baron preyed amendes and restitucion according to right, and that the said Edmond appearing likewise before us and being charged with the premisses ded likewise alledge sondry and many the like killinge preyres and bodragges to be done by the said baron and his countrey against thinhabitantes of the said countrey, which the same Edmonde, for want of due instruccions and being called before us upon the sodeyn, coulde not presently shewe and declare in particularities :

Forasmocbe as due prouf and tryall is to be made in place or places, whear the same ought and that we, for other occasions and impedimentes, cannot in person repeyer to these borders to call before us all suchie proufs as shall or may be produced for tryall of the trueth and certaintie on either side, and nevertheless desireous that due examynacion shalbe be had in the premisses, and also order taken therin according to right and justice, have condescended that Luka Neterville, Nicholas White, captain fol. 99b. Heron, Frannys Cosby, Patrike Sherlock, Olyver Grace, John Fitz Patrike and Willium Oge Opbelan or the moar parte of them, commissioners by us chosen indifferently for the hearing and report of the proufs of the said demanddes, shall have full power and authoritie to bese and examen the same and to procede in manner and fourme following :

Fyrst : That they or the moar part of them shall resort and goo to Rathkwyle,² being on the borders of either of the said countreys, to be there the fyrst of September next, for the taking of the said examynacions and for certificat to be made unto us or the lorde deputie in that behalff and upon thiprofesse of both parties before the said commissioners or the moar parte of them to take as well on the part of the said baron as of the said Edmond Butler sufficient pledge to stonde to suchie order and decree as shalbe taken betwen them and the same pledge to be put in to thandes of capaine Heron, saulfly to be kept untill our or the lorde deputies determinat order and definitioun shalbe geaven in the variaunces and demanddes on either side and that either of them accomplishe and performe the same accordingly :

We will also that all and every the prisoners within the compase of the demanddes taken by either partie and nowe detaigne with any of

¹ Fol. 99b. is blank.

² Rathkeale.

1510.
fol. 100.

them shalbe furthwith pnt at liberte, and sculffy restored to their dwelling place without any maner of impediment hurt or hinderaunce:

And the said commissioners shall procede to take and receyve in wryting suchie bokes as either partie shall exhibit touching his severall demaundes against the other, and therupon to heare and examen by all due weyee and meanes all suchie witness(es) and proues as either of the said parties shall produce for triall of the same demaundes or any part therof and the same to note accordingly as it may appaere wherof and for howe mochie the restitucion and amendes is to be made on either side to other:

And to thende our meaning may be accomplished herein for the playn full and dñe amendes and restitucion to be made either to other we will that the said commissioners hereby authorised allonly go to the prouf of the nombre and quantitie of the hurtes losse and dounges and the full prouf of somoche to be entered in a boke as well on the one side as on the other, and so to make upp the totall somo thereof, without prising or valnyng any part thereof, wherby the wholl so certifed appearing unto us or the lorde deputie in particularites we or the lords deputie may rate and taxa every thing for the partie whose hurt do excede the others according the due and veray value as to us or the lorde deputie in reason and equite shall steame to apperteigne:

Furthermore whearas One M^{ly} Lyse is challdengid by the said baron to have done mochie hurt upon him and his constrey, the particulers wherof to be delyvered unto the said commissioners in wryting:

And that the said Edmonde Butler disclymath in the said One to be within his rule or power whereby to geve him or amendes and restitucion for him according as shall or may be proved against him, the said commissioners authorised shall not allonly receyve and examen the said demaundes against him but also enquire whether he be within the reche and power of the said Edmonde or no, and if he be, than the said Edmonde to aunswere for him or produce his body to be aunswerable therunto:

Otherwise not being within his said rule and power to knowe, enquire and certify where and under whom the said One is, whereby order may be taken against him accordingly:

And to the entent that as well thnhabitantes of the county of Kilkenny may frely passe into all and every part of the barons countrey without hurt, let or hinderaunce and likewise thnhabitantes of Upper Ossery have free resort and recourse bothe to the market of Kilkenny and all other places within that countie for any their nedefull and convenient causes, we will that from hensforth either of thnhabitantes of the countye of Kilkenny and Upper Ossery shall permitt ech other so to do:

And that the said baron, for his part, shall see and cause the same to be observed and the said Edmond for him during his rule shall do the like, as they and either of them will aunswere and satisfy for the coninuty:

Lastly: For that Luke Neterville and Nicholas White, being men lerned in the lawes and appointed commissioners to this husynesse, must travail farre from their dwelling places to their greate costes and chardges than other, it is ordered that either of them for and towards their travail, costes and chardges from the first day of his or their setting forthe in going to the place appointed untill their returne to their own houses, allowing somoche tyme as hereunto is expedient, shall have for every daye xxz. sterling, to be borne indifferently by the said baron of Upper Ossery and Edmonde Butler, and to be paid unto

fol. 100b.

theside Luke and Nicholas before their deputurture after thendring of the
said exmynnacions without tract, dynymynuclea or dolnys.

1559.

[LXXXVIII.]—Apud Dubliniam, xxii^o Augusti, 1559 :

fol. 101.

H. Sydney.—Touching thalvnauncing to the generall hostinge, latelic
proclaymed by wrift, for xii daies, to begynne the last of this moneth :
In consideracion as well that the lordes of the quenes maiesties most
honorable connassall in Englannde have addresed to us, the lorde justice,
their letteres bennig date Eltham, the iii. of August last, wherby the
quenes highnes resolucion and theirs is furthor declared, as also that
therle of Sussex, nowe appointed the quenes maiesties deputie of this
realme, is presently at the waterside, readie to come over, to whom the
ordering of theis things are specially referred :

It is ordered by us, the said lorde justice and connassall whose names
are hereunto subscrivd, that the said generall hostinge shalbe deferred
for and until the first day of September next :

And that nevertheles generall letteres shalbe writhen and sent forth to
all the sherifes and others, to whom it appertoigneth to gove warning
and to make proclamacion in all places requisit within their offices and
rulles that all men chardigable to the said hostinge fail not upon fol. 101b.
tenne dayes warning to be in arenlynes, founished to serve as they
ought and to be at suchie place or places as shall upon knowledge
therof gven be signified unto them, upon suchie peynes and penalties
as by the lawes statutes and customes of this realme is in suchie case
provided.

H. Duhlin, canc.—George Stanley.—John Travers.—John Parker.—
John Alen.—James Bathe.—Thomas Lokwood, deann.—Francis Agarde.
—Valentyne Browne.—John Pincket.

[LXXXIX.]—Apud Dublin, ultimo die Augusti, 1559 :

fol. 102.

T. Sussex.—Memorandam : We, the lorde deputie, the lordes and
noblyte of the realme, with the rest of the quenes maiesties connell,
assembled at Dublin, and considering as well the disfurnyture of her
highnes fortes in Lex and Offaly and other her maiesties holdes, as
also the tyme of the yeare to be most proprie for the victuylling of
the same, concluded upon a generall cesso as well of wheate and malte,
as bives, swyne and other provision for the [w]hole year :

The same to be leavied in manner and forme following, thnt is to say :

In the countie of Methe, one thowsande xlvi peckes wheate, and one
thousand viij^o lxvi. peckes malte, whereof the thurde parte to be beare
malte :

The whoate and beare malt at liii shillinges, sterlinc.

The pecke and the wete malte at ij^o viij^o sterlinc the pecke ;

In the countie of Dublin : vj^o xliii peckes wheate, and one thowsande
vij^o peckes malte, after lyke rate, price and dyvision as before.

In the countie of Kildare : vj^o iiij^o peckes wheate and viij^o iiij^o peckes
malte, after the lyke rate and dyvision.

In the countie of Uriell : vj^o x peckes wheate and viij^o ix peckes
malte after the lyke rate and dyvision.

In the countie of Westmether : iiij^o xxxix peckes wheate and v^o x
peckes malte, after the same :

The [w]hole proporcion to be brought into the places by Ester next
at the furthest, that is to say :

The corne of Methe, to the towne of Trym.

The corne of Kyldare and also of Catherlough to Athie.

1559.

The corne of Uryell to Drougheda.

The corne of the countie of Dublyn to the towne of the Naase.

And the corne of Westmythe to such place as by commysse
hereafter shalbe appointed.

And for the cesse of byves and swyne to be leavied in Iriahemps
countreys and upon parte of the shires westwarda, there are letters
to be wrytten:

To O Rayly: for bieffes ij^o and one o swyne.

To the Annally: e byeffes and fiftie swyne.

To Magoughegan: fiftie bieves xxxv swyne.

To Maconghlan: xxx hieffes and xv swyne.

To Okelly: lx hyeves and xxx swyne.

The Byrnes: o byeves and fiftie swyne.

The Toles of Omalle: xx bieffes and x swyne.

The countie of Catherlaugh: cxl hyeves, xxx swyne.

Upper Ossery: e bieffes, fiftie swyne.

The countie of Typparay: e hieffes, fiftie swyne.

The countie of Waterforde: o bieves, fiftie swyne.

Ferney: fiftie bieves, xxv swyne.

Hugh age of Dartry: xxx bieffes, xv swyne.

The Rayles, beyonde the Sucke: lx hieves xxx swyne.

McMahom: e kyne l swyne, the beef at xij^o, sterlind and the porke at
ij^o viij^d sterlind.

It is furder concluded that in the countie of Wexforde there shalbe
ceased v^o peckes wootes at xv^d the pocke.

In the countie of Kylkenny: ij^o peckes wootes at xx^d sterlind the
pecke.

The said wootes to be delyvered as followeth, that is to say:

They of Wexforde at the towne of Wexforde, those of Kilkenny at
Kilkenny:

And furdre yt is ordered that the said corne shalbe delyvered at ij^o
severall tymes in equall porcions, that is to say:

The furst parte on this side Christenmas next, the secounde parte
before Shroftide and the thurde and last parte before Whytsontide.

And that the corne of the counties of Meth and West Methe shalbe
after the measure and pecke of Trym; Dublin, and Kildare according
to the pecke of Dublin; and Louthe after the measure of Drougheda;
and for the wootes of Kilkenny, according the measure of Kilkenny;
and those of Wexforde after the pecke of Wexforde.

H. Dublin, cane.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—Thomas
Darensis.—W. Midensis.—Christofor Kyllyn.—P. Barnewall, lord [of
Trymlesteston].—George Stanley.—Christofor Donsene.—H. Sydney.—
Henry Radeclyff.—James Bath.—John Allen.—James Wingfeld.—
Thomas Lakwood, dean.—Francis Agards.—Valentyne Browne.—
Humfrie Warne.—Francis Harbart.

fol. 103.

[XCI.]—Apud Dublyn, octavo die Septembriis, anno 1559:

Memorandum: Thatt the eighth daye of September, anno 1559, and
the first yere of the reigne of our most gracious soverayn lady quens
Elizabeth, by the grace of god, quene of England France and Iriand, etc.,
the right honorable therle of Sussex, lorde deputie of the realme of
Ireland, delyvered att Saynet Sepulcrea to the moost reverent father in
God, Hnghe, archebyshop of Dublyn, lord chauncelor of the said realme,
her majesties greatt seal of the same, newly sent over, and tooke of hym

the greatt seal which was there presently defaced and brokyn in presence of us whose names are hereunto subscribed :

H. Dublin, canc.—H. Sydney.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Henry Radeclyff.—James Bathe.—Jaques Wingfield.

[XCI.]—Item : the 27th day of October, 1559, a newe seal for the quenes benche wase delyvered to justice Plunket ; a new seal for the common place wase delyvered to justice Dillon ; and a new seal for the exchequer wase delyvered to baron Bathe ; and the oyl scales were then broken in the presence of us, the lorde deputie, jnstices and baron :

T. Sussex.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.

[XCII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

Where yt was agreid by us, the lorde deputie, the nobles of this realme and the rest of the counsell then assembled at Dubliu, the lust of August that ther shulde be a generall cesse of wheate and malte made for the furnytur of all her majesties fortes within this realme, at which tymc yt was ordered that the countie of Dublin shulde be contributory therunto in the nombre of $—^1$ peckes wheate and $—^2$ peckes malte, whereof the thurde parte to be beare malte, the same to be delyvered at $—^3$ by equall porcions at thre severall tymes, viz. the furst porcion before Hallontide next, the secounde before Candlemas and the thurde before Ester, according the measure of Dublin, we shall therefore requyre you and in the quenes majestyes name chardge and communde you, that wayng discretely the ymportance of the cause, ye do ymedystately se the forsaide nombre of peckes of wbeate and malte to be indifferently cessed within the said countie, and that ye take straight order with the cessors to see the same brought in at the dayes and places appointed : Wherin they shall for the better leavng of the cesse and more sure answering of the pay to the pore people that shall beare the cesse followe suche order hereafter by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, shalbe to them under our bande wryting appoynted and prescribed, ymedystately upon which cesse so by you made ye shall advertise us the lorde deputie under your hand wryting the just porcion of wbeate and malte cessed upon every barony within the said countie according to your just division thereof made, and the parties delyvering the corne at the day and place appointed shall recyve ther payment out of hande⁴, that is to say, for every peck of wbeate and beare malte, and for every pecke of wootemalte, $—^5$.

So prasing yon to be dyligent in the premisses, we bid you hartely well to fare.

From Dublin, this xviiiith of September, 1559, and in the furst yere of the most prosperous raigne of our soverayno lady quene Elizabeth.⁶

[XCIIA.—Form of order to cessors.]

Cessors, sariantes, collectors and all others the quenes majesties officers in the barony of A. in the countie of M., to whom in this case yt shall apperteigne :

Where, in the dyvisions of the cesse of W., yt is ordred by the lordes and gentilmen of that countie, that ther shulde be allotted to the porcion of the baronie of Delvane A. $—^7$ peckes wheate, and $—^8$ peckes of malte, the same to be delyvered at thre severall tymes by equall porcions : we will and communde you that ye cause the first porcion to be broghte

^{1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8}, Blank in MS.

⁶ Fol. 104b. is blank.

1559. wholy and fully to the Forte in Ophalie, so as it fayle not to be than the vth of Novembre next. At which day we have appointed Henris Cowley to mete with you at Terells Castell for the more saulfe conductione of you thetheare.

And that the seconda porcion be also at the said Forte the xth of Januarie; and that the third porcion be also at the said Forte the first day of Marche, at which dayes we have also apointed the said Henris to mete you at Terells Castell for your saulfe conductione.

Wherfore we chardge you as ye will answer to the contrarie at your extreme perilles that ye haile not to sco the saide porcions broghte into the said Forte at the said dayes.

And if any mane shalbe negligente or willfull in the bringinge of his porcions, beinge warned thereto by you, we then do authorise you and everie of you not onely to take ther stresso but also to complainson them to the next justice of peace, whom we do by these presents authorise to commyt everye suche persone so by yo complained on to warde till ye shall declare to him that the persone or persons so committed shall have fully paied ther porcions.

fol. 105a. And commande all justices of peace within the said countie of Westmyns to see this oure ordre put in execucion as they will answer to the contrarie at their perilles.

And for the more juste and true paymente to be made by and to the contrey we will and commande you, the aforesaid officers, to make two perfite bokes, wherin shall be conteyned the names of everie manne within youre rule that oughte to bringe any corne and the porcions which they oughte to bringe, wherof thone shall remaine with yow selves and the other with Henrie Cowley.

Aud at the daies before apointed ye shall yoreselves in person repaire with the carriers of the corne to the Forte and shall make entrie into everie of the bokes of the corne that everie manne bringeth, spon which entrie, so made by you, the said Cowley shall make paymente to the parties bringinge the corne, according to the prices by the lordes of the realme and the reste of the councell in the esce agreed.

Wherfore fayle ye not to see all the premisses put in execucion: every of you will answer to the contrarie at youre uttermost perilles.³

fol. 107. [XCHB.]—Copie of indentures betwene the viscount Montgaret and Thomas Fitz Henrie :

Wheras contencion hath longe depended before sundrie governes and counsallors of this realme, betwene the viscount Montgaret, and Thomas Fitz Henrie and Mathew Fitz Henrie, sonne and heire to the same Thomas, on thother partie, touchinge certain landes, tenementes and hereditamentes of fowre townes or villages in the Fausaughie Bantrie is the hundredre of Shilemalire in the countie of Wexforde, that is to say, Trychegarne, Ballewarkely, Kilgithouse and Kyllherie, which fowre townes or villages the said viscounte Montgaret dothe alledge to be thenheritance of Fowke Dene, named late baron of Cahire, and so to have descended to Patricke Dene, sonne and heire to the same Fowke, whose estate the viscounte enjoyeth by purchase of the said Patricke Dene, which townes or villages also the said Thomas Fitz Henrie and Mathew dothe demande as the anncient inheritance of ther anncestors in the righte of ther maner of Maghmaine, in the said countie of Wexforde. The true title wherof, notwithstandinge longe travayle, to ther greate chardges hathe not ne coulds not hitherto beene determined.

³ Ff. 106 and 106b. are blank.

nor ended hat yet dependeth in controversie, and if order were not takene therein it were lyke to he cause of farther trouble and disquietnes betwene them.

Forasmuche as bothe parties, as well the said visconte Montgaret and Patricke Dene as the said Thomas Fitz Henrie and his sonne, Mathew, have remitted thorderinge and final determininge therof to us, the said lord deputie and counsail, whose names are herunto subscribed, and are contente to stande to owre order therin: We, the said fol. 107a.
lorde deputie and counsail, by consent and agremente of the said visconte and Patricke Dene and Thomas Fitz Henrie and Mathew, his sonne, do order and hy vertue herof awarde that the said visconte Montgaret, his heires and executors shall from henceforth have, holde and enjoy forever for his parte towne of the said townes or villages, thone called Prishagard the other Ballewarkely, with ther spurteuances and all profites comodities and emolumentes growinge and risinge therof, and the said Thomas Fitz Henrie, his heires and executors to have holde and enjoy for ever for his parte the other two townes or villages, thone called Kilherie and the other Kilgihbone with ther appertennances and all profites commodities and emoluments, growinge and risinge therof.

The which two townes or villages of Prishagard and Ballewarkely the said Thomas and Mathew by thes presentes dothe renonce unto the said visconte Montgaret, his heires and executors for ever all ther right title and interest that they or eny of them ther heires and executors hathe, shuld or ought to have in the said two townes of Prishagard and Ballewarkely or of and in eny of them.

And lykewise the viscont Montgaret and Patricke Dene, hy thes presentes dothe renonce unto the saide Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie, ther heires and executors for ever all the right title and interest that they hathe, shulde or ought to have in the said Kilherie and Killgihbone or of and in eny of them.

And further, whereas there apereth to he controversie for and aboue fol. 108.
the lymites meres and bandes of the said townes or villages we, the lorde deputie and counsail aforesaid, by the consente and agreement of the said visconte Montgaret and Patricke Dene and Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie have ordred that sir Henrie Radcliffe, knight, and captene Herne, sherif of the countie of Catherlaghe, shall call the contrey before them or suche amel as manie as they shall thiucke cune best eniforme them of the true confines, meres and bandes of the said townes or villages, and therapon to appoinete suche markes and meres betwene them as to ther discretione shalbe thought fittest and most indifferent; which markes and meres they shall cause to be marked in suche sorte as they may endure and he knowene forever.

And further we order, by conseut of the parties aforesaid, that the said sir Henry Radcliff and captene Herne shall cause an order indented to be made betwene the said visconte Montgaret and Patricke Dene, on thone partie and Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie on the other partie, wherunto everie of them severallie and jointlie shall putte ther signes and seals, wherein shalbe specified the lymites, confinnes and meres of the said townes and villages, with all markes and signes as they cane well name for the better declaracione and knowledge therof, and so to remaine as a perpetuall recorde of the said lymites, confinnes, markes and meares so apointed and made by the said sir Henry Radcliffe and captene Herne, by the consent and assent of the said visconte Montgaret, Patrick Dene, Thomas and Mathew Fitz Henrie and everie of them.
fol. 108b.

In wittnes wherof as well the said lorde deputie and counsail as the said viscont Montgaret, Patricke Dene, and Thomas and Mathew Fitz

1559: Henrie, in testimonie of ther whole, whole (*sic*) and free consents in and to the premisses, have to ether parte of thes present indentures severallie and jointly putt ther signes and seals, the xvth of November [1559], in the first year of the migne of oure sovereigne lady Elizabeth, by the grace of God queae of Englande, France and Irelaunde, defendor of the faithe, etc.—Concordat cum originali.

fol. 109.

[XCIII.]—The order takeae betwene Francisco Dias, Hispaniard, and Jhon Neyle and others of the marchantes of Waterforde, the 25th of November, 1559:

Thomas, earle of Sussex, viscont Fitzwalter, lord Egremonde and Burnell, knigthe of the most noble order of the garter, captene of the gentlemene pensioners and gentlemen at armes, chefe justice and justice in oyer of all her majesties forestes, parkes and chases on this side Trente, and lorde deputie of Irelaunde: To all mane to whom the presentes shall come gretinge:

Where in the matter dependinge in controversie betwene Francisco Dias, Hispaniard, factor and attorney for certen marchantes Hispaniardi, pliaitife, and Henrie Cornelisone, late of Middleborrough, defendant, upon the demande of certene wares and marchandises ladeas in Finandres in the said Henries barkes called the Sprite Volante of Middleborough, and dischardged of late in the haveno of Waterforde and there sold, ymbezaled or otherwise bestowed by the said Henrie, thorder wherof was committed by the quenes majesties especiall letteres.

There was order takene by us the lorde deputie that ther shuld be delvered to thandes of Francisco Dias as well all such goodes as apon inquerie made by the maior and bayliffes of Waterforde was certifed unto us in a hoke signad with ther handes and sealed with the towns seale, and if eny of them were solde, then the money that was paied for them to be redelyvered, as also all suche other goodes as withln one yearre after myghte be proved to be solde, ymhensealed or otherwise bestowed by the said Henrie or the valne of them:

Wherein yt was also ordered by consente of both parties that the said Francisco shulde allowe to the said Henrie his freighte accordyng to the bargayne made in Flandres, with all suche other necessarie chardges susteined by the said Henrie aboate the saving of the goodes as the maior, bayliffes and aldermene of Waterforde shoulde thinke the said Francisco boande in conscience to allowe, as in the said order,¹ beringe date at Laghleae, the xvth of Decembre, 1558, more at lengthe is declared.

Siace whiche tyme thordre, not beinge fullie takeae betwene them for Hearies demandes, the matter was brought before sir Hearie Sidney, then lorde justice, duringe oure absence in Englande, who, for the better endinge of thes matters directed a commissione to certene mane in the citie of Waterforde to hire, examine and determine all matters in controversie betwene the said Francisco and Henrie, conteyued in twentie articles therunto annexed, and by his letters gave them his advice apone everie of the twentie articles, and so bothe in the commissioane and letteres comandement to make suche a fiaall ende as myghte in nothieng digresse from eny order takene by us before:

fol. 110. By vertue of which commissione and letteres, bering date the seconde of Februarie, 1557, the said commissioners did, withoute calliage the said Francisco to it, make a corrupte and unjuste ordre, wherin upon an untrue surmisse that the said Francisco wolde not shewc his procuracions

¹ See page 45, fol. 61b of the MS., where the date is xxvi December, 1556.

nor fall to eny accompte, they did awarde the said Francisco to allow to the said Henrie two hundred and fourtie poundes for the chardges of his ymprisonment, whens in dede he had one yere and more before shewd his procuracione to us and gevne to [us] an accompte so far as myghte be proved, and for that the said Henrie did not justlie and spedie proceede therein, he was by oure order committed to wurd till he shulde fully accomplishe onre order, as in oure forsaide order and divers other orders therein takene doth more plainly appere.

And the said commissioners did also in the same order awarde divers other thinges unjustlie upon unjuste surmises and so dismissed the said Cornelisone, as in the said order, beringe date the xvth of May, 1558, doth more plainly appere.

Whiche order being made by vertue of the lorde justices commissione, dated the iind of Februarie 1557, was not made till the xvth day of May, after oure retorne into this realme, wherby ther order, besides yt was unjust and contrarie to ther commissione and our former ordres, was also in lawe voide, for that they did not execute ther commissione duringe the tyme that the lorde justice who gave them the commissione was in fol. 110^b. auctoritie.

Wherupon we, peresavinge the deceipte whereby the said Francisco had bene defrauded of his goodes, contrarie to all righte and justice, for the space of two yearchs and that the said commissionere did go about to cause the said Francisco to bere all chardges that the said Henrie had bene at hy falslie delainge the said Francisco from the recoverie of his owne goodes, to the great hindrance of the marchantes Hispaniardes, who never for eny thinge coulde be done coulde attaine to the thirde parte of ther goodes ladene in the said shippe, and if they shuld also have heane judgded to have unjustlie paied tho sumes of monie expressed in that ordre myghte not onely have throghe all realmes of justice complained of the injustice of this realme, but also have manifestlie proved that the Fleminge, as a thefe runninge away with ther goodes and spoylings them of more then thone halfe therof, had also by order and color of justice a reward givene to him for his laboure :

Which iudeude proceedinge onely of the corrupcion of the commissioners myghte nevertheless have givene goode grounde to all mene that shulde have herde the case to have accused the governors of this realme of corruptione, who were nothinge giltie therin, [and] did ymedinthie take order that the said Henrie shulde be returned to the jayle of Waterforde till fol. 111. the said Francisco shulde be satisfied accordinge to oure former order takene, by vertue of which oure order the maior did committie the said Henrie to the jayle of Waterforde and ther did detaine the said Henrie untill suche tyme as Jhon Neyle, one of the hayliffes, without knowledge of the maior or thother hayliffe or any of the aldermeue of the citie, did apon oure cominge to Duhlin to take oure jorney by sea into Scotland, lett him out apon the snertis of James Dohene, Andrew Lyncolne, Nicholas Walcho and Richarde Keny, who were houande hodie for hodie to bringe the said Henrie to prison withio twentie dayes excepte he did bring a dischardge for the indemnitie of the maior and bailiffes of Waterforde, as in the said hande, bering date the xxiiird of Augустe, 1558, dothe further appere.

And where also at oure beinge at Waterforde the —¹ of Novemher, 1558, there was order takene by us and the councell then present, wherof sir Henrie Sidoey was one, that the maior and aldermen of Waterforde shulde take a finall ende betwene the said Francisco and Henrie in all the

¹ Blank in MS.

1559. contencions and subscrivinge the same and settinge ther towne seals thereto they shalde sende it to us to thentent we myghte take order for the spedie execucione therof:

fol. 111b. Wherupon the said mayor, bayliffes and aldermene did, according our commissione, take a final ordre therein, as aperethe by the same, beringe date the first of Februarie, 1558, signed with the handes of the mayor, bayliffes and xi of thaldermene and sealed with the seale of the citie used in suche cases.

Forasmuche as the said Francisco now aperinge before us bathe declared that he canne not be satisfied accordinge to thordre takene by the mayor, bayliffes and aldermen of Waterforde, neither yet can have the bodie of the said Henrie, accordinge the former ordres, for that he is now feld out of this realme, and therfore hesechethe to have some meane devised for his final satisfacione and depeache from hence:

Wherupon, callinge before us the said Jhon Neyle, James Dobyn, Andrew Lyneolne, Nicholas Walche and Richard Keny, and findinge the premisses to be true, as well towchinge thordre of the mayor, bayliffes and aldermene of Waterforde, as also for the fleinge of the said Henrie oute of this realme, falslie and untrulie leavinge them in dandger for him, we have in fine ordred, by thassente of the said Francisco and the said Jhon, James, Andrew Nicholas and Richard, that the said Jhon, James, Andrew Nicholas and Richard shall, for ther full agrement, pay to the said Francisco two hundred markes, sterlings, currant mony of Ireland, in consideracion wherof the said Francisco dothe by thes presentes gyve nato them and every of them a fulle discharge for all matters he can objecte against them or eny of them for eny thinge towchinge the matter dependinge in controversie betwene him and the sayl Henrie; and that the said Francisco shall and may nevertheless recover against the said Henrie, whersoever he shall finde his hodie, all suche summes of monie as are due to him by the awarde of the mayor, bayliffes and aldermene of the citie of Waterforde, signed with ther handes, sealed with the seale of the citie, used in suche cases, and beringe date the first of Februarie, 1558, deductinge alwayes the summe of two hundred markes, payed to the said Francisco by the forsaide Jhon, James, Andrew, Nicholas, and Richard, which summe of two hundred markes, so by them paid to the said Francisco the said Jhon, James, Andrew, Nicholas and Richard, junctly or eny of them severally, in the name of the rest, shall and may recover against the said Henrie, whersoever they shall finde his hodie or his goodes, together with suche losses as they have susteyned by his deceipte and fashode.

In wittnes wherof as well we, the lorde deputie, as also we the said Francisco, Jhon, James, Andrew, Nicholas and Richard have sett our handes and seales to ether parte of these indentures.

Dated at Laughlen, the xxvth of Novembre, 1559, in the first yere of the raigne of our soveraigne lady quene Elizabeth, etc.¹

fol. 116. [XCIV.]—²Ordered by the lorde lieutennant and counsall, at
1560. Kylnaynan and Dublin, the last of June and firste of July
1560, as folowethe:

[1.] Firste that beakens be sett and good watche kepte upon all the accustomed places for all the sea coaste of the Englishe Pale whare any

¹ ff 112b, 113, 113b, 114 and 114b. are blank in the MS. The leaf which follows 114b. is numbered 116.

² In the MS. lines are drawn through the matter here printed under No. [xciv.]; and at head in margin is written: "taest."

arrayall and landing of foreign enemys may be doubted: the same to be diligently attended and contynued untill like ordre be agayne taken to the contrarye.

1560.

[2.] Item: That betwene this and the —¹ daye of this instant moneth of July particular muster shal be made in every baronye within the Englishe Pale of as many the quenes majesties subjectes dwelling or resident within every of the saide baronyes hable to walde weapon for defens of this her majesties realme (if suche neede were) as are above the age of xv. yeres and under the age of lx. yeres.

The same musters to be taken by suche persons as the lorde Lieutenant shal thereunto name and appoynt particularly for every of the said baronyes.

The whiche persons in the viewe of the saide musters shall discretely marke and note whiche men of all that multyndre are goode and hable archers and whiche of them are furnished thereunto and whiche of them are unfurnished, and of them that ore furnished, what their furniture is, and of them that are not furnished what furniture they lacke.

And ia lyke maner of goode and hable bill men, and ia lyke sorte of men and experte harquebushieres. And ia like maner distiinctly for horsemen, kerne, gallowglasse, and all other sortes of the warr, noting in their hookes of the saide musters by convenient lettres or markes ensuying the name of every person mustered (if he be archer, billman or of other sorte), what furniture he hathe, by setting a prykke upon that kynde of furniture whiche he hathe and by leaving unpricked that kynde of furniture whiche he wanteth for that sorte of service, and marking acrosse in the margin against the name of every of the saide habest men, to thende that suche order may thereupon be takea for the further furnishing of them with weapon and necessaries in that behalfe at reasonable pice of the quenes majesties provision, as shalbe then thought expedient.

The same to be delvered and commytted unto thandes and distribution of some suche sufficient men within every of the saide baronyes as shall have charge and undertake that the saide weapon and municions so delvered shalbe allways furthe comynge at the musters within that barony from tyme to tyme and not sold ne made awaye.

[3.] Item: That all theo whiche shalbe comprised withiu those muster books of every baronye particularly shalbe under the charge and leading of suche capitaynes as the saide lorde lieutennant will thereunto name and appoynt, for every baronye two at the leaste, the whiche upon every occasion shall be attente, the one to recoyve them at the generall place of assembly for that purpose appointed, the other with the ayde of the officers of every towne to see them sett spedely furthe that none withdrawe ne remayne behynd.

[4.] Item: That at suche day and place as shalbe appointed by the saide lorde lieutennant and counsall a generall mustre shalbe made of all the persons mustered and certified by the booke of those partieuler musters, with their furniture noted and appointed in those partieuler booke of musters.

[5.] Item: That therlo be appointed and comanded unto all the persons so mustered a place mooste apto and convenient to make their immedeate and indelayed repaire unto, with their weapon and furniture appointed, upon every warnyng geven by fyre or smoke from the afore mentioned beakons:

1 Bistak in MS.

1560. That is to witt at Ratothc, for the counties of Metho and Westmethe, and Castell Knocke for the countie of Dublin.

The hill of Lyons for the counties of Kildare, Kilkeuny and Catherlaughe.

fol. 117b. The hill of Monster Bois¹ for the countie of Lowthe; and for the countie of Weixforde suche place as by the seneschal and gentilmen of the countie shalbe thought mooste expedient bothe for the answering of the same countie and of the counties adjoyning:

There to gather and assemble under suche capitaynes as shalbe appointed to have the leading and chardge of them, and so to attende, redye to spedie them further under the leading of their saide capitaynes unto such place as they shall be then commaunded unto:

And for every countie one capitayn to be appointed to have the charge and leading of all the horsmen of that countie, and also one generall capitain for all the fotemeu of every countie, also for every harony one ensigne, to be provided upon the charge of the whole haronye, and for the horsmen of every countie one standert to be provided at the charge of the capitayne of the same.

For the countie of Kildare: the erle of Kildare and his substitutes to have the chief charge bothe of the horsemen and footmen and the sherif to attende on them in that behalfe.

For the footmen of the countie of Metho: the lorde of Gormanstown to have the chief charge, and the sheriff under him; and for the horsmen of the same countie: the lorde of Slanc.

And for the horsemen and footmen of the countie of Westmethe: the sherife.

And for the horsemen and footmen of the countie of Kilkenny:—²

And for the horsemen and footmen of the countie of Catherlaughe: capitain Herne.

And for the horsemen and footmen of the countie of Lowthe: the lorde of Lowthe, and under him the sherife.

And for the horsemen and footmen of the countie of Dublin: the lorde of Howthe and under him the sherife.

And for all the countie of Wexforde: the scneschall.³

[XCV.]—The copie of the commysions made oute for the
fol. 119. masters, —² die mensis Julii, 1560:

Com. Dublin.—Regina, etc. Dilectis nobis Hungoni, Dublin archiepiscopo, Hibernie primati ac cancellario nostro regni uostri Hibernie, Christophero, domino de Howethe, Johanni Pluncket, capituli justiciariorum nostri banci nostri regni nostri predicti, Jacobo Bathe, capituli baroni scaccarii nostri regni nostri predicti, Ricardo Talbot, secundario justiciariorum nostri placeci nostri regni nostri predicti, Patricio White, militi, secundario haroni scaccarii nostri regni nostri predicti, Johanni Travers, militi, Thome Lockwod, decauno ecclesie cathedralis Sancte Trinitatis, Dublin, Patricio Barnewall, vicecomiti Dublin, Ricardo Finglas, servienti ad leges, Jacobo Barnewall, Thome Fitzwilliams de Holmepatricke, Christophero Barnewall de Gracew, Roberto Talbot de Bellegarde, Patricio Finglas de Wespelleston, Edwardo Barnewall de Drummaghe, Rogero Finglas de Porterston, Willelmo Welshe de Carrickmayne, Johanni Burnell de Castell Knocke, et Thome Beling de Kilcoscane, salutem:

Schatis quod nos de vestris fidelitate, circumspetione et industria ad plenam confidentes, ex assensu charissimi consanguineli et consiliaril

¹ Monasterboice.

² Blank in MS.

³ Fol. 118b. is blank.

nostri Thome, comitis Sussex, ordinis nostri garterii militis, capitanei generosorum penelonariorum nostrorum ad armam, capitalis justiciariorum quoniam forestarum, parorum et clercorum nostrorum citra Trentam, et generalis locumtenentis nostri regni nostri Hibernie predicti, sicut fol. 110b. et de consensu consilii nostri ejusdem :

Assignavimus et constitutimus vos et quocumque vestrum commissionarios nostros in comitatu nostro Dublin ac in ercolis et marchis eiusdem, tam infra libertates quam extra, ad omnes et singulos subditos et ligatos nostros tam spirituales quam temporales, eajusque status, gradus, dignitatis aut conditionis existunt, eorum vobis aut aliquibus duobus vestrum in unaquaque baronia dicti comitatus nostri, prout quisque vestrum nomination ad unaquaquamque eamdem baroniarum assignatur et delegatur per secularem instructionem hinc commissioni annexatam, inditam convocandi et venire faciendi ac octas, conventus, monstraciones, ostentaciones et delectus bellicos habendis, praenotandi, faciendi, conscribendi et excusandi separatis in unaquaque baronia infra ac per totum comitatum nostrum predictum de et super omnibus et singulis hominibus ligatis et enclavis nostris predictis in qualibet eamdem baroniarum ac infra ac per totum comitatum nostrum predictum iustificatis, commorantibus sem degenibus :

Ac ipsos et eorum qualibet ad bellicos apparatus et furnituras telorum, armorum, equorum habelliorum, equitumque et peditorum, secundum modum et qualitatem terrarum, tenementorum bouorum et animalium suorum assessandi, censandi, conscribendi et attuluri et fol. 120. preparari, inveniendi, procurandi et faciendi separatis in unaquaque eamdem baroniarum infra ac per totum comitatum predictum immo-
dummodo et forma prout in seculare instructionem hinc commissioni annexata continetur, et usq[ue] pleae liquet, omnibusque aliis melioribus viis modo et forma quibus uti seu perficere sciveritis et poteritis, juxta antiquas consuetudines, leges et statuta regni nostri Hibernio predicti ac instructiones predictas locumtenentis nostri generalis regni nostri Hibernie predicti vobis in h[oc] parte directas, procurandas, faciendas, supervidentas et exequendas.

Et quum examinacionem hujusmodi cuperitis predictum dominum locumtenentem nostrum generalem sali manibus vestris particulariter, in primo die Angusti proximi, rebus certiori, hanc commissionem ei remittentes.

Et ideo vobis et cuilibet vestrum mandamus, etc. . .

Damus autem, etc. In enjus rei, etc. Teste, etc.

[XCVI.]—The instructions to the said commyssion annexed : fol. 120b.

Firste: You shall according to your commyssion assemble yerselfes with all diligence at soche convenient place within the shire as you shall thinke most mete the xiiith day of this moneth of Julye, at whiche tyme¹ you shall divide yerselfes into severall compaynes according as you be named, sorted and appointed by the instructions for every such barony of the aforeside countie, as unto every of your said severall compaynes is by these instructions severally allotted and assigned, so as you may make the musters with the more spele according to your commyssion and the statutes in that case provided, and for the better guiding of the people at all eventes yo shall appoynte to every barony one or two capitaynes,² such as you shall thinke fittest, the names whereof yo shall gyve unto the commyssioners for the musters of those baronies to thintent they may at the taking of the musters declare the same to the people.

¹ In margin: "The tyme of the assemblie for the commissioners to muster against the tyme appoynted."

² In margin: "Capitaynes to be appoynted in ercolie baronys."

1560.

Item: That doon you shall direete owte preceptes¹ to the constables of every barony within your abbotmeutes, comaunding them not only to appere personally themselfes before you the xxiith day of this monethe of Julye, at suche place as ye shall appoide in every barony, and to bring in writing to be certified and delyvered unto you upon their other the names and surnames of all persones inhabiting or resiaunt within their severall rules heig of thage hetwenc sixtene yeres and threthore yeres, but also to comaunde² all persones inhabiting or resiaunt within their saide rules of the saide ages to appere personally before you at the saide day and place and to bring³ with them all suche horse, harneys, armour, bowes, arrowes, gonne, weapon and all maner of warlike apparaill as they by any meanes can put in aredynes against that tyme for the service of the quenes majestie and defence of the realme. And every suche person as shall not upon suche warnyng appere before you at the day and place appointed, being within the saide lymytes of age and habble to welde weapon for defence of the realme, shall forfuite to her majesties use twenty shillings or suffer tene dale imprisonment.

Item: You shall gyve order and speciall chardge that no horse or hackney be sokle out of the English Pale to any whatsoeuer unles only yt be to suche as are resygnant in the Englishe Pale of the relme.

Item: You shall at the saide day appointed take the perfite masters of every suche person before you appearing, and, putting his name in writing, you shall view and take master⁴ of the person and his furniture, considere his hablenes and what sorte of weapon he hath, and not only note the same briefly by one or two letteres in the murgent before his name:

That is to say, upon every habble archer h. a., upon every habble harquebus, h. ha., upon every habble hillman, h. b., upon every habble horseman h. h., upon every habble kernagbe, h. k., and, upon him that you fynde not so habble, to leave out the firste h.

But also note in like sorte by writing what horse, armour and weapon every of them shall then have by thiese letteres: For a horse, ho.; for a jockey, j.; for a speare, sp.; for a howe, ho.; for a sheafe of arrowes, sh.; for a hill, b.; for a gonne, g.; for a sword, s; for a hahergen of mayle, h.m.

Item: Wheare ye shall finde defaultes⁵ of weapon ye shall examyn the person what weapon he thinketh himself metest to use, and note the same weapon by letteres as aforesaide, and adde thereto this worde 'want.'

Item: You shall then gyve commandemente unto them to kepe the weapon and furniture noted upon them, the whiche your booke⁶ so perfity made, togedther with the booke of every constable delyvered to you, ye shall sende unto us, the lorde lieutenauant, by the firste day of Auguste next comyng, every booke by yourselfe so made to be subscribed with thandes of the commyners that shall be presente at the taking of those masters.

And every booke of the constables delyvered unto you to be subscribed with the handes of the same constables whiche have delyvered it, and upon the beade of every person whiche shall make defaulte to be written thiese letteres: 'De.'

¹ In margin: "Preceptes to be directed to everie constable in eche barony to appere themselves at the daie of the muster and to somon, etc."

² In margin: "To somon all between the age of xvi. and ix."

³ In margin: "To bringe to the masters horses, barnew and weapon."

⁴ In margin: "To monster the person and to consider of his habilitie of bodie, and his weapon."

⁵ In margin: "Defalte of weapon."

⁶ In margin: "Muster booke to be made and to be certified to the governor."

1560.

Item: When you shall have takeu the saide musters, you shall gyve generall commaundement that they be all in aredynges to monster togidher before the lorde lieutenaunt at suche place and day as he, upon proclamation made in every barony within sixo daies warnyng¹ before the day of the musters to be before him made, shall appoynete.

And if you finde any man unfurnished of suche horsse, armour or weapon as by the lawes of this realme he ought to have, that then ye give straight commaundement to him that he be furnished therof agaist the day he shalbe appointed to muster before the lorde lieutenaunt, upon payne in the statutes expressed. And yf any man, being by the lawes of this realme bound to finde horsse, armor or any other kynde of weapon, do muster as seruaunt or in lieue of any other, that theu ye shall also note the same that noo excuse be made whereby the quenes maiesties service might be hindered, and that you, the commissioners of ech barony, do cause your owne servantes and suche habble persons as remayne within your houses or under your rule to be at the said musters, well furnished with armor and weapon, as her maiesties lawes and statutes doth allowe.

Item: You shall at the saide musters geve notice and commaundement, unto all those whiche shalbe comprised and writhiu within the said musters of every barony within the said countie soverainly that upon every warayng geven by fyre or smoke from the beacons² and watche to be set and kept in thacnstoned places, or opon every eskrie and alarme of them, indelaysedly with their saide warlike and defencible array and furniture appointed, immediately spedie them and fale not to repaire unto suche place or places as you have by vertue of owre lettres and enstrunctions addressed to [you] for watche and warde appoynted, there to assemble and joyne with the rest of the power of the said countie under the conduct and leading of such capitaynes as by you shalbe named as aforeside:

And that as well all and singuler these capitaynes whiche according to this commyssiou and instruction shall have been by you appointed, as also all and every of the saide personnes mustered and appointed under those capitaynes,³ together with the whole power of the said countie, shall be then attendant, redy and obedient to repaire and serve under the conduct, appoyntement leading and commaundement of the lorde of Howthe⁴ and of the sherife of the countie of Dublin, under him chief and generall capitayne, named and appoynete by the lorde lieutenaunt and counsill for the said countie in that bihaufe.

fol. 122b.

Item: You shall geve commaundement that every barony in the said countie do at the chardge and contribucion of the same barony provide them of a convenient and warlyko ensigne⁵ with a redde crosse of Saint George therin, agaist the saide daye of musters.

All whiche the premyses you shall truly and uprightly do and execute, and of your doinges make true certificate to the lorde lieutenaunt, as aforeside, by the firste day of Auguste,⁶ eforaide, as ye tendre the quenes maiesties favor and thadvancement of her service with the goode deface of this her maiesties realme, your natyfe countrey.

¹ In margin: "Geaserrall warning to be in rendiaes to monster before the governor and to be furnished with horsse, armour and weapon."

² In margin: "The men monstred to be redie to answer the beacons and to joyne with the residue of the forces of the countrey."

³ In margin: "Shall repaire with the rest of the powre of the said countie."

⁴ In margin: "Lord of Howthe, capitayne of the countie of Dublin."

⁵ In margin: "Everis baronie to have an ensigne at theire own charges."

⁶ In margin: "To make certificat to the governor."

1840.
fol. 128.

[XCVII.]—Captain generall for the leading of the whole shire of Dublin :

The lorde of Howthe and under him the sherife of the same countie.

These commyssioners under written appointed and allotted by these instructions for the severall masters of the baronye under written as ensuethe, that is to witt :

For the barony of Balrothery : James Barnewall.—Christopher Barnewall.—Thomas Fitzwilliams.—Patricke Finglas.

For the barony of Cowloke : My lord of Howeth.—Justice Pioncket.—Baron Bethe.—Baron White.

For the barony of Newcastell : My lord chauncelor.—Justice Talbot.—Robert Talbot of Bellegar.—Edwarde Barnewall of Dronnaghe.

For the barony of Castellknocke : Sergeant Finglas.—Roger Finglas, of Porterstowne.—John Burnell, of Castell knocke.—Thomas Beling, of Kileoskane.

For the barony of Rathedowne : Sir John Travers.—The deane of Christes Churche.—Patricke Barnewall.—William Welshe of Carricks mayne.

fol. 128b.

The like commyssion and instructions for the countie of Meath directed to the commyssioneres under written, videlicet, to the viscount of Gormanston, generall captain appointed to have the leading of all the footmen of that shire, and the sherife of the shire under him :

The lorde of Slane, generall captain appointed for the leading of all the horsemen of that shire :

For the masters of the barony of Dulyke : The said viscount of Gormanston.—Henry Dracott.—Thomas Darcy of Platten.—Mathewe Talbott, of Dardeston.

For the barony of Skryne : The lorde of Killyne.—The lorde of Donsanye.—Sir Christopher Chevers.

For Ratothe barony : Symon Barnewall.—Burforde of Killrowe.—Wesley of Blackhall.—Barnaby Evers.

For the barony of Donboyn : Christopher Ruchefort.—Phepo of Rowban.—Michell Delahide.—John Scurloke.

For the barony of Deice : The baron of Galtrym.—Mellor Hussey.—Lenam, of Adamston.—Delahide, of Assye.

fol. 124.

For the baronyes of Moyfenragh with Moygarr : Wellis of the Dyanan.—James Dowdall.—Mathewe King.—Laurence Hamound.

For the bushops lands and Lenowes landes, Ballybogau and Castel-jordan : The master of the rolles.—Richarde Croftes.

For the barony of Lune : Sir Olyver Pioncket.—Barnaby Scurloke.—William Bremyngam.—Walter Lynch of Dounow.

For the barony of the Navan : The lorde of Tremleston.—The baron of the Navan.—Justice Dillon.—Rocheforrie of Kilkrye.

For the barony of Kelles : Sir Thomas Barnewall.—James Evererde.—Patricke Pioncket of Gibbiston.—John Fitz Jones of Fyanston.

For the barony of Foure : Barnewall of Moillaghe.—John Pioncket, of Loghakrewe.—Bulf of Galmoreston.—Tute of Baltraeston.

For the barony of Mergullen : Thomas Flemyn, of Stephenston.—White, of Clongell.—George Drake.—Velden of Raffyn.

For the barony of Slane : The baron of Slane.—Barnewall of Stockallyn.—Barnewall of Rowestowne.—Thomas Flemyn, of Syden.

For the towne of Athboy : The portref of the same.

fol. 124b.

The like commision and instructions for the countie of Westmethe, directed to the commyssioners under written, videlicet : to sir Thomas

Nugent, knight, capitain generall appointed to have the leading of all the horsemen and footmen of that shire:

1560.

For the masters of all the territories of the Nugentes and their followers: the saide sir Thomas Nugent.—James Nugent.

For the territories of the Tutes and all their followers: Sir Ricarde Tate.—Mr. Ricarde Tute.

For the territories of all the Pettites and their followers: Sir Garret Pettit and his son.

For all the Terrilles and their followers: Sir Thomas Tirrell.—John Tirrell his son.

For the barony of Ferbill: George Fitz Garrett.—Garret Darcye.

For the territories of all the Daltones and their followers: Mr. Marshall.—Richardie Dalton.—Henry McEduonie Dalton.

For the territories of McGallis countrey and the Bryne: Thomas Strange.—Garret Dillowne.

For Delamares countrey: Delamare.

The like commission and instructions for the countie of Lowthe fol. 125. directed to the commyssioners under written:

My lords of Loweth, generall capitain appointed to have the leading of the horsemen of the same shire, and the sherife of the said shire for the footmen of the saiso.

For the masters of the barony of Ferrarde: George Plonket, sherife.—Richard Plonket of Newes.—Nicholas Dromgowlie.—Christopher Dowdall of the Newton.

For the barony of Ardee: White, of Richardstowne.—Nicholas Tathe of Rahaster.—Peter White.—Robert Tathe of Mullagharrye.

For the barony of Lowthe: sir James Garlaunde.—Edwarde Garlaunde of Garlandston.—Nicholas Tathe of Balbragan.—Patricke Glynton of Dromesashell.

For the baronies of Dundalke and Cowley: sir John Bedlowe, knight.—James Braulon, of Dundalke.—John Cashell of Dundalke.—Richard Bedlowe of Kilaaran.

The like commyssion and instruction for the countie of Kyldare fol. 125b. directed to the commyssioners under written, videlicet:

Therle of Kyldare, capitayn generall, appointed to have the leading of all the horsemen and footmen of that shire and his substitutes under him.

For the masters of the barony of Sawte: sir John Alleu.—Thomas Lang.—Thomas Alleu.—Patricke Sarsfolde.

For the barony of the Nase.—Ewstace, of Castellmarieu.—Sutton, of Tipper.—James Flatishurye.—Morice Fitzgarret, of Osberston.

For the barony of the Carlry: Henry Cowley.—Walter Bremyngham of Donfert.—Walter Bremyngham of Carricke.—Bremyngham of Russelleswod.

For the baronies of Oultrincyl and Okeythy: Aylmer, of Lyons.—Owgan of Racothic.—Olyver Sutton.—James Ewstace.

For the barony of Conudle:—Garret FitzPhilip.—Garret Sutton.—Davy Ogan of Laidiston.—Edmoondo Mysett.

For the half barony of Kilecullyn: Tho lorde of Balinglas and his substitutes.

For the barony of Killka: Walter Popparde.—Richard Wall.—James fol. 126. FitzGarrett of Grange Mollen.—Morice Ohikye.

For the barouys of Norrigho and Rabane: The baron of Rabane.—Garret Wesley of Blackhull.—Richardie Ewstace of Tullagharry.—William Keyn.

1560. For the barony of Offally: Sir Merico Fitz Thomas.—Raymoude Oge.
 —Thomas Moyle.—Thomas Fitz Edmonnde.
 For the barony of Clean.¹ Edwarde Fitz James.—Garet Baron.—
 James Fitz Garret, of Donnowre.—Olyver Organ.²

[XCVIII.]—By the lord lieutenant:

fol. 127. Trustie and welbeloved we grete you well: And whare for the service of the quenes highness we have thought good at this present to entertyne three hundred sparres of ber majesties galloglasses under your conducte for one quarter of a yere: we lett you witt that we have directed our severall mandates unto Obyrne and unto Omoley and unto the capitaynes of the Analy to furnyshe you of your bought for the same accordingly, the which mandates you shall receyve herewith to be delyvered unto them, and therefore will and chardge you and every of you to assemble and prepare your saide numbre of sparres of galloglasses and with all expedition receyve your saide bought appointed and furthewth be with them in redynes to her majesties service as you shall from us have comandement. Herof se you full not in any wile.

Yeven at Rossegarhunde, the xxiith of July, 1560.

To Alexandra M^cTirrelaugh, Tirrelaugh M^cDouyl, Callongha M^cTirrelaugh, and the rest of the capitaynes of the quenes majesties galloglasses, and to every of them.³

fol. 128. [XCIX.]—Per dominum locumtenentem regni Hibernie:

Dilecti, salutem: Quandoquidem expedire censuimus turmas alienot ex galloglassis cum suis capitaneis sub stipendis et militia regis domino nostro in presens tempus habendas, quodque vestri munus est bonum exhibere centum ac viginti sparres galloglassiorum ad servitium sum majestatis in usum anni quarterium quottannis: vobis ergo ex parte sum majestatis serio injungendo mandamus, ut expedite bonum parari et exhiberi enreis capitaneis eorumdem galloglassiorum sum majestatis seu istarum litterarum latori pro centum ac viginti sparres galloglassiorum sub eorum dacti pro anni quarterio, dimidium vero ejusdem honorigi in virtualibus, prout de more assuetum est.

Atque istuc facere nullatenus omittatis seu differatis vel excusetis, absit officii vestri erga majestatem sum memorem estis; ac de alias respon dendo carvetis.

Data sub signo sum majestatis a Rosgurande, xxiith die Julii, anno regni majestatis sum secundo [1560].

Dilectis nostris Ofarrell Bane et Ofarrell Boye, ac osteris capitancis de Aneley.

fol. 128b. [C.]—The generall hosting northwards againste Shane O'Neill, set forth by the most honorable erle of Sussex, lord lieutenant general of the realme of Irelande, the xiith day of September, 1560, and contynue[ing] for xxx daies:

A note of the mandates or scedules directed to the sessoures of the baronies particularly:

Countie of Dablin:

Out of the barony of Baloher: for the lord lieutenant, 5 cartes; Mr. Tresorer, 3 cartes; Richard Fingles, of Kilsalan, Patricke Fingles, of Wasperton, Barthilmew Bath, of Lanndeston, 1 cart; Robert

¹ Clane.

² Fol. 128b. is blank.

³ Fol. 127b. is blank.

Preston of Balmullen, Crewe of the Nall, Patricke Tallou, of Weston,
1 carte, = 10 cartes.

1560.

Dublin :

Out of the barony of Cowlloke : for the lord lieutenant, 6 cartes ;
the lord of Hewthe, 1 carte ; William Talbott, of Malahide, Tailleur
of Feltry ; Nicholas Stokes of Swords, 1 carte, = 8 cartes.

Out of the barony of Castellkneeke : for the lord lieutenant, 5
cartes ; Barthilmewe Dillon, of Kepoke, Thomas Belyn, of Stradballye,
1 carte. The barony of Rathdowne : Thomas Fitzwilliams of Merrion,
Roger Fingles of Portreton, 1 carte, = 7 cartes.

Out of the barony of Noweastell : for Mr. Treasurer, 3 cartes ; the
master of thordernance, 3 cartes ; Marcus Barnowell, Walter Golding of
the Graasag, Justice Talbot, one carte ; tharchebushope of Dublin,
Talbot, of Belgarde,¹ Barnewell of Dromnaghe, 2 cartes, = 9 cartes.

Out of the Barony of Rathdowne : for the quenes majesties secretary,
in monoy, 1 carte.

Marche cariage :

fol. 129.

Out of the croeso of countie of Dablin : for the lord lieutenant, 4
cartes ; the master of thordernance, 6 cartes, = 10 cartes.

Parte of the marches of the countie of Dablin : For the Welshmens
countree and the Arehebolds, 12 horsemen, 16 kerne ; for the Birnes,
12 horsemen, 24 kerne ; for the Tewies, — waete.

Countie Motte :

Owte of the barony of Duleke : for Mr. Treasurer, 3 cartes ; captain
Warren, 3 cartes ; the viscount Gormauston, sir Geralde Aylmor,
Talbot of Dardeeton, 2 cartes ; Caddell of the Nall, Birt of Tullock,
Hamlyn of Smytheston, 1 carte ; the baron of Skryne, Tancred of
Castelltowne, 1 carte, = 10 cartes.

Owte of the barony of Slane : for capten Warren, 3 cartes ; Sarswell
of Sarswelleston, Bathe, of Colpe, Netterfilde of Denthe, 1 carte ; Barnewell
of Stacallan, Barnewell of Rowestou, 1 carte, = 5 cartes.

Owte of the barony of Skryne : for Mr. Marshall, 3 cartes ; James
Barnewell of Bremor, Christopher Barnewell of Graedlow, John Travers,
of Ballyky, 1 carte ; Thomas Fitz Symons, of Curduff, Matthew Beg,
of Bonnston, William Coran of the Cerrnaghe, one carte ; The lorde of
Kyllyne, with the rising out of the Plonkettee, besides their marche
carriage, 2 cartes ; sir Christofer Chevers, Pentney of Carhraughe, 1
carte ; Bathe of Raffecke, Kent of Danyston, Golding of Pierston,
1 carte, = 9 cartes.

Owt of the barony of the Navan : for Mr. Marshall, 4 cartes ; Cusake fol. 129b,
of Gerrdistowne, Thomas Dillon, of Riverston, 1 carte ; the lorde of
Trymbleston, the justice Dillon, Burnahe Skurloke, 2 cartes ; the baron
of the Norau ; Michell Cusake, 1 carte ; Richard Kilbride, Evers of
Betayne, Myseset of Laskartan, 1 carte ; the portref of the Navan, the
portref of Tryne, 1 carte, = 10 cartes.

Out of the barony of Ratothe and countie of Dublin : for Mr. Agarde
2 cartes ; Caddell of Caddelston, Aynry Howth of Kellester, Thomas
Wycombe of Drynan, Foster of Killiegha, 1 carte ; sir John Travers,
knight, Birferde of Kilrowe, 1 carte ; Symon Barnewell, of Kilbrew,
Talbot, of Robartestowne, Barnaby Evere, for Delahides lands, Wesley,
of Blackhall, 1 carte, = 5 cartes.

¹ [Belgarde] Belgrade, MS.

1560.

Out of the barony of Dece: for captain Maners, 3 cartes; captain Audley, 4 cartes; the baron of Galtry, James Dowdall, 1 carte, = 8 cartes.

Out of the barony of Moyfenraghe: captein Girton and 20 of sir Henry Radcliffes meu, 4 cartes,

Out of the barony of Lune: for Mr. Marshall, 2 cartes; captein Cuffe, 2 cartes; sir Francis Harbart, Lenche [of] Donnowrie,¹ Rocheforde of Kerranston, the porttreffe of Athboye, 2 cartes, = 7 cartes.

Out of the barony of Keales: for the quenes secretary, 1 carte; captain Warren, 1 carte; captain Maners, 1 carte; captain Cuffe, 1 carte; sir Thomas Barnewall, James Ararde, 1 carte, = 5 cartes.

Out of the barony of Mergallen: for the quenes secretarye, 1 carte; captain Audley, 1 carte; Mathew King, 1 carte; Thomas Fleming, of Stephenston; White of Clongell, 1 carte; Veldon of Raffyu, the soveraigne of Kenles, Hill, of Alenston, 1 carte, = 5 cartes.

Out of the barony of Dunboyne, and countis of Dublin: for Mr. Agarde, 1 carte; baron Bahe, baron White, Blakeney, of Sauerstowne, 1 carte; Hollywodde, of Tartayne, Patrike Russell, of Seton, Barthilmew Russell, 1 carte, = 8 cartes.

Out of the half barony of Fowre: Mr. Agarde, in money, 1 carte; the quenes secretary, in money, 1 carte, = 2 cartes.

Marche cariage: Flemynge, of Sydden, with the kerne of the Polles; Mape, of Maperath; Drake, of Rathodd; James Betanght, of Moyntalie; Ledwiche, of Kokeston.

Cartes to serve this journey in Meth: fredomes allowed:

Out of the barony of the Novan, cartes 10; out of the barony of Dece, cartes 8; out of Moyfenraghe, cartes 4; out of Dulyke, cartes 10; out of the barony of Donboyn, cartes 3; out of the barony of Rstothe, cartes 5; out of the barony of Skrync, cartes 9; out of the barony of Mergallen, cartes 5; out of the barony of Slane, cartes 5; out of the barony of Kenles, cartes 5; out of the barony of Lune, cartes 6; out of the half barony of Fowre, cartes 2,—summa, cartes 72.

In Dublin:

Out of the barony of Balrothry, cartes 10; out of the barony of Cowlroke, cartes 8; out of the barony of Castellknocke, cartes 7; out of the barony of Newcastle, cartes 10; out of the crosse of the countis of Dublin, cartes 10; out of the barony of Rathdowne, marche cariage and 1 in money,—summa: cartes 46.

In Louthe:

Out of the barony of Ferrarde, cartes 4; the barony of Ardye, the barony of Louthe, the barony of Dundalke and Cowley,—cessed for cartes in one hundredth pounds.²

In Kildare:

Out of the barony of Sawte, cartes 6½; out of the barony of the Naas, cartes 7½; out of the barony of Carbrye, cartes 4; out of the barony of Outer Inne, cartes 3½; out of the barony of Okethye, cartes 2; out of the barony of Connall, cartes 3; out of the barony of Kileullen, cartes 1½; out of the baronies of Kiles and Mone, cartes 3; out of the barony of the Norraghe, cartes 2; out of the barony of Reban, cartes 2; out of

¹ MS. indistinct. See pp. 15, 92.

² In margin: "Videbect, the hire of 25 cartes for 30 dayes, but they shalde answer for 39 cartes and a thirde parte of a carte, after the rate of 118 plowlandes in those baronies contayned." MS. damaged.

the barony of Offalley, cartes 3½; out of the barony of Clane, cartes 3; summa: cartes 42½.

In Westmether are nine baronies and are not charged with cartes but pay money when there is no rising out of the country:

Summa of all the cartes are 167½.

The rising out of the county of Dublin and carriage appointed for the same:

Out of the barony of Balrothery:

James Barnewell, of Brymore, 2 men; Christofer Barnewell, of Gracedew, 4 men, = 6 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte ex com. Meth; Richarde Fingles, of Kilsalhan, 1 man; in person, Patricke Finglas, of Waspelston, and 1 man; Bartilemew Bathe, of Lawndeston, 1 man; out of the barony of Balrothery, 1 carte, = 4 men; Robert Preston, of Balmadin, 2 men; in person, Crewse of the Nall, and 2 men; Patricke Tallon, of the Wcston, 1 man; out of the barony of Balrothery, 1 carte, = 5 men; John Travers, of Ballykce, 2 men; Thomas Fitz Symonde of Curduf, 2 men; Mathew Begg, of Borrantston, 1 man; William Coran, of the Corraghe, 1 man, = 6 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte ex com. Meth.

Out of the barony of Cowloke:

In person, the lord of Howthe, 8 men; out of the barony of Cowloke, 1 carte, = 4 men; in person, Talbot of Malahide and 2 men; Tailor, of Swardes, 1 man; Nycholas Stokes, of Swordes, 1 man; out of the barony of Cowloke, 1 carte, = 5 men; baron Bathe, 3 men; baron White, 2 men; Blackeney of Sawcerston, 1 man, = 6 men.

fol. 131.

Out of the barony of Donboyne:

1 carte ex com. Meth; Holywood, of Terteyn, 2 men; Patricke Russell, of Seton, 2 men; in person, Barthilmewe Russell, = 5 men; Caddell, of Cadelstown, 1 man; Amory Hoth, of Killester, 1 man; in person, Thomas Wycombe, of Drynan; Foster, of Killieghe, 1 man, = 4 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, one carte ex com. Meth; in person, Marcus Barnewall; in person, Walter Golding of the Grange:

Out of the barony of Newcastle:

The justice Talbot, 1 man, = 3 men; out of the barony of Newcastle, one carte; tharchebishop of Duhlin, 8 men; in person, Talbot of Belgarde and 1 man; Barnewall of Dromnagh, 1 man, = 11 men; out of the barony of Newcastle, 2 cartes.

Out of the barony of Castleknocke:

Barthilmew Dillon, of Kepocke, 3 men; in person, Thomas Beling, of Stradbally and 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Castle Knocke, 1 carte; in person, Ilger Finglas, of Portreston and 1 man; out of the barony of Ruthedowne, in person, Thomas FitzWilliams, of Merion, and 1 man, = 4 men; out of the barony of Castleknocke, 1 carte; sir John Travers, 4 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, in person, Birforde of Kilrowe, = 5 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, 1 carte, ex com. Meth.

The rising owte of the county of Meth and carriage appointed for the same:

1560:

Out of the barony of Duleke, [etc.]:

fol. 131b.

The viscount of Gormanston, 8 men; sir Geralde Aylmer, 2 men; Talbot, of Dardiston, 2 men, = 12 men; out of the barony of Duleke, 2 cartes; in person, Caddell of the Nall and 1 man; in person, Birte of Tullocke and 1 man; Hamlin, of Smithston, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Duleke, 1 carte; Sarswell, of Sarswelston, 1 man; in person, Bath of Colpe; out of the barony of Slane, in person, Neterville of Douth and 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Slane, 1 carte; in person, Barnwall, of Stacallan, and 2 men; Barnewall, of Roweston, 2 men, = 5 men; out of the barony of Slane, 1 carte; Flemyngh, of Siddan, with the kerne of the Polles marche carriage out of the barony of Skryne; in person, the lorde of Killen with the rising out of the Plunkettes beside the marche carriage; out of the barony of Skryne, 2 cartes; in person, the baron of Skryne and 3 men; in person, Tankarde, of Castletown, = 5 men; out of the barony of Duleke, 1 carte; in person, sir Christofer Chevers and 3 men; Pentney, of Cabraghe, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte; in person, Bath of Raffecke and 1 man; Kent, of Davyston, 2 men; Golding, of Pierston, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Skryne, 1 carte; in person, Cusake of Gerrardston and 1 man; Thomas Dillon, of Hyverston, 3 men, = 5 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte.

Out of the barony of the Novan:

fol. 132.

The lord of Trymleston, 8 men; the justice Dillon, 2 men; Barnewy Seuriok, 2 men, = 12 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 2 cartes; in person, the baron of the Novan and 2 men; in person, Michell Cusake and 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte; Richarde, of Kilbryde, 4 men; Evers of Retayne, 1 man; Myssett, of Lascartan, 1 man, = 6 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte; the portref of the Novan, 3 men; the portref of Trym, 3 men, = 6 men; out of the barony of the Novan, 1 carte.

Out of the barony of Ratothe:

Symonnde Barnewell, of Kilbrew, 1 man; Talbot of Robertston, 1 man; Barnabe Evers, for Delshides landes, 1 man; in person, Wesley of the Blackhall and one man, = 6 men; out of the barony of Ratothe, 1 carte.

Out of the baronies of Dece and Moyfearraghe:

In person, the baron of Galtrym and 3 men; James Dowdall, 1 man, = 5 men; out of the barony of Dece, 1 carte.

Out of the barony of Lune:

Sir Francis Herbert, 2 men; Lence of Donnowre, 1 man; in person, Rocheforde of Kerranston, the portref of Athboye, out of the barony of Lune, 2 cartes.

Out of the barony of Kenles:

Sir Thomas Barnewell, 3 horsmen; James Arverde, 2 horsmen, = 5 horsmen; out of the barony of Kenles, 1 carte; Mapa, of Maperathe, 1 horsman; in person, Drake, of Rathbodde, and 1 horsman; in person, James Betaghe, of Moynalte, and 3 horsmen; Ledwiche, of Cokeston, 1 horsman = 8 horsmen. Out of the marche carriage to have their carriage.

Out of the barony of Mergallen :

1560.

Thomas Fleming, of Stephinston, 3 horsmen ; White, of Clongell, 2 fol. 132b.
horsmen, = 5 horsmen ; out of the barony of Mergallen, 1 carte ;
Veldon, of Raffin, 2 horsmen ; the saffroyn of Kenles, 2 men ; Hill, of
Allenston, 1 man, = 2 horsmen, 3 fotemen. Out of the barony of
Mergallen, 1 carte.

Here is no mention of the baron of Slane and all the rest of the
Plankettes that are appointed to tary at home but are referred to use at
your lordeshippes pleasures.

The citie of Dablin, for 60 men :

Out of the barony of Sawte, $6\frac{1}{2}$ cartes ; out of the barony of Carbrye,
4 cartes. Item : $10\frac{1}{2}$ cartes.

The towne of Drogheda, for 40 men :

Out of the barony of Ferrarde, 4 cartes.

The lorde lieutenaunte, 20 cartes :

Out of the barony of Balrotherye, 5 cartes ; out of the barony of
Cowlake, 6 cartes ; out of Castleknocke, 5 cartes ; out of the crosse of
Dublin, 4 cartes.

Mr. Thesaurer, 9 cartes :

Out of the barony of Balrotherye, 3 cartes ; out of the barony of
Newcastell, 3 cartes ; out of the barony of Duleke, 3 cartes.

Mr. Marshall, 9 cartes :

Out of the barony of Skryne, 3 cartes ; out of the barony of the
Novan, 4 cartes ; out of the barony of Lune, 2 cartes.

Master of thordynaunce, 9 cartes :

Out of the crosse of Dublin, 6 cartes ; out of the barony of New-
castle, 3 cartes.

Mr. Agardc, 4 cartes :

fol. 133.

Out of the barony of Ratothe, 2 cartes ; out of Dunboyne, 1 carte ;
out of the half barony of Fower in money for 1 carte.

Captain Waren, 7 cartes :

Out of Slane, 3 cartes ; out of Duleke, 3 cartes ; out of Kenles,
1 carte.

Captain Girton, the quenç secretary, and 20 of sir Henry Radcliffes men :

Out of the barony of Moyefenraghe, 4 cartes ; out of the barony of
Sawte, in money for $\frac{1}{2}$ carte.

Captain Maners :

Out of Dece, 3 cartes ; out of Kenles, 1 carte.

Captain Cuffe :

Out of Kenles, 2 cartes ; out of Lune, 2 cartes.

1560.

Captain Audley :

Out of the barony of Dece, 4 cartes; out of Mergallen, 1 carte.

Mr. Secretary and his men :

Out of the barony of Mergallen, 1 carte; out of the baronye of Rathedowne, 1 carte in money; out of Kenles baronye, 1 carte; out of the barony of Fowre, 1 carte.

Mathew King :

Out of Mergallen, 1 carte.

The cesse of Uriell remayneth at your lordshippes pleasur and the cesse of Westmynster and the marche caringe among the Birnes, Tooles, etc.

Note that there remayneth one carte in the Newecastell unlyuytten.

fol. 134.

[CL.]—At Waterforde, the firste of Auguste, 1560:

T. Sussex.—Wheare it appereth to us, the lorde lieutenaunt and counsill, that a greate number of billes, causes and complaints exhibited unto us and remytted by us to the ordre and determinacion of dyvers persons rest by the negligence of them to whom the said causes and complaints be remytted utterly undeterminyd so as the parties complayning without obteynyng of justice remayne still greved:

It is by us, the lorde lieutenaunt the nobilitie and counsill, now assembled, agreed, ordered and concluded, that whensoever any bill, cause or complaynte shall be by us remytted to the hearing and determinacion of any person or persons, that the said person or persons to whom suche bill cause or complaynte shalbe remytted shall, with suche convenient expedition at he or they maye, call before him or them the parties in the said bill or complaints expressed and upon just examynacion of the matter shall take an upright and directe ordre, according to justice, whereupon he or they so by us authorised shall directe his or their letteres to the sherrife of the countie or other the queenes majesties officer or officeres to whom in that case it shall apperayne to see justice mynistered and executed, according to the ordre by him or them so taken the copie whereof signed with his or their handes be or they shall sende to the said sherrife or other the quenes officer for his better instructing of that he shall have to doe.

fol. 134b.

And if any person or persons to whom any suche cause or complaynte shall be by us remytted, shall negligently or willfully deferre or delaye the juste ordering of the matter therin costeyned and to sende his or their letteres with the copie of his or theire ordre to the sherrife or other officer for the execution of the same, that then he or they who shall negligently or willfully deferre or delaye the parties of justice in sorte above said, shall upon due profe thereof before the lorde lieutenaunt and counsill forfeite to the quenes majestic the juste value of somuch as the partie greved shall by due ordre recover against the partie upon whom he shall complayne of all suche things as in the bill of complaynte so remytted were declared.

Provided that if he or they to whom any suche bill cause or complaynte shalbe remytted shall with convenient expedicion advertise us of a sorte cause why he or they cannot well ende that matter whereby he may appoint the determinacion thereof to some other that then he shall not be within the compasse of this cure ordre.

fol. 135.

And if any sherrife or other officer who shall receyve any suche lettere and copie of ordre from any suche person or persons to whom any

suche bill cause or complaint shalbe by us remytted shall negligently or wilfully deferre or delaye the juste execuion of justice according to the ordre prescribed to him that then he shall forfeite to the queus majestie upon juste profe thereof the juste value of the thing expressed in thondre.

1560.

Provided that if the sberifes or other officer be not of habilitie to put the same in execuion that then he shall demandde ayde of the chief person dwelling in that countie, and if the saide chiefe person shall refuse to ayde him, then the sberife to be discharged of all forfeiting and the chief person so refusing to gyve ayde to incurre the penaltie appointed to the sberife.

And for the better encouragemente of such as shall travall therein it is ordered that the lorde lieutenant and counsall shall in all remyttalles wheare they think the partie or parties to whom the bill, cause or complaint shalbe remytted worthie to have any recompence for their travall, appoint what recompence the partie groved shall geve to them for their travall.

H. Dublin, canne.—G. Kyldare.—Thomas Ormonde, Ossory.—Roland Baltyglas.—John Caraghmore.—Edmonde Dunboyne—Geret Desmound.—G. Stawley.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Conor Thomoude.—Henry Radecyff.—John Parker.—Jaques Wingfeld.—Thomas Cusake.—John Csaloner.—Francis Agarde.¹

[CIL]—Orders² takou by the lorde lieutenant and counsall fol. 136. betwene the lorde Power and the gentilmen and freholders of the Powerne countrey, at Waterforde, the firste of August, 1560 :

T. SUSSEX.—Upon complaint and mocions on either partie exhibited and brought before us by the lorde Power, capitain of the Powerne countrey, in the countie of Waterforde, and the gentilmen and freholders of that parte of the saide countie adjoyning to the citie of Waterforde, we, the lorde lieutenant and the rest of the nobilitie and counsall of this realme whose names are herunto subscribed, do ordeynne and adwarde articularlly as ensuying :

[1.] Imprimis : Whereas there was heretofore certain orders by us made decreeed and adwarded betwene the saide lorde Power and the saide gentilmen and freholders at Waterforde, the xxviiith day of Novembre, 1558, we do eftsones by thiese presentes ratifie and confirme all and singular the saide orders to staude in full force and effecte.

[2.] Item : Whereas it hathe beene complayned that the saide lorde Power over and above the expences of theight horsemen and twelve kerne by our aforesaide ordre allowed unto him upon the saide countrey hathe diverse tymes synce surcharged and burthened the same with superfluous and extraordinary numbers of the companyes of the erle of Desmoude, the erle of Ormondes, the erle of Kilkare and others cossed at his owne pleasure without thassentcs or witting of the saide freholders and gentilmen, we do ordeyn that the saide lorde Power hanfurtho upon all suche occasions and upon all the chardges to be put upon the countrey for any causes shall geve warnyng to all the freholders of the countrey in the parise churches where they dwell upon the Sonday before at what place and howre they shall assemble for that purpose.

And if the necessitie of the case require more speede, then he shall geve warnyng therof by the serauantes at the mansion or chiefe howse of every suche freholder or gentilman within the saide countrey, and so fol. 136b.

¹ Fol. 135b. is blank.

² In margin: "Copie."

1560.

order to be taken by the consent of the countrey for the indifferent bearing of those chardges when the same is occasioned by especiall lettere or commyssion for any cause touching the quenes service and when the comyng of any of them shalbe for their owne causes or pleasure then noon of the countrey to be chardged ne cessed with them but smche as be conteeted and geve their assent therunto.

[3.] Item: Whereas it hath been further complayned that the saide lord Powre, over and above the xpences of the saide eight horsmen and twelve kerue, taketh capitaynes meate on them, whiche was not spokē of in the saide orders, it is by us nowe further for a more playne interpretation of that article declared and ordeyned that the busbop of Waterforde and the sheriſe of the countie of Waterforde shall with theſſent of the froholders cause the ſaide eight horſmen and twelve kerue to be indifferently ceded upon the whole countrey the ſevenths of Auguſte, and that the ſaide lord Powre ſhall be ncompted for one of thofe eight horſmen, and at all ſuiche tymeſ as he ſhalbe occaſioned to goo abrode or travail for the apprehending of malefactoures or for any other eſpeciall or urgent ſervice of the quenes maſtērie be may and ſhall take capitaynes meate and otherwiſe not:

And nev̄erbeſſe we do will his lordesbiſſe ſo to uſe and moderate the ſame as under colour of fayned ſervice when there is noo cauſe he ſeke not to oppreſſe the quenes maſtērie ſubjects therewith capitaynes meate, being to his chardge comytted to be rather mayntayned and depended then impovertyed and oppreſſed; and that at ſuiche tymeſ as he ſhalbe occaſioned to take capitaynes meate he do not briog any other trayne with him then is hereby to him allowed and this to contynue till further ordre be taken.

fol. 137.

[4.]—Item: Whereas it hath been complayned that for all beoffis and corne ceded and taken upon the ſaide countie for the furniture of the quenes maſtērie garrisons and fortes no payment hath been made to the countrey for the ſame, notwithstanding the ſaide lord Powre bathe receyred full payment of the quenes maſtērie for the ſame, we do ordeyn that touching all ſuiche mattheres past as to come the monoy paied or heraſter to be paied for the ſame from the quenes maſtērie to thande of the lord Powre ſhalbe paied unto the countrey in the presence of the busboppe of Waterforde and the sheriſe of the ſaide countie for the tyme being, whom we will and anchoriſe by theſſe preſentes to call upon the ſame and to ſee it doon.

[5.] Item: Whare it is complayned that galloglasses have been ceded and charged upon the countrey by the lord Powre and ſome of the gentilmen of the ſame countrey at their will and diſcretion unneceſſarily and not for any reſpecte of ſervice to be doon to the quenes maſtērie, we do ordeyn and appointe that henceforth the ſaide countrey be not chardged with any galloglasses nor with any other impoſiſions other then is or ſhalbe appointed under thandewriting of the lord hewteneant or governour of this realmo for the tyme being:

And whareſ also it hath been parciularly complayned by Peter Aylwarde, one of the freholders of the ſaid ſhire, that whare his chief bowſe in the raiſ countie called Feathelyke, was wonte to have been ceded of auncient tyme but only after the rate of one plowelande and a haſſel for the bearing of whatſoever cedes, claymyng the ſame in that ſorte by an auncient fredome, and that ſince the ſame by the lord Powre and his ſeruautes hath been ceded and chardged after the rate of two plowelande: we do referr the ſame to be ordered by the lord busbop of Waterforde, the sheriſe and gentilmen of the countrey, the

fol. 137b.

seventhe of Angustie, and all suchlike lyke cases that hereafter happen to be examyned nijjudged and ordered by the freholders of the countrey in open assembly.

1560.

[6.] Item: Wheare it is further complayned that the said lordes Power, according to the custome of mre Irishe maner, dothe at ancke tymes as he goeth to Dublin tyme and cesse the saide gentilmen and inhabitantes mre suchlike summes of money for his expences as he thinketh good, we do ordynre that he shall not taxe ne cesse my imposicions upon the saide countie other then he shalbe appointed by the lordewm lieutenant or governour of this realme for the tyme heinge.

H. Dublin, eanc.—G. Kyldare.—Rolaude Baltynglas.—George Stanley.—Jacques Wingfeld.—Henry Ralecliffe.—W. FitzWilliams.—John Plunket.—John Parker.—Franeis Agard.—Robert Dillon.—Thomas Cusuke.—John Chaloner.

Examyned and conferred with thoriginall therof, written in parchement and signed by the comissallors afores named, the duplacion whereof is entered in the regester hooke of the courte of Waterforde.

[CIII.]—Orders¹ for the cesser of the countie of Waterforde, fol. 138.
taken by the lordewm lieutennant and counsall, at Waterforde,
the firste of Auguest, 1560 :

T. Sussex.—Wheare it is complayned by the lordewm Power and the rest of the gentilmen of that countrey that all cesses imposed upon the countie of Waterforde be for the most parte [w]holye levied upon the Powern country, and that all distresses taken for the nonpayment of the cesses have been takon upon the saide countrey, wherby they be muche impoverished :

We do ordynre therfore that as well all cesses imposed upon the saide countie of Waterforde this last yere paased as also that hereaftor shalbe at any tyme by us imposed shalbe equally cessed and divided upon the whole countrey by the consent of the bishop of Waterforde, the lordewm Power, sir Morishe Fitz Garrett and the sheriue of the countie, for the tyme being, and others the gentilmen and freholders of the saide countie so as every quarter may beare his juste porcion thereof: and for that it appereith unto us that sir Morishe Fitz Garrett, contrary to his othe and our ordre taken herin the xxxviiijth day of November, 1558, hith not answere the porcion allotted to be borne upon the diocess for the saide laste yere, we ordre that the saide sir Morishe shall remayne in the maiors custody till he have seen restitution made to the lordewm Power of so muche thereof as was allotted to his porcion and for his defaulte was paid by the saide lordewm Power and gentilmen of the Powern country or elles untill he hath put in sufficient fol. 138.
suretie therfore unto the saide maior :

And for the like imposicions cessed upon the saide whole countie for thother yere before this last yere paased, forsomuch as the saide sir Morishe Fitz Garrettes countrey lay that yere waste, we do ordre his countrey to be freed therof for that yere, and all the saide cesse and imposition for that yere levied or imposed on the saide countie of Waterforde shalbe equally borne upon the rest of all the same countrey to be differently cessed and divided upon the same by the saide lordewm bishop of Waterforde, the lordewm Power, the sheriue of the saide countie, and others the gentilmen and freholders of the saide residue of that countie.

¹ In margin: " Copie."

1560. And if there be any other in the countrey that have not paied his parte, we authorise the lorde Power and the sherife for the tyme being to take a sufficient distresse for the payment thereof and the same to deteyne till they have receyved payment for so muche as shall come to his parte, whiche they shall see repaid to such as haue alredy made payment to the quenes maiestie of the premyses, of their doing wherin they shall advertise us with expedicion.

Item : For the more indifferent cessug of every quarter, we do ordre that the bishope of Waterforde, the lorde Power, sir Morish FitzGarrett, and the sherife of the countie, the seventhe day of this moneth, at a place to them thought fitt, shall assemble the freholders of the whole countie, at whiche tyme they shall appoint for every quarter two sufficient ccessours who shall from tyme to tyme sesse equall upon the quarteres to them appointed such porcion of the sesse as shalbe allotted to the quarter under their sessing by thappointment of the saide bishope, lorde Power, sir Morish and the sherife, at whiche tyme the porcion shalbe also allotted to every quarter for payments of the sesse imposed upon the whole countie thiese two yeres passed, as aforesaid.¹

[CIV.]—Orders² taken by the lorde lieutenaunt and counsell, betwene the erles of Ormonde and Desmounde, at Waterforde, the firste day of Augste, 1560 :

fol. 140. T. Sussex.—Firste althoough for thunlawfull assomblies made of late by eche of the saide erles it were convenient that either of them shulde be at the least grevously punnyshed by long imprisonment and great fynes, yet considering their humble submyssion with repentaunce of their mysorders had promyse never to attempte the lyke hereafter :

It is ordered by us, the lorde lieutennante and counsell, that theffences of the saide erles therin comyted shalbe to every of them for this tyme remytted and forgeven, chardging nevertheless either of them to take heede how they attempte the like hereafter, as they will alvoide the extremite of the daungiers that by the lawes of the realme doth therunto blynge.

Item : In correction and punnyshment of their breaches of the former ordres, it is ordered and adwarded that eche of the saide erles shall paye and delyver two hundred kynges at Langhlyn before the xxth of Seiptembre nextie, to come towarde her maiesties buylding in Leyse, as a knowleage for their breaches of orders, which we advise them to attempte no more hereafter least we be therupon forced to cause them pay the whol forfittures.

Item : For rboesving of her maiesties peace from hensfurthe by eche of the saide erles, their men, folowers and servanutes, it is ordered that eche of the saide erles shall delyver unto the undernamed commyssioners, to be by them brought and delyvered unto the lorde lieutenaunt, for to remayne pledges at his pleasure and appointmente, during such tyme as to him and the rest of the counsell shalbe thought expedient, the persons here mentioned, that is to witt, John Butler, Piers Butler, and Edmunds Comyn of Tolencane for the erle of Ormonde; and John Fitz James of Desmounde, the white knight and John Browne for the erle of Desmounde.

Item : It is ordered that for a further assurance and hande for the saide obesving of her maiesties peace, eche of the saide erles shall acknowledge to stande hounde unto her maiestie in two thowsandde

¹ Fol. 139b. is blank.

² In margin: "Copia."

pounds, and for the payment of the same the manor of Kylmynyn in the countie of Waterforde with Gilanowltirio and all thereto belonging to be lyable of therls of Desmondes syde, and the manor of Blheko Castell in the countie of Mothe, with all thereto belonging of the erle of Ormondes syde, and the same recognisance and bands upon eche bilawlf to be in force till it be revocued.

1560.

Item: It is ordered that eche of the said erles shall bring in and delver unto thandes and orders of the said commissiouners all such persons as be named in the severall billes subscribed with thandes of the said erles, and that the said erles shall from tyme to tyme delver unto her maiesties commissiouners for the tyme being all such their men as shalbe demandued by any of her maiesties commissiouners and that for the observing and fulfilling of this article, eche of the said erles doth acknowledge to be bounde unto her maiestie in a thowsandre pounde.

Item: It is ordered that sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of her maiesties armes, sir Thomas Cusake, knight, and John Parker, muster fol. 141. of the roles, shalbe her maiesties commissiouners, authorisid to heare and determiny all causes presenty in controvrsie betwene the said erles for them, their men, followers and seruantes; and the commissiouners, to be at Clonmell for that purpose the fyfteenth day of this instant Auguste.

Item: It is ordered that eche of the said erles shall unknowle to be bounde unto her maiestie in one thowsandre poundes tabyde, fullfyl and perfourme both presenty and from tyme to tyme all such ordars and adwardes as thoy the said commissiouners or any other commissiouners hereafter shall adwarde upon the said causes nowe in controvrsie or hereafter to be in controvrsie.

And further that the said commissiouners and all other commissiouners hereafter shall at their discretion take plinges of the said erles for the perfourmance of their said ordars and adwardes.

Item: The order taken betwene the said erles at Waterforde, the xxiith day of November, 1558, is ratified and confirmed in all pointes, saving in such as specifie any arbitrement or umpierisshipe and those clauses to be voyde for that the arbitratours and umpieres did not conclude.

For the full perfourmance of all whiche the premises eche of the said erles have not only subscribed thiese presentes but also are sworne upon the holy Evangolistic, by them corporally towched in the presence of us, the said lord lieutennant and counsall, well and truly fol. 141b. to observe and perfourme the same and every part and porell therof.

H. Dublin, cane.—Thomus Ormonde and Ossorie.—G. Kyldare.—Rowmule Baltinglas.—Geret Desmonde.—Coutor Themonde.—Rohard of Care[el].—William Fitz Williams.—Edmundo Dunboyne.—Henry Radclifff.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—Jaques Wingfield.—Frances Agarde.—Robert Dillon.—John Parker.—John Cholmonde.

Examyned and confirmed with the copie of the original written in parchments and signed by the counsallours aforesayd and deluyvered to the marshall at Waterforde.

30 Julii, 1560. Post meridiem.—Coven in at Waterforde:

fol. 142.

The names of such persons of the erle of Desmondes men whom the erle of Ormonde requireth to be furtheomyng to answe to hurtes commytyed by them sothens the last submyssione and orders taken betwixte betwene the said erles, the xxvth of Maye, 1560, hereafter ensueth:

Firste: John O Carwell alias Slane Etlen, proclaimed traitor.

Piers Grace, with dyverse malefactours of his company.

Printed image digitised by the University of Southampton Library Digitisation Unit

G 2

1560. Lysaghe McMorough Oeconnor.
 John Fitz Geralde, the erles brother.
 Thomas Fitz Geralde, son to Mocice Etotane.
 M^oBrene Ogownaghe and his two sonnes.
 Donald Oge M^o Kighane in Tomonde.
 Thomas Roo Fitz Geralde, brother to the erle.
 William Bourke Fitz Edmund.
 The White knight.
 Shane McCrahes three sonnes, namely: Thomas, Telge and
 Dermode Downe.
 There rest some other that be not yet named: Thomas Ormounde and
 Ossorie.

fol. 142b.

Given in at Waterforde, the 30 of July, 1560.—Post meridiem:
 These are the names of such persons of Butlers countrey as have
 praied, spoiled and robbed the erle of Desmoundes countrey, as appeareth
 particularly by a boke redy to be shewed of the day yere and facte thiese
 four yeres past:

John Butler, the erles brother.—Walter Butler.—James Butler.—Piers
 Butler, the sherife.—James Tobyn.—Thomas Purcell, baron of Logh-
 moye.—William Burke Fitz Tyhhode of Ballylogan.—John Butler,
 hastarde brother to the baron of Donhoyn.—Tybbod M^oRic[hard] of the
 Grenan, and his three sonnes, William John and Davy, servauntes to the
 saide Tybbod.

William, Redmond and Tybbod, servauntes to the saide Tybbod
 Mathewc [and] Donogh Hogan, sonnes to William Hogan, servauntes
 to Tybbode.

Richards, Mathewe and Edmund, sonnes to William Nynaghe of the
 Grenan.

Hughe M^oThomas and Thomas Bakaghe O Hogan, servauntes to
 Tybbode, aforesaid.

Thomas Comen, servaunt to Piers Butler.

Shane M^oPiers Kraghe, servaunt to the sherife of Tipperary.

Shane M^oTeige gwynke, servaunt to the saide sheryfe.

Neval Duff M^o e Taggarde.

Thomas Vale Fitz James.

Thomas Lester, horsman, servaunt to therle of Ormounde.

John Dullarde, horsman, servaunt to the said erle.

Thomas Shortall, horsman, one of the said erles men.

Patricke Duffe Comerforde, horsman.

Thomas Comerton, son to the sherife.

Richarde Comerforde of Killogho [h]is son.

James¹ Fitz John Grace, captain of the erles gonnars.

John Glasse M^oTeige M^oShane and his brother.

The two sonnes of William Purcell of Ballycormoke.

Philippe O Dwere, captain of his countrey.

These persones afore mencioned are the chief and ringleaders of such
 injuries as was doon and commytted upon the erle of Desmounde, beside
 their hande, retynne, and dyverse other persones whose names are not
 presently remembred.—Gerot Desmounde.

fol. 143b.

[CV.]—By the Lorde lieutennant and counsall, xxvth Julii,
 1560:

Forasmuche² as it standeth with reson and equitie that sesses and
 imposicions chardged upon any countie or countrey should be indifferently

¹ In margin: "My lord of Upper Ossorie to bring him furthe."

² In margin: "Want."

1560.

and equall layed and borne throughoute the whole countie or countrey among them all: and that it is complayned unto us by the lorde Power and other the gentilmen and freholders of that parte of the countie of Waterforde neare and aboute the citie of Waterforde that in all sesses appointed to be levied and taken up in the countie of Waterforde for the fortes or elleswhere the burden and chardge therof hath wholy rested upon them withoute imparting of the same upon any other parte of the saide shire, to thier greate over chardge and detrymente.

It is therefore nowe ordered by us, the lorde lieutennante and the rest of the quenes maiesties counsall of this realme, whose names are under this ordre subscrivd that all and whatsoever sesses or imposicious concernyng the quenes maiesties affaires or service chardged or sessed upon the countie of Waterforde shalbe indifferently sessed levied and borne equall thorongho out and upon all the whole countie of Waterforde by the reverende fathor in God the bishop of Waterforde, the lord Power, sir Morice Fitzgarrett and the sherife of the saide countie for the tyme being, whom we authorise by vertue hereof to call before them from tyme to tyme for that affaire the gentilmen and freholders of the said countie and with their advice and consentes to lay and chardge the said sessors indifferently upon the whole countie of Waterforde and therin from tyme to tyme to use such ordre and meane for the levieng thereof by pledge, distresse and otherwaise as the use and entente of the said countie with equinie will beare.

Yeven under her maiesties signet, at Waterforde, the xxvth of Julye, 1560.

[CVI.]—By the lorde lieutennante and counsall:¹

fol. 144.

T. Sasse.—Trusste and right welbeloved we greete you well, and wheras at our laste being at Waterforde the tyme served us not for to determyne the sutes and complaints whiche were there exhibited unto us, we sende unto you herewith bounde togedther suche of the saide billes as were not by us there determyned: Willing and requiring yon to see justice mynistrd unto the parties so compendiously as you may in that bishalfe and of your doing therin to certifie us in due tyme.

Yeven at Roesse, the thirde of Auguste, 1560.

To our trusste and right well hiloved the lorde bishop of Waterford; the lord Power, sir Morice Fitz Garret, knight, the maiour of the citie of Waterforde, for the tyme being, and the sherife of the countie of Waterforde, for the tyme being, and to any two of them, of whom the said bishop or maiour to be alwayes one.

The like letters to the seneschall, iustices and sherife of the countie of Weixforde. Tho lyko letters to the commyssioners at Clonmel and Lymeryko; and the lyke letteres to therle of Ormonnde, at one instante.

[CVII.]—By the lorde lieutennant and counsall,² at Dublin, fol. 144b.
the xxvth of January, 1560[–61] :

T. Sasse.—Where there hathe been complaint exhibited before us, the lorde lieutennant and counsall that there is muche money due as well to the inhabiters of the counties of Meche, Duhlin, Kildare, Westmether and Lowthe for eesses of corne appointed for the furniture of the fortes the fourre yeres last paste, as also to dyverse Irisbemen for beves cessed for the like cause, notwithstanding that the quenes maiestie

¹ In margin: "Copie."

² See entry on fol. 163b, p. 113.

1580. bathe delyvered money out of her treasurye to the victuallers appointed for the payments and receipte thereof sufficient for the payment of the whole, saving certain sommes of money that be due unto them uppon their accompte for the last yere only.

It is therefore ordered and agreed by us, the lorde lieutenant and counsell, that as well for the true payment of the countie as also for the better and more spedly delyvering of the ceasse appointed for this yere there shalbe present paymente made to the victuallers not only of all suche sommes of money as be due unto them upon their accompte for the laste yere but also that there shalbe delyvered to the victuallers so muche money out of her majesties treasure as shall pay presyndly for the proporcion of corne and bieffes cessed for the furniture of the fortes for this yere as be contayned only in a bill rated by the quenes majesties auditor of this realme and subscribed with his haunde whiche sume of money shalbe delyvered by the victuallers in forme folowing, videlicet:

The victuallier appointed to receyve the corne of Metho shall, upon the xxixth of this present January, delyver in the presence of sir George Stanley, justice Dillon,¹ and sir Thomas Cusake, to the severall cessours of every barony within that countie so muche money as shalbe due to the inhabitanthes of that barony for the sease for this yere, at whiche tyme the forenamed commissioners shall gyve straite commandemete to the cessours that the whole proporcion of corne be brought to the place appointed by the xth of February next.

The victuallier appointed for Westmetho shall do the lyke at Molyugar, the first of February, before the said sir George Stanleye, sir Thomas Terrell, and sir Richardis Tute.

The victuallier appointed for Lowthe shall do the lyke at Ardie, the firste day of Februarye, before the lorde of Lowthe, sir James Garlande and captain Warren.

The victuallier appointed for Dubliu shall do the lyke the xxix of Januariye at Dublin, before justice Pluncket, baron Bathe, and Frauncis Agarde.

The victuallier appointed for the countie of Kildare shall do the lyke at the Nasse the first of Februarye, before the viscounte of Baltin-glas, sir John Allen, sir Morishe Fitz Thomas, and Ewstace of Castell Marten.

All which commyssioners before rehered shall straite chardge all the cessours to see the proporcion of corne brought to the places appointed by the xth of Februarye, at whiche daies the forsaide victuallers shall also make paymente to the countie of all things they can demaunde of them:

And if the forsaide commyssioners shall perceyve the whole countie shall not those daies repaire fully to demaunde the payment, then they shall by proclamation appoinete another day within fyve daies after, where the victuallier shalbe and not departe till the counties by the judgement of the commyssioners shalbe fully paied and shall also cause every cessour to make lyke proclamation within every barony that the people may have perfite knowledge of the place and tyme of their repaire for the paymente.

And touching bieffes cessed upon the Irishmen, the victuallers appointed to receyve them shall make payment to the captiuns of the countres at the daies before rehered, and if it shall appere to the said commyssioners that there be any other victuallers nowe dischardged, that do owe any thing to the countrey for the forsaide fowre yeres, that then they shall by their letteres commaunde them to be at the places and daies

¹ Dillon] Dillon, MS.

appointed and shall not suffer them to depart till they shall have fully satisfied and paid [all] that can be justly demanded of them.

1500.

H. Dablio, esac.—Christofor Densene.—Crystofer Howthe.—George Stanley.—Jo. Plankot.—T. Lokwod, dean.—John Parker.—Robert Drilon.—James Bathe.—John Aken.—Francis Agarde.—Jaques Wingfeld.¹

[CVIII. 1.]—Thomas Sussex, comes, vicecomes Fitz Wautres, fol. 149. dominus de Egremunde et Burnell, prouobilis ordinis gaumeri miles, omnium pensionariorum et generosorum illustrissime principis ac domine Elizabeth, Dei gratia, Anglie, Francie et Hibernie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. et ad arma in regno Anglie capitaneus, capitalis justiciarius omnium forestarum, parcorum, wareuarum et cluicuarum ipsius domine regine citra Trentam, ac generalis locutientis dictae ducie regio dicti regni sui Hibernie, easterique anno maiestatis in codem regno a consilio, universis et singularis prescutes litteras nostras visuris vel quorum intererit salutem:

In veritatis ac rei perpetnam memoriam certificamus quod quam circa mensem Decembris, anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, quedam navis nuncupata the Turtellidove de Formare in Sellandie, cuius gubernator et patronus Petrus Clarssohn de Formare predicto tunc extitit, economus, vero sen. dispensator, scriba vel bursarius, Jacobus Jacobson, alias Skutes, factor vero pro Alvero de Alvigo, Hispanici mercatoris in Antwerpia degentis, ac oneraria ejusdem navis, Diego Diavus, onus mercibus Hispaniis fol. 149b, versus Antwerpian ex Hispania vi tempestatis adacta, in vadousum littus de Fidderthe, province seu comitatus Wexfordie predicti regni Hibernie, ales periclitabatur ut idem gubernator et patronus, bursarius et factor, spatio sua, pepigorunt cum Alexandro¹ Fernoni episcopo, Davide Power, Petro Parcelli et Patricio Browne, ejusdem littoris accolis et generosis, quatenus eorum auxilio et presidio quosdam navis predicta bonorumque et apparatus ejusdem necnon mercium et bonorum omnium et quorumcunque in easdem navi onusto, recolligi et salvare quiverat omnium corundem tertium partem dicti quatuor accole prenominati ipsam ad usum suum proprium retinerent et haberent quiete et solete ab omni posteriori vendicione seu clameo coiuscunque cojus interesso vel referre poterit:

Itaque nave, bonis ac mercibus predictis (quos maxime fieri potuit) illorum ope et summa diligentia ad suum redactis et salvia, tertiaque parte omnium corundem ipsius in mercedem ejusdem auxilli secundum pacta retenta et habita:

Tandem supervenientibus Jobanno Furlong de Horstone, generoso, Johanne Archer et Georgio Conwey, mercatoribus oppidi de Rosse, habituque tractuacione enim prenominatis patrono et gubernatore, bursario et factori de emperione reliquarum duarum parvium navis apparatus, bengrum ac mercedum predictorum universorum, vendiderant illi ea fol. 150. omnia et singula dictis Johanni Furlong, Johanni Archer, et Georgio Conway (anteriori illo pacto excepto) pro summa octum et sexaginta librarum sterling², quarum octum quinquaginta libra secundum singularem ejusdem pacti juxta ratum monete Anglicane persolverentur eis vicesimo die mensis Decembris predicti deceanque libra pre manibus in moneta sterling regni Hibernie, quod si solucio predictarum octum et quinquaginta librarum sterling monete Anglicane iu promisso die

¹ Ff. 146b., 147, and 148 are blank.

² Alexander Devereux, bishop of Ferns.

1540. non soluta fuisse, quod tunc dicti emptores roborarent securitatem dicti sollicitus ejusdem summo dupli pignore vasorum argenteorum in sequestracione virorum indifferentium donec persolveretur summa predicta:

Persolverentque interim expensas predictorum vendacionum suorumque consortum prout per singraphum inde confectum et manibus tam predictorum vendentium quam etiam predictorum captorum subsignatum et a nobis visis perfectum et examinatum, presentibus eiusdem partibus, pro certo stetit.

Sed quum postea predictus Alverns de Abrigo graviter ad maiestatem predicte domine nostre reginae querelatus est quasi de injuria premissorum quoad se, vendicatus ad se spectare proprietatem omnium mercimoniorum in nave predicta onustorum nec quoad vendicionem, eorundem, quemvis vendentium vel donantiam prenominiatorum, aliquod potestatis seu juris habuisse, atque idcirco litteras ex Anglia a sue maiestatis consiliaris, jussu sue excoletie, obtinuit nobis, predicto locumtenenti sue maiestatis in Hibernia, directas, gereutes datum septimo die Junii, anno 1560, mandantes quatenus querelam dicti mercatoris in eisdem litteris transmissem, adverterimus, ceterasque in causa illa ad equum et ius spectarent satagere entremus:

Quibusquidem litteris per dictum Jacobum Skute ad nos prolatis circa vicesimum diem ultimi mensis Julii, illico suntis allegationibus suis, quas nomine predicti mercatoris Hispani vel ejus factoris procurator exposuit adversus emptores supradictos, mandata summoultionis direximus, ipsisque comparantibus quer aliquot dies aures nostras attentas illorum interlitigationibus prebuimus, visoque et perpeccato singrapho supradicto predictos emptores seu reos ad eorum causam honestandam prolati, contraque ad illorum instantiam, percusolati notorem seu procuratorem predictum qua auctoritate fretus causam predictum mercatoris Hispani prosequeretur et an valeret et sufficeret cuncta que in iudicio seu terminacione litis predicte competenter vice predicti mercatoris Hispani gerere et peragere, protulit quoad eam rem coram nobis instrumentum quoddam manu et sigillo privato Francisci Winter, factoris, et procuratoris predicti mercatoris Hispani, sufficienter iulti, firmatum signoque Henrici Broke, unius scribarum publicorum civitatis Londini seu notarii publici, (ut semetippe scribit) testificatum et roboratum, cuius verum exemplar presentibus annexavimus.

Quoniamque ulterius super ea de lite judicialiter processu eramus post dies aliquot dictus procurator sive actor presentibus ipsis aduersariis seu reis coram nobis fassus est, nempe apud oppidum de Rosse, predictum, tercio die Angusti, anno Domini 1560, se simirum fretum navioritate predicta unacum consensi predicti Petri Clavson, patroni et gubernatoris navis predicti actum decum fusi et profitentis, non solum navem predictam et apparatus ejusdem verum etiam quoniam plurimam portionem mercium in eadem navis onustorum suamet propria bona esse; de nova convenisse et pepigisse eam predictis Patricio Welsbc, Georgio Conway et Michaelo Archer sibi vendicanti interesse et jus predicti Johannis Archer, de vendicione et quieta clamacione omnium et singulorum premissorum ipsis de cetero et preterito imperpetuum pro summa centum et sexaginta librarum sterlinc currentis monete Anglie solvendorum nute vicesimum diem presentis mensis Angusti deducead ut inde percellas summas illas que antea persolute sunt. Necnon quod restituent et permittent predictis patrono et gubernatori, ab omni clamore seu vendicacione liberam et extricatam navem predictam prout in presens super litis predictum solo adcumbit quodque quoad expensas dicti patroni ac gubernatoris, borsuari et consortium eorum, et

fol. 150b.

fol. 151.

expeassas et dampna predictorum mercatorum, utraquo pars ab altera
restaret exonerata et quiesca.

1560.
fol. 151a.

Quodqno dicti patronus et bursarius ex parte una (autoquam
recepuerunt pavem predictam) predictaque mercatores ex parte altera,
utraqas pars alteri, sufficienter exonerant et acquietant, signabant,
sigillabant, et tradent, quodqns utrumque pars pro observacione et
perimplectione premissorum se obligat alteri in ducentis libris ster-
lingorum currentis monete Anglie levandis et exigendis de bonis
partis transgredientis ut merum et verum debitum parti observanti.
Quibus omnibus et singulis non solum in scripto ita confecto et manibus
utriusque partis subsignato in presentia nostra ostendo et perfecto verum
etiam ejusdem scripti verbis per utramque partem eorum uobis ore
confessis requirentibusque publicum sibi instrumentum inde confici
prioraque omnia scripta et causarum actionis quoad omnia et quecumque
premissorum in presentia nostra abrumpi at dcleri.

Nos, ad eorum omnium requisitionem, dicta hec in scriptum hoc
publicum redigi jussimus, ne non tantum ad scripti signorum
auctoritatem qui presentibus interfuius, nostro scripta hec firmavimus, sed
insuper sigillo illustrissime regine domine nostre quicad causas publicas
securam consilii suis maiestatis utimur, in maiorem fidem et testimonium fol. 152.
omnium et singulorum premissorum roboravimus.

Data in villa de Rosse predicta, in regno Hibernie, tercio die Augusti,
anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo, et anni regni predi-
cante illustrissime regine, domine nostre, secundo [1560].

[CVIII. 2.]—Universis et singulis Christi fidelibus ad quos presentes fol. 152b.
littere pervanerint Franciscus de Winter, mercator de Antwerpia,
Loudon commorans, salutem in Domino sempiterna: Cum honorabilis
vir, Alberus do Bric, mercator Hispanus, in Antwerpia residens,
sponte omnibus modo, via, jure, causa et forma quibus potuit
melioribus fecit ac solemniter ordinavit et decretavit me, prefatum
Franciscum de Winter et Adriano de Groti in Hibernia residentem,
coajuactim et quiclibet nostrum in solido actores, factores ac nuncios
generales et speciales, ita tamq; generalitas specialitati uon deroget,
ad vicem et nomina dicti Alberi et pro eo petendi, exigendi, recuperandi,
habeendi et recipiendi ab omnibus et singulis persona et personis commune
societate, collegiis et universitatibus quibus intererit trudere, consignare et
restituere, tenebuntur, omnes et singulas illas meroes, res, bona que
super salvata et recuperata fuerint Waterfordie in Hibernia ex nave
occupata Turtur, cui prefuit magister seu patronus Petrus Incolai ex
Purmerenda Hollandie que ibi naufragio perit aut per ventum eorundem.
Et de his que habuero recipere et recuperare vero acquistanciam sive scedula,
exoneraciones una seu plures, dandas et coneocendas cum pacto solemptate
et valido rem semel habitam amplius non petendam. Et super quibus-
cumque dnbiliis, differentiis et difficultatibus motis et movendis quomodo-
libet cum ipsis occupatoribus dictorum bonorum aut aliis quibuscumque fol. 153.
concordandis, paciscendis, transigendis et compromittendis in arbitrios,
arbitratoris et amicabiles compositores semel et plnri, ac quotiens
mhi, dicto Francisco et Adriano de Groti predicto et alteri nostrum
ac eorum quibuscumque judicibus et justiciis ecclesiasticis et secularibus
cujuscuque qualitatis existunt experiri et comparandi unum seu plures
alios procuratores cum simili aut limitata potestate substituendos
cumque sive eos revocandos et insuper omnia alia facienda que
causarum merita postulant et requirunt usque ad realem executionem
ac demum generaliter seu specialiter in premissis et que inde dependerint
omnia et singula alia facienda, dicenda, procuranda et administranda que

1530. dictus Alberus ficeret seu facere posset dam omnibus et singulis premissis presens personaliter interesset et negocium exigeret prescutiam personalem aut mandatum specialius presenti prout per instrumentum procuratorum desuper confectum, gerens datum apud Antwerpiam viiijmo tercio mensis Februario ultimi preteriti, ac stipulatum eorum perito viro Antonio Amala, notario publico, cui habebatur relatio, plenus liquet et apparet, vigore, virtute et auctoritate enijsquidem procurationis: Noveritis me, prefatum Franeisum de Winter fecisse, ordinasse, constituisse et in loco meo substituisse dilectos mihi in Christo Iuegam de Baldaram, Franciscum de Baldaram de Hispania et Jacobum Escote de Pomaren in Hollandia, scrivannum navis, coujuuctum et divisum ac quilibet eorum per se et in solido meos veros, certos, legitimos et indubitos procuratores et substitutos ad predictas mercos, bona et mercimonia petendum, exigendum, levandum recuperandum et recipiendum ac detentores iude et quemlibet eorum si necesse fuerit arrestandum, attachiandum, in prisoñandum et extra prisoñam deliberando ad eorum quibusunque dominis judicibus et justicie ministris comparendos agendos petendos et respondendos, generaliterque omnia nlia et singula iu et circa premissa requisita et oportuna facienda, agendi, dicenda, procuranda, sollicitanda, et perficienda que eorum facere possum sive debere et presens et personaliter interessem. Eutam et gratum habentem et habitum totum et quicquid dicti mei attorney sive substituti fecerint, et eorum aliquis fecerit, in premissis presentes.

In eajus rei testimonium presentibus sigillum meum opposui. Data daodecimo die Junii, 1560, anno regni scruissime domine nostre Elizabeth, Dei gratia Anglie, Fraucie et Hibernie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. secundo [1560].—H. Broke.—Per me, Franeiscum Winter.—Sigillavit, subcepit et deliberavit in presentia predicti notarii publici.

[Letter to Shane O'Neill.]

fol. 154.

[CXIX. 1.]—Per dominum locumtenentem consiliariosque regios: Accepimus literas tuas ex xvi^o huius mensis, quibus et nostras tibi tradites fuimus intelleximus. Nostris autem diei tibi inviximus, videlicet, xx. hujus mensis, quo ad nos ad Drogheda venias ut ibi de tuis rebus quid statnerat regia maiestas significare possimus. Ad quas respondes te certas petitiones misse ad regiam maiestatem et inter alia quasvisas ut sua maiestas tibi mitteret protectionem perpetuam pro te tuisque ut nos licet nobis vel alieni atri gubernatori vel locumtenenti huius regal te tuosve arrestare aut detinere pro aliquibus actionibus quoties ad nos accederes, sed solo modo tenere pignora tuis in rebus mobilibus et quod regina maiestas ad te scripsit commisso se determinacionem et concessionem tuarum petitionum nobis, idque hortaris nos ut scribamus tibi qualiter agenus tecum quaatum ad illam perpetuam protectionem antequam accedas ad nos ut desideramus, et quas ex aliis petitionibus concessuri sumus et quas negabimus igitur litterarum tuarum intentionem quos predicta considerantes his prout se res habet responderem daximus: regiam celsitudinem uobis quidem in mandatis dedisse ut prius cum te ipso presente tractaremus non minus quoad protectionem illam perpetuam tibi tuisque concedendum quam quoad ceteris omnes illas petitiones tuas particularim et articulatim deinde quid in eam illas aut singulis illis anunciat aut velit sua maiestas tibimet eorum et presenti responderemus. Proinde aliter quoad illorum quidquam nisi te presente neque resolvere neque responderem commissionem ullam habemus.

Hortamur ergo te, ut beneplacitis et resolutionibus suo majestatis exigendas, prout deoet, te expediatis ut ad sis nobiscum apud Drogheda xxx. die hujus mensis Augusti, ubi te in tempus illud expectamus :

1560.

Quod si quidvis hesitas aut dubitas de quarellis ullis corporis tui libertatem veniendi vel redeundi illo dñmxtat tempore impotentibus, nos en tu parte protectionem tibi concessuri sumus sub scriptis et mutoritate nostris sufficientibus que tibi vonieati ad Curic Bradagho occurrit et tradentur xxviii hujus mensis quatuor tollatur circa hujuscemodi cautiones omnis occasio timendi aut excusandi, quomodo in omnibus geras bonum at quo humilioris sue majestatis subditum secundam spem illam bonum quam sun majestas do te concespuit.

Et quantum attinet ad illas injurias uude nobis conqueroris de Oregaly, quandoquidem ipso Oregaly erga majestatem dominie regiae omnesq; suos ligatos se bonum subditum et ligam exhibet, proficiturque se firmiter promisit in omnibus se statu et statu et iudicio nostro de restituione et satisfactione super quibuscumque injuriarum quarellis tum tibi tum aliis : idcirco illam sub majestatis sue protectione et justicia vim pati indignum fore conosceremus.

Itaque te scrio hortamur ut violenter ulciscendi omuem ansam et occasionem abjicias, referasque nostro iudicio causas illarum quarellarum tuarum terminandas et compouendas quum tute presens nobis aderis, ubi euadem Oregaly tum quoque eoram nobis adesse jubeimus, non dubitans quin in omnibus tibi justiciam exhibebimus :

De illo vero quod scribis te Scotorum quendam numerum recipisse ac retinere, admiramur certe presertim cum tum serio et data fide professus es ac promiseris in contrarium, cuius rei tandem memorem admonitionis optamus, ut dismissis Scotis illis omnes occasionses suspicionis exnas et deitas, exemplarumque illud boni et bene animati subditi prestare ne omiseris.

Atque ita te valero volumus. E Drougheda, xx^o Augusti, 1560.

[CIX. 2.]—Per domium locumtenentem consiliariosque regios :¹ fol. 155.

Omnibus ad quos presentes litera pervenerint salutem :—Sciatis quod quum Joannem Oncyll, primogenitum eomitis Tirouie, ad nos accedere et eoram nobis adesse apud Drougheda, xxx^o die hujus mensis Augusti, volumus ac jussimus, idcirco dictum Joannem Oncyll libere atque absque ulla impetacio, impedimento seu molestacione accedere et recedere concedentes ac volentes eundem Joannem omnesque suos homines et sequaces itineris sui predicti comites et necessarios in protectionem et tubalam nostram pro hac vice et itinere suo predicto suscipimus, duantes ipsi et dictis suis hominibus comitibus et necessariis libertatem et liberam facultatem, potestatem et veniam hac ad Droughedam predictum in diem predictum necedendi presentes esse, et ad suos consuetos lures reieamdi absque ulla ligiorum subditerum domine regine molestacione, arestacione, remoracione, impetacione seu impedimento.

In cuius rei testimonium hiis presentibus nomina nostra adscriptimus. Data e Drougheda, xx^o Augusti, 1560.²

[CIX.]—At Drougheda, the xxth of Auguste, 1560 :

fol. 156.

T. Sussex.—It is condescended concluded and [a]greed by us, the lorde Lieutenant, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme and the rest.

¹ In margin : "The copie of the protection graunted to Shane O'neyle, delyvered to the lorde of Louath to be geven to the said Shane if he come to Caricke Bradagho at the day lywyted."

² Fol. 155. is blank.

1560.

of the quenes majesties counsall of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, assembled at Drogheada, the day and ycre above written, in thabsence and bishalfe of the rest of the nobilitie and counsall of the same being presentely absent by excuse, and employed in her highnes affaires elliswheare, that for sundry ernest respectes and consideracions tending to the furtheraunce of her majesties service, ther shalbe a generall hosting proclaimed by writyng, according to thaunieat custome, for thirty dayes after the rate of three plowc lande to a earte.

The same to meete at such place and tyme as shalbe upon eight dayes warnyng by proclamation from us, the lord lieutennant, ordered and appointed.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Kyldare.—Christofer Donsenc.—P. Barnewall, lord of T[rimletiston].—Alex. Darenſis.¹—W. Fytzwilliams.—John Plunket.—Robert Dylion.—John Travers.—Jacques Wingfeld.—Thomas Lokwod, dean.—Fraunces Harbart.—Fraancis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CXL.]—At Drongheda,² the xxith of Augiste, 1560 :

The lorde lieutennant and counsall at this present considering that the quenes majesties fortes and other her hieghnes holder and garrisons are disfurnished of necessarie provision, chiefly whiche and other grayne, for their present relief, the tyme being nowe moost propice to put order for provision of the same, do will and straitly chardge that no grayne be bought and carryed conveyed or sent out of any countie within the Englishe Pale, in whiche the same is at this present growing or remaynaing, untill her majesties saide fortes holdes and garrisons be fully and sufficiently in that behalfe purveyd and furnished, upon payne of the seysure and forfueture of the same grayne so bought and carried, conveyed or sent, the one moytie to be to the quenes majesties uss and thother unto the seysour bimself :

Willing and straitly chardging and commaunding all and every her highnes officers mynisters and subjectes not only to have especiall eye and consideracion to the premyses, but also to be from tyme to tyme aiding and assisting to all those that shall put this oar proclamation in due execution. Not failing hereof as you and every of you do tendere your dutie, the service of her majestie and the furtheraunce of the publique weale and will further awnse for the contrary at your perill.

W. Fitzwilliams.—Jaques Wingfelde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 157b.

[CXII.]—At Drougheda, the xijth of September, 1560 :

T. Sussex.—Memorandum : We, the lorde lieutenant, the lordes and nobilitie of this realme with the rest of the quenes majesties counsall, assembled at Drougheda, and consideringe as well the disfurniture of her hieghnes fortes in Leix and Offally and other her majesties holdes as also the tyme of the yere to be moost propice for the viettelling of the same, concluded upon a generall sesse as well of whento and malte as bieffes, swyne and other provysion for the wholo yere, the same to be levied in maner and fourme folowing, that it is to saye :

In the countie of Meche, one thowsaunde fortye-sixe peckes wheate and one thowsaunde eight hundredthe threschore sixtene peckes malte, whereof the thirde parte to be beare malte. The wheate and beare malte

¹ Alexander Orsik, bishop of Kildare.

² In margin : " Copia."

at four shillings, sterlinc, the pecke and the ote malte at two shillings eight pence, sterlinc, the pecko.

1560.

In the countie of Dublin: sixo hundrethe fourtene peckes wheate, and one thowsaunde eight peckes malte, after lyke rate, price and division as before.

In the countie of Kildare: sixe hundrethe, threschore peckes wheate, and seven hundredth foureschore peckes malte, after the like rate and division.

In the countie of Uriell¹: sixe hundredth tenne peckes wheate and eight hundredth three schore peckes malte, after lyke rate and division.

In the countie of Westmeth: three hundredtho thirty and nyne peckes fol. 158. wheate and fyue hundrethe tenne peckes malte, after the same.

The whole proportion to be brought in to the places by _____² next at the furthest, that is to sayc, the corne of Meth to the towne of Trymme, the corne of Kildare to Athye. The corne of Uriell to Drogheha, the corne of the countie of Dublin to the towne of the Nasse, and the corne of Westmeth to suche places as by commyssion hereafter shalbe appoynted.

And for the sesse of beofes and swyne, to be levied in Irishe mennes countreyes and upon parte of the shires west warde, there are letteres to be writyn :

To ORailly for biefes two hundredth and one hundredth swyne.

To the Annally: one hundredth beofes and fyfty swyne.

To Magoghegane: fyfty beofes and twenty and fyve swyne.

To Macoughlane: thirty beofes and fyftene swyne.

To OKelly: threschore beofes and thirty swyne.

The Birnes: one hundredth beofes, and fyfty swyne.

The Toles of Omally: twenty beofes and tenne swyne.

The countie of Catherlaughe: one hundredth and fortye biefes and twenty swyne.

Upper Ossorie: one hundredth beofes and fyfty swyne.

Ocarroll: one hundredth biefes, fyfty swyne.

The countie of Tipperario: one hundredth beofes, fyfty swyne.

fol. 158b.

The countie of Waterforde: one hundredth beofes, fyfty swyne.

Ferney: fyfty beofes twenty fyve swyne.

Hugh Oge of Dartrye: thirty beofes, fyttene swyne.

The Kellyes beyond the Sucke: threschore beofes, thirty swyne.

McMahones countrey: one hundredth kyne, fyfty swyne.

The bief at twelve shilling sterlinc and the porke at two shillings eight pence sterlinc.

It is further concluded that in the countie of Weixforde there shalbe sesse fyve hundredth peckes otes at twenty pence, sterlinc, the pecke :

In the county of Kilkenny two hundredth peckes otes, at twenty pence sterlinc the pecke, the snide otes to be delyvered as followeth that is to saye: They of Weixforde at the towne of Weixforde, those of Kilkenny at the towne of Kilkenny.

And further, it is ordered that the snide corne shalbe delyvered at two severall tymes in equall porcions, that is to saye, the fyrste parte on this syde _____³ next, the secunde and laste parte before _____⁴.

And that the corne of the countys of Meth and Westmeth shalbe after the measure and pecke of Trymme, Dublin, and Kildare according the pecke of Dublin and Lowtho after the measure of Drogheha, and for fol. 159. the otes of Kylkenny according the measure of Kilkenny, and those of Weixforde after the pecke of Weixford.

¹ Louth.

², ³, ⁴ Blank in MS.

1560.

H. Dublin, canc.—T. Jenico vic. of G[ormanton].—W. Fitzwilliams.—Henry Radeclyff.—Christofor Kyllen.—Jo. Plunket.—John Travers.—G. Gerrard.—Thomas Cusake.—John Parker.—Jaques Wingfeld.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

Postscript: It is likewise ordered and assented unto by us, the saide lorde lieutenant and counsall, that the saide subjectes shall have allowance for the carriage of the saide corne to the forte as ensueth: Kyldare countie for every pecke of those betweene the Liffye and the forte in Leix 6d. sterling; for every pecke in the rest of the countie of Kyldare to the forte in Leix 8d. sterling.

Countie of Dublin: For every pecke of the saide countie to the forte in Leix, excepte the barony of Balrothery, 10d., sterling; for the barony of Balrothery, 12d., sterling; to the forte in Leix. Countie of Meath, for every pecke of the barony of Donboyne and Ratothe to the forte in Leix, 10d. sterling, and all betweene Trynane and the forte in Offaliley, 6d. sterling the pecko; betweene Slane and the forte of Offaliley the pecke, 8d. sterling. And all heyonnde Slane to the forte 10d. sterling, for the pecke.

Postscript: Also we likewise will and chardge you to scsse on every plowe lande within the saide countie for the furniture of the howshoule of the saide lorde lieutenant two peckes of wheate and three peckes of malte whereof the third parte to be heare malte, the same to be delyvered at suche place and tymo as ——.¹

fol. 159b.

[CXIII.]—At Duhlin, the xxviith of Septembre, 1560:

T. Sussex.—Wheras for dyvers consideracions it pleased the queenes majestie to sende over three hundred soldiers unto the accrew of her highnes mayn and power in this realme, it is nowe thought meete and ordered by us the lorde lieutenant and counsall, in consideration of a universall quietnes nowe in this realme, that her mojestie be no further burdened with thentertainment of them so soone as they moye receyve their full pay and be transported into Englannde.

G. Kyldare.—Jenico vic. of G[ormanton].—P. Barnewall, lord of Trimletiston.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Kyllen.—W. Fitzwilliams.—G. Stanley.—John Plunket.—John Travers.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusake.—Jaques Wyngfeld.—Francis Agarde.—Humfrie Warene.

fol. 160.

[CXIV.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsall at Dublin, the xxviith of September, 1560:

The forme of lettere ordered to be sent to the sessours of every barony within the Englishe Pale:

T. Sussex.—Sessours of the barony of ——²: Wheare complainte is made that the souldiours under the leading of ——³ be not so placed within that barony as they maye have lodging and victuelles convenient and fitt for them, and also that the same souldiours do missbehave themselves and oppresse thinhabitants with dyverse exactions and extorsions, we will and commande you for redresse of the premyses to see these our orders to be strictly observed within all that barony as ensueth:

¹ MS. cut away.

^{2, 3} Blank in MS.

1560.

[1.] Firste : the souldiours to be placed upon good and hablo hys-
 boudmen, wheare they may have suche lodging victuelles and necessaries
 as shalbe fitt for them, videlicet, upon the fleshe daies, breade, drinke
 and fleshes ; and upon the fishe daies, breade, drinke and fishe or white
 mentes ; and the rest of the towne to be contriutorie thereto and not
 to suffre the hoste to agree with the souldiour for any money or lyke
 exaction for his lodging victuelles or other furniture whiche he ought
 to have but that he serve him of the same in suche sorte as is before
 declared. And upon any disordre in the premyses that ye see it your-
 selfe redressed yf ye maye and if ye cannot then to complayne to the
 capitain of that bande and the neixte justice of peace.

Item : That no woman, boye, dogge, ne horsse be sessed upon any
 hoste otherwise then for every horseman two horses and one boye.

[2.] Item : To allowe the souldiour for his horsement day and night
 only sixe sheafes of otes, donhile baude with hey and gley ; and wheare there
 is no hay and gley, then twelve sheafes double bands for every horsse,
 day and night, and for evry hackney eight sheafes double bands. And
 wheare ther be noo sheafes made with double bands ther tallowe them
 onlye the double of those sheafes for every horse and hackney.

And every sheaf of otes to be deliyvered without stripping, heating or
 any other guyle, wherby ther shalbe leaft any lesse corne in the sheafe
 then is brought out of the fieldo and layed in the reeke.

And if you, the sessionrs, shall smifre in that harony the breach of any
 of thies our orders, or any enormtie or misbehaviour betwene thinhabi-
 tants of the barony and the soldiours there appointed to be placed, and
 do not forthwith see the same reformed or enforme and complays
 therof to the capten and justice of peace, as aforesaide, and for lacke of
 redresse there, to sir George Stanley, knyght, marshall of tharmy, and
 for lacke of redressso there to us, the lorde lieutenant and counsall, then
 we will not only punysho you for the same your negligence and
 disobedie but also cause you to satisfye the partie greved.

Wherfore see yo fail not in this behaulf in any wise as ye will
 amswere for the contrary at your perill.

G. Kyklare.—Jenico, vic. of G[ormantou.]—Christofor Kyllen.—
 Roland Baltynglas.—P. Barnewall, lord of T[rimletiston.]—W. Fitz-
 williams.—Georgo Stanley.—John Phunket.—John Travers.—Thomas
 Cusake.—James Bathc.—Jaques Wyngfeld.—Francis Agard.—Humfro
 Warens.

[CXV.]—At Dablin, the xxviith of Septembro, 1560 :

fol. 161.

T. Sussex.—It is coneluded and agreed by us, the lorde lieutenant
 and counsall whose names be hereunto subscribed, that for certaine
 necessarie fortificacions to be buylld in Leix and Offalley there shalbe
 sessed in the countie of Dublin two hundred men and fyfty gurrans
 with carres, in the countie of Metho ec. men and 1. gurrans with
 carres, in the countie of Kildare ec. men and 1. gurrans with carres, and
 in the countie of Westmothe ec. men and 1. gurrans with carres to be at
 the Blacke forde and the forde in Offalley every of them with an axe,
 pikaks, spade or shovell, furnished of xiiii daies victuelles for the daies
 here assigned as hereafter partienlerly easmethe, that is to witt :

Of the countie of Dublin two hundred men and fyfty gurrans with
 carres to be at the Blacke forde the xiiith day of the neixt Octobre.

Of the countie of Metho two hundred men and fyfty gurrans with
 carres.

1560. And of the countie of Westmethe one hundredthe men and xxv garris with carres to be at the forte in Offally the same xiiith day of Octobre,

fol. 161b. And more of the saide countie of Methe two hundredthe men and fyfye garris with carres.

And also of the saide countie of Westmethe one hundredth men and xxvth garris with carres to be at the saide forte in Offalley the xxviiith of the saide Octobre, and of the countie of Kyldare two hundredth men and fyfye garris with carres to be at the Black forde aforesaid the same xxviiith of Octobre [1560].

G. Kyldare.—Jenico, vic. of G[ormanston].—Roland Baltynglas.—T. Daresnes.—Christofor Kyllen.—P. [Barnewall], lord of T[rimletiston].—W. Fytzwilliams.—George Stanley.—John Plunkett.—John Travers.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—Jaques Wingfield.—Patryke Whyte.—John Chaloner.

fol. 162.

[CXVI.]—By the lordi lieutenant and counsell:¹

T. Sussex.—Where upon the fall of the base coynes in England there semethe to arise some doubt for paying and receyving within this realme of those kyndes of coynes and howe they shulde be currant here in this realme: It is for the decyding thereof thought fytt to us the lorde lieutenant and counsell to gyve notyce to all the quenes majesties subiectes by this our proclamacion that all those kyndes of base coynes be and ought to be currant within this realme of Irelande in suche sorte and at suche rates as heretofore by proclamacion was appointed: That is to say, every teston that was the fourth of October in the furst yere of the quenes majesties raigne currant in Englaude at six pence shulde be from bensforthe and so still is currant within this realme of Irelande for and at eightpence, sterlinc; and that all other the base coynes of Englaude shulde from bensforthe and so still be currant within this realme after lyke value in suche sorte and forme as in the said proclamacion for the rating of those coynes is specified and declared.

Wherefore we straightly chardge and commande all the quenes majesties subiectes within this realme that no man presume to pay or receyve any kynde of those forsaide base coynes nowo proclaymed downe in Englaude at other rates then by the said former proclamacion was appointed and in this is rehersed upon Payne by the lawes in suche cases provided.

And for thadvoyding of the gredynes of sondry persons that wold take occasion hereby to rayse and enhanse the prices of all things to the grete discomodyte of the [w]hole body of the realme, we will and commande all mayors, justices of the peace, bayliffes, shrieffes, constables and all other the quenes majesties officers that they according to ther vocacions and trust commytted to them be carefull and diligent as well in seing of the markettes furnyshed with all victualles and other thinges necessary as also to see that the same be sold at pryses reasonable that by the insatiable gredynes of a fewe the [w]hole comonwelthe of this realme he not hyndred.

Dated at Duhlin, this xxixth of October, in the seconde yere of the quenes majesties most prosperous raigne [1560].

The true copy of this proclamacion for the contynuance of the base coynes of Englaude to be currant here at viiid., sterlinc, le pence. Signed by the lorde lieutenant and counsell, videlicet:

¹ In margin: "A proclamacion upon the fall of the base coyne of Englaude, declaring how these coynes should be valued here."

Hugh Dublin, canc., G. Kildare, Rowlande Baltinglassc, Christofer Houthe, W. Fitzwilliams, G. Stanley, H. Radeclef, J. Plunkett, R. Dillon, James Bathe, J. Wyugfield, T. Cusake, F. Agarde, Mr. Desne,¹ F. Harbarde, H. Warren, J. Challoner.

1560.

[CXVII.] By the lorde liewttenant and counsall:

fol. 163.

T. Sussex.—We grete you well: And whereas upon sute made to the quenes maestie by Water Hope, it was her highnes pleasure that he shulde have in lease for terme of yeres certain parcellcs of landes lyeing in Conaughta, biliouing to the howse of Kylmaynan, nowe annexed to her majesties crowne imperiall, videlicet, the howse of Saint Johnes of Randon with thappurtenances; the personage of Ballinclare, the towns of Clowne Mackany, the personadge of Kynneleghin, the personadge of Kyltaraughta and Kilvekena, the howse of Saint Johns in Gallwey, with all their appurtenances, in consideracion that he hath reueld and brought to light the saide landes heretofore couealed and not unanswered to her highnes or her progenitores:

We lett you witt that because presently we cannot take ordre for the survey therof we are contented and pleased that tho saide Walter Hope shall have holde and enjouye the saide parcellcs of landes with their appurtenances with all profites and commodities belonging to the same during our further pleasure for the which he shall answere rent to her majestie according to suche survey as shalbe made therof.

Wherefore we chardge and commaunde as well all suche as be occupiers and inhabiter of the saide landes to permitt and suffre him quietly without any your lettes or impedimentes feasibly to enjouye the same; as also all other her highnes officers mynisters and loving subiectes to be aiding and assisting to put him in possession therof and to maynteyne him therin till our further pleasure be otherwise knownen.

Yeven at Laughlin the xviiith of November, 1560.

H. Dublin, canc.—W. Fitzwilliams.—John Plunket.—James Bathe.—John Travers.—Thomas Lokwood, deen.—Frauncis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

To our verie good lorde the erle of Claricarde; Okalle, capitain of his countrey; the mayor of Galwaye, and all other her majesties officers, mynisters and loving subiectes, to whom it shall apperteyne.²

1560-61.

[CXVIII.]—By the lorde liewttenant and counsall at Dubliu, the fol. 164. xxviith of Januarey, 1560[-61]:

T. Sussex.—It is concluded and agreed by ns, the lorde liewttenant and counsall, that Kedaghe and Calloughe, the sonnes of Rory Omore, in respecte that their late father of the countrey of Lcix, was a man of faithfull and good service there to her majesties late brother and father and was a gentleman comyn of the best lynage of that countree: and to thende that they may be so provided for their relif as they be not occasioned by desperacion or necessitie to geve themselves to fall unto any evill waye that shulde not become them: They shalbe therefore

¹ Lockwood. See page 3.

² Memorandum: That a proclamation bearing date the twenty-fifth of Januarey, 1560[-61], for payment to be made by the victuallers to the countrey was by error of haste entred in the twentyeth leaf [fol. 144b], next before written and signed by the counsallie whiche shulde have comen in in the next leafe before the matter ensuing.—See p. 101.

1560-61. allowed and paied out of such her majesties treasure as shall remayne in chardge of her majesties vice-treasourer and treasourer at the warres in this realme for the tyme being xx*li.* sterlinc money of Irelande by yere for every of them during the space of threes yeres next ensaying towardes their exhibiccion at the schole in her majesties universite of Oxforde or elleswhere within the realme of Englannde and the erle of Ormounde and sir Morice FitzThomas, knyght, do stande hounds in recognisance to her majesties use in 600*li.* sterlinc, that they shall contynue during the saide terme of three yeres within the saide realme of Englannde, within whiche tyme mesnes may be made unto her highnes for considering of them with some other convenient stay of lyving within the English Pale.

fol. 164*b.* H. Dublin, canc.—Thomas Ormonde, Ossory.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Donsene.—Cristofor Howth.—W. Fitzwylliams.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—Robert Dillon.—James Bath.—Thomas Cusake.—Jaques Wingfeld.—T. Lokwod, deane.—John Chaloner.

[CXIX.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsall:

T. Sussex.—We grete you haretly well: And wheare we be enformed that some disordre doth growe within that countie for that some evill disposed persones as well within the corporate townes as in the country do refuse to receyve the coignes of Englannde at suche rates and values as they were proclaymed to be current within this realme in the first yere of the queenes moost prosperous reigne, and so by virtue thereof still current here, and so muste and ought to be, untille suche tyme as her majestie shall by proclamation publishe the contrary:

fol. 165*a.* Althoughe we do not doute but every of you do as ye ought to do [and] understande what your partes vocacions and offices be to do herin; yet for the better advoiding of all dowties and argumentes that by sedicious persones might be moved, we have thought fit to require you and in her majesties name straitly to chardge and commaunde you, for that by her majesties letters we have receyved suche comandement, that ye do immediatly not only cause all maner of people of what degrees so ever they be to accepte, take and pay all coignes of Englannde at suche rates and vallewes as they were proclaymed to be current within this realme by a proclamation sett furthe in the firste yere of her majesties reigone, but also yf ye fynde any disobedient or stolene persones that shall refuse so to do that then ye cause them to be apprehended and punnyshed according the lawes and statutes of this realme in suche cases provided, and if any of yon be iugnourant or dowfull of the lawes and statutes of this realme that then ye advertise us of your doinge and deteyne them in prison till you shall receyve further ordre from us.

Dated at Duhlin, the xxiiith of January 1560[61].

H. Dublin, canc.—Christopher Howth.—John Plunket.—James Bath.—Robert Dillon.—John Allen.—T. Lokwod, deane.—Frauncis Herbart.—John Parker.—Frauncis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 166. [CXX.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsall at Duhlin, the xxiiith of January, 1560[61]:¹

T. Sussex.—Wheras it hath pleased the queenes moost excellent majestie, by her gracious letters to gyve comandement to us, the lords

¹ In margin: "A proclamation inhibiting the bringing of the base coines of England into this realme."

lieutenant and counsall, not only to make diligent serche for all suche persones as shall convey any of the base coignes of Englaunde into this her realme, contrary to the proclamation in that bilanlf sett furthe in Englaunde, and to see them straitely and severely punysshed for their offences, but also, if occasion shulde serve, to adverteise their doinges to her majestie, or to her honorable prvia counsall, wherby further inquisition might be made of suche persones and therby further punyshement taken of them to the terror of others.

Alougho it be not unknownen to the subjects of this realme that her majestie hath sett furthe proclamation in Englaunde, according the statutes of that realme, that every person that shall transporte any money out of that realme shalbe adjudged a felon, and that we also have geven ordre to all serchours and other suche officers within this realme to make diligent serche of all suche offendours as shall bring into this realme any of the base coignes of Englaunde, yet some evill disposed persons daily do bring over meretly those kindes of coignes, contrary to the quenes majesties proclamation, the lawes of that realme and orders taken here by us, by her higlynes speciell commandement, we have thought fit for the bettre meting with the lewd doinges of suche evill disposed persones and for the bettre exection of her majesties pleasure and stynct commandement, to devysc suche remedyes as may seeme to us moost likely either to avoide from heysfurthe further transportacion of those base coignes out of that realme of Englaunde into this realme of Irelande or elles to cause to be returned into the realme of Englaunde suche portion of those base coignes as may appere to us by any like-likode to have been brought into this realme synce the proclaymyng of them downe in Englaunde.

And considering that the quenes majestie did with all expedicion after the fall of those coignes in Englaunde sett furth a proclamation that all the testoues rated at lli. d. ob. shulde be marked with a percell¹ before the image of the king, wherby the moost parte of those coignes were marked with the one or the other marke.

Forasmuche as it appereþe manifly that all those base testomes within this realme hearing any suche marke were brought into this realme synce the fall of those coignes in Englaunde, contrary to the proclamacion in that bilanlf sett furthe, contrary to the quenes majesties pleasure therin signified to us, and contrary to suche orders and commandementes as theronpon were by us geven in this realme, we have thought fit by this proclamation to authorise every person within this realme, of what sorte soever he be, to stay and arreste the body of any person that shall offre to make payment of any suche marked testome within this realme.

And further, we straitely chardge and comande all justees of peace, makers, sheriffs, bailliffs and other officers of corporate townes not only to comyt to strait prison the bodies of any suche persones as they shalbe justly informed shall make offre to pay any suche marked testome, but also to be themselves diligent and carefull in the searching owte and tryeing of the premyses and every parto thereof, and of your doinges to adverteise us, to theente we maye see the parties offending punysshed according their deserte.

H. Dubliu, cane.—Cristopher Howthe.—John Plunket.—Thomas Lokwod, deane.—John Allen.—Robert Dillon.—James Bath.—John Parker.—Jacques Wingfeld.—Franeis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

¹ Portcullis.

1560-61.
fol. 167b.[CXXI.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsall at Dublin the
xxiiii. of January, 1560 [-61]:¹

T. Sussex.—Wheare it is geven to understande to us, the lorde lieutenant and counsall, that dyvers godly and ill disposod persons within this realme do in the uttering of their wares victuilles and other kynde of thinges vendable indent and bargaine afore they make any price of suche thinges as they will sell what kynde of coignes they will receyve for payment, wherby they procure with their unsucciable gayne, great disquiet and trouble to many of the good subiectes of this realme a greate disfurniture of all markettes and in effecte a commen and universall ordrore :

We have thought fit for redresse of suche enormties as already do and hereafter might aryse by the covetuousnes of suche unbridled appetites, not only to geve ordre and commanagement in the quenes maiesties name by this proclamacion that no man shall from henceforth indent or bargayne, what kynde of coignes he will receyve for any kynde of thing that he shall sell within this realme; but also to geve all her maiesties true and loving subiectes to understande that if any godly persons have heretofore, sithens the xxth of Octobre laste, at what tyme the knowleage of the fall of the coignes came to us, made sale of any thing, whatsoeuer, and have in his bargaine indent or agreed to receyve payment in any speciall coigne currant within this realme, then he who standeth bounde by any suche bargayne or agreement to make payment after any suche sorte, shall and may offre payment in any kynde of coigne currant within this realme, and that all justices of peace, maiours, sheriffes, baillifys and all other the principall officers of any corporate towne shall and may force every man within their severall precinctes, lymytes and rules to receyve payment in the sorte before specified.

And if any man shall hereafter, contrary to this proclamacion, indent or bargaine what coigne he will be paied in for any thing that he shall sell, then the forsaide justices of peace, maiour, sherriffes, baillifys, and other officers of corporate townes within their severall precinctes, lymytes and rules shall not only force the partie so indenting and bargayning to receyve payment in any kynde of coigne currant within this realme, wherin the partie that shulde make the payment shall offre him payment, but also shall commytt the partie so offending and indenting to pryson and therupon shall advertysse us, to thetent we may cause suche punyshement to be geven to suche offenders as by the terror therof others may take example :

And like as we woulde be very sory that any of her maiesties subiectes shulde incurre the dsunger of suche punyshement, so, considering the great disordre that may aryse by suche evill practyse, we earnestly require and in her maiesties name straitely chardge and commanande all her maiesties officers of truste, before rehersed, to be according their place and vocacions diligent and carfull in the execution of the premyses.

H. Dublin.—T. Louth.—Christofer Donsane.—Christofer Howth.—George Stanley.—John Plunkett.—John Parker.—James Bathie.—T. Lokwod, deane.—John Allen.—Robert Dillon.—Jaques Wingfields.—Francis Agarde.

¹ In margin: "A proclamation for punishing of marchants and suche others as have any thinge to sell that do indent and bargain before they make price of that which they would sell, what coyne they will receave for payment."

[CXXII.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsaill :

1560-61.

T. Sussex.—We grete you hertely well: And wheare there is information geven to us, the lorde lieutenant and counsaill, that of late dyvers of the merchauntes of this realme have in their bargayns with the merchant straungiers for wyues, iron, saltc and other merchantydys brought into this realme, covenanted and agreed to make the payment partly in wares and partly in money, wherby great sommes of money have of late come to thaundes of dyvers merchauntes straungiers repairing to this realme, and by them been secretly conveyed and tranported oute of this realme, contrary to the lawes and statutes of this realme, to the grete diminishing of the quenes majesties coigne within this realme, we have thought fitt for redresse hereof not onely to sett furthe straite proclamation for diligent serche to be made within all pñties in this realme that no money may be conveyed out of this realme, as by the same herewith sent to you to be proclaymed may better appeare. But also straite to chardge and comande you to take ordre immediatly upon the receipt hereof that no merchant or other within your liberties and rules do make any payment of any sommos of money to any merchaunte straungier for any wares he shall buy of him beforne every suche merchaunte straungier shall have put in suerties sufficient before you to bestowe and disbursc that somme whiche he shall so receyve in buyeing of other wares within the presinete of your liberties and rules, not forbidden by the lawes of this realme to be transported out of this realme. And if any merchaunt or other within your libertes and rule shall make any payment of any somme of money to any merchant straungier contrary to this our ordre, then we straite chardge and comande you that immediatly upon the true knawledge therenf ye do seyss to the quenes majestice use all suche gnodes as any such merchaunt or other shall have bought of any suche merchaunte straungier and thereof advertise us or make certifiate to the vise treasoner and barones of the eschequier in this realme, and like as for your well doinge herein ye shalbe rewarded with the mytie of that whiche thereby shall acrewe to her majestie sñ if we shall perceyve you to be negligent or remysse harin we shall see ynu to be punnyshed to the example of others :

And if any merchaunt straungier after he shall have entered bande, as aforesaid, shall in not bestowing and disbursing the sommes of money by him receyved breake his bande, then we will that ynu make certifiation thereof to us or to the vise treasurer and barrons of the chequier, to thentente the forfeiture may be levied in the quenes majestices use.

Dated at Dublin the xxvith of Januarey 1560[—61].

H. Dublin, eane.—Christopher Donsane.—T. Lowith.—Christopher Howth.—George Stanley.—Robert Dillon.—James Bath.—John Plunkett.—Jaques Wingfield.—John Allen.—Frauncis Agarde.—T. Lekwood, deane.—John Chaloner.

[CXXIII.]—By the lorde lieutenant and counsaill :

fol. 169b.

T. Sussex.—Wheare there is informacion geven to us, the lorde lieutenant and counsaill, that of late tyme dyvers great sommes of money have been secretly conveyed and transported out of this realme, contrary to the lawes and statutes of this realme, and to the great diminishing of the quenes majesties coigne within this realme :

We have thought fitt for the redresse therof to comande straite, in the quenes majesties name, all serchours [and] other officers and

1560-61. subjectes whatsoeuer, within this realme of Ireland, to whom in case it shall appertayne, to be carefull and diligent in searching of all shippes that shalbe fraught out of this realme, to see whether there be any money laden in them; and if they shall fynd any money so laden in any shipp then to arreste the money and the parties that have laden the said money, and to advertise us therof, that the parties offendyng may be punyshed to the terror of others.

And for the rewarde of the partie travailing herin, he shall not only have that whiche by the lawes of this realme is due to him in such cases, but also shall have at our handes any reasonable sume he can require whiche shall lye in us to graunt; and shall have our good favor in all other thinges that he can reasonably require to the better encouradgement of him and all others in that and the lyke case.

And if it fortune any merchaunt straungier ovill disposed to incure the daungier hereof we do not doubt but the other good and well disposed merchaunt straungiers repairing to this realme (wherof there be great numbre) will with their good contentacion heare with the just punnyshemente of suche offendours.

Even at Duhlin, this xxvth of January, 1560[-61].

H. Duhlin, cancell[arius].—Christofer Donause.—T. Lowith.—Christopher Howth.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—James Rath.—Robert Dillon.—John Allen.—Jaques Wingfield.—T. Lokwod, deans.—Humphre Warne.—Frauncis Agarde.—John Chalouer.

fol. 170.

[CXXIV.]—The true copie of the queene majesties letteres sent for the admysyon of sir William FitzWiliams, knight, into the office of the lorde justice during the absence of the lorde lieutenant:

By the queene:

Elizabeth.—Right trustie and right welbeloved, and trusty and welbeloved ws grete you well:

And wheras we have preseuyly licenceed our right trustie and right welbeloved cousyn therle of Sussex, lieutonant of that our realme of Ireland, to make his repaire hither unto us for thoxpedicion of certain his owne pryyate affaires, and have appointed our trustye and welbeloved sir William FitzWilliams, knight, our vice treasurer there, to be lorde justice of our saide realme during thabsence of our said lieutonant, we have thought good by thiese our letteres specially to require you that as you have bothe faithfully and lovingly geven your aydes and advises unto our saide lieutonant there for our service heretofore (for the whiche we geve you our hertie thankes) so you wilbe likowise aiding and assisting into our saide justice during thabsence of our saide lieutonant for thadmynistracion and execution of justice accordingly, and thiese our letteres shalbe your sufficient warrant in this bithault.

Even under our signet at our palace of Westmynster, the ixth of Januarye, the thirde yere of our reigne [1560-61].

To our right trustie and right welbeloved, and to our trustie and welbeloved our counsallors and states of our realme of Irelande.

fol. 171.

[CXXV.]—At Athboye, the xiith of March, 1560[-61]:

W. Fitzwylliams.—It is concylde and agreed by us, the lorde Justices and councell whose names he herunto subscribed, that for certen necessarie fortificacons, trenches andoughers to be hildid and made in Leix and Offalley ther shalbe cessed in the counties under-specified for one monthe as foloweth, videlicet:

In the countie of Dublin fiftie garrons with fiftie carres and their 1500-61. drivers or leaders, and also wages for two hondreth laborors after viii.d. sterleng per diem the laborer;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Kilkare;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Catherlough;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Lowthe;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Westemetho;

The lyke and asmoche in the countie of Wexforde and Fussaghe of Beyntree;

And the doble of suche and somoche in the countie of Metho;

All the premisses to be louied and sent by the severall cessors of every of the said countys, unto capten Henry Cowley and capten Francis Cosbye or to eyther of thean as they or eyther of them shall by their or his handwriting require and appoynte the same. And the same to be ^{fol. 171a.} executed with such ernest diligencie as they ne eyther of them bo in nowise disappoynted therof at the tyme and place which they shall appoynte.

Post scripta: The men appoynted for the driving or leading of the garrons and carres aforseide are parell of the nombres of the aforseide laborers.

H. Dablin, eane.—G. Kyldare.—Christoffer Kyllen.—Jeuico, ric. of G[orhamston].—Christofor Dousany.—T. Louithe.—John Plunket.—Robert Dylon.—James Bathe.—George Stanley.—John Parker.—Jaques Wingfeld.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Harbart.—Francis Agarde.—John Chalouer.¹

[CXXVI.]—The true copie of the proclamacion for the fall of fol. 173. the eaignes:

W. FitzWilliams.—The queens most excellent majestie, understanding as well by her highnes deare cossen, the erle of Sussex, her graces benetenant generall of this her realme of Irelande, who in this behalfe bathe bothe ernestly and carefullly traveled with her majestie as by other dyvers wayes, that the dyversytie of standerdes of her highnes monys currant within this realme as well Englishe as Irishe, with the unequall valnacions thereof, dothe gretely aunoye her majesties commen weale here as a matier whereby, besides sondry other myschieffes, all maner of pryses of thinges bothe growing in this realme and brought and conveighed into the same from forren partes, growe dayly excessyve, to the manifest herte of her ewart, grevous detryment of her noblyte and lamentable opression and ympoverishement of her subiectes of this her realme, specially suche as lyke upon her highnes pay ether in cyvill or marshall offites or services. And being no less carefull to see to the admendement hereof for the relief and good compforthe of her most loving and cheadient subiectes, then the naturall father wolde be over his deare childe, her majestie of her tender zeale and princely affection that shou bearethe to this her realme and to her subiectes therein, after grete delyberacion had as well with her said lieutenant as with others, whiche in the helpe of this matiers be most wise and expertise, hath for reformacion of the said evillis resolved and determinyd, by thidvies of her right trustie and welbeloued counsellor sir William FitzWilliams, knight, vicethesmarrer of this realme of Irelande, and lorde justico of the same, and of the rest of her highness counsell here, to rednee the said moneys eaignes and nowe currant

¹ Fl. 172 and 172b. are blank.

1560-61. within this realme, as well Englishe as Iriſhe, as neighe to ther values as may be in lyke manner as her maſtēſie hath already attempted within her realme of Englanſe, having theron respecte to the ſuſtēnt valuaſion of the moneys of bothe her highnesſe realmes of Englanſe and Iriſhe being compared together as hereaſter followyeth:

fol. 173b. Furt her maſtēſie doth, by thadvice of the ſaide lorde Justice and counſell, ordene proclame and value that all teſtons of her realme of Englanſe which be nowe currant at iiid. ob. in her ſaide realme of Englanſe, ſhallo from the tyme of this proclamacion valued and currant here for ſix pence of monys currant in this her realme, and ſo ſhall contynue currant until the laſt of Aprill next commyng:

And that from the ſame laſt of Aprill all the ſaid teſtons of iiid. ob. and every of them ſhallo be taken as ballyon and brought to her maſtēſie mynte in Englanſe, where the bringer thereof ſhall have for every teſton iiid. ob., currant money of Englanſe, or elles the ſame teſtons ſhall from the ſaid laſt of Aprill be brought to her treasury in this her realme of Iriſhe where they ſhallo be receyved for viid. of currant money of this realme.

Item: Her maſtēſie, by the advice aforesaid, doth ordene, proclame and value that the other haſe teſtons of Englanſe, late valued at iiid. ob. Englishe, ſhall be valued in this realme from the tyme of this proclamacion for and at thre pence of currant moneys here, and ſo ſhall contynue currant until the ſaide laſt of Aprill, and from thenceforth ſhallo be taken for ballyon in her ſaide mynte of Englanſe or in her treasury in this realme, according to the rates of the value.

Item: That every pece of the base moneys of Englanſe now valued in that realme at iid. ob., ſhallo currant in this realme from the tyme of this proclamacion for and at two pence of moneys of Iriſhe and ſo ſhall contynue during her maſtēſies pleaſure.

fol. 174.

Item: That the teſton of this realme, ſtamped with the harpe, being nowe currant in this realme for viid. ob. ſterling, ſhallo be valued from thenceforth for and at viid. of currant money of this realme.

And that the pece of a grote, ſtamped with the harpe, ſhallo currant from thenceforth at iiid. of the currant moneys of this realme and ſo to contynue.

And as her maſtēſie hath in this behalfe moſt graciouſly ſeen to her loving and faithfull ſubjectes, and ordeneſt for ther relief and comforts this preſent rate and valuaſion, the dyrecte and onely perfecte good meane to reuore the grte enorūties and darthes that haue bene in growing this long tyme by reaſon of abhaſing of the moneys and of the varyacions and inequlaties of the ſtanderdes thereof, ſo her highnesſe wyſheth and ernestly doth will her ſubjectes of all ſortes to understand and conceyve that althonghe ever preſently with this her moſt godly and benefiell order the full redreſſe and eaſe of derthe and other myſchiſſes ſhall not ſeme to followe, yett within very ſhorte tyme the fruyt and preſſytt thereof is to the comuaue and uiveruall joye of her people to he undoubtely lokeſt for.

And as nature gyveth the fruyt in due ſeasone and not forthwith upon the ſeeds or plant commyted to the erthe, ſo of this her graciouſe and princely order muſt of neceſſyty in the due tyme followe, and that with ſpede, the good and propler ſtate of this comuenweale, which all honest hartes haue long expeſtēd.

And therefore to thende that malice of the ill membres ſhall not gyve ympediment hereunto, her maſtēſie chardgeth all manner of justices, mayors, ſhrieffes, and other publicke officers and myuestrees that haue by any manner way jurisdiction or authority to ſee markettes and fayres

governed or victailles to be reasonably assised, that they attende upon 1560-61.
ther offices and prevent and staye the malycions covetuousnes of any
suche as upon this proclamation shall soke to advance or enhanc
thacenstomed prises of any manner of victailles or suche other necessary
thinges.

And if nede shall requyre to penyshe thoffendoris herein with spode
and severtye. And therin to use no delay as they will answere at ther
perill.

Yeven at Dublin, this xxiiiiith of Marche in the thurde yere of her
majesties most prosperus regne, 1560[-61].

H. Dublin, eanc.—James Bathc.—Jaques Wingsickle.—Francis
Agarde.

[CXXVII.]—The true copie of the proclamation for keping the coignes 1561.
within the realme :

fol. 174b

Where by sondry lawes and ordynances made and establiyshed in the
tyme of the most worthie progenitors of the queenes majestie, yt was
provided within the realme of Englaunde and after ratified and con-
firmed by anciortyte of parliament in this realme, that no golde nor
sylver shalde be carryed out of the realme, upon payne of forfayture of
the value of the somme of money or golde so carryed out of the realme,
to be leavyed of hym that the same shall conveigh, carry or sende out
of the realme; and that he that the same expishe and therof gyvetho
knowledge to the counsell or to the treasurer of the realme, shall havo
the fourth parte of the forfayture.

Where also yt hathe here likewise establiyshed that if any serchor of
the king may fynde golde or sylver in coigne or masse in the keping of
any that is passing or upon his passage in any shippe or vessell for to
goe out of any porte, havon or creke of the realme without the kinges
speciall licence, that golde or sylver shalbe forfayte to the kyng, saving
his reasonable expensos which he shalbe bounde to confesse and discover
incontynently after that he that so to do be warned and chardged by
the same serchor, or elles all the saide money so conceyld shalbe
forfayte to the king; contrary to which good provisions certayne
wilfull persons, as well subiectes and denyzens as aliens, having more
ernest eye to ther pryuate lcre, then to the universall state of this
realme, and in respect thereof lytle weing the distruktion of the same, do
dayly carry and conveigh out of this realme the monoyes and coignes
thereof, to the grete ympeveryshing of this realme and fynall con-
sumpcion of the treasure therof, if spedly remedy be not provided.

Her most gracyous majestie, mynding to bryde the dysorderd
greadynes of suche singuler uplytes, do straightly charlge and com-
mande that all and every the saide lawes, statutes and ordynances
heretofore made for keping the coignes of this realme within the same,
shalbe heusforthe fyrmely and inviolably obserued and kepte according
to the tenors of them.

fol. 175.

And that no maner of person or persons subiect, strangor or alio of
what estate degree or condicione he be, shall hereafter attempte to
conveigh, carry or sende, or do to be conveighed carryed or sent out of
this her highnes realme of Irelaunde, any maner money of coigne of this
realme, nor of the coigne of other realnes landes or scyngnoryes, nor no
plate, vessell, masse, ballyon, nor juelles of golde or sylver, wrought or
unwrought, without her majesties lycence, contrary to the tenors and
provisions of the aient statutes made in that behalfe, npon forfayture to
her majestie of the iust value of the money, plate, vessell, masse, ballyon
or juelles so conveighed, carryed or sent out of this realme contrary to

1561.

the said ordynances, of which forfeyturo he that espieth and gyveþe knowledge, as ys appointed by the same statutes, shall have the fourthe parte.

And for the furder terror of suche disobedient persons her maiestie wilþe and doþe order that thoffendor in any the premisses shall for every his offence, over and besides the same forfayture have and suffer themprisement of his body by the space of thre monetheþ, without bayle, myprise or other kind of enlargement.

Moreover her maiestie, to thende the said lawes and ordynances shalþe the better observed, doþe gyve straight churđe and commandment unto all serchers of her portes in this realme, and others to whom in this case yt shall appertayne, that they be ernest, careful and vigilant in and aboute the full and due execucion of all and singuler the same lawes and ordynances, according to the purporc of them, as they tender ther duties to her maiestie and to this her realme, and will awnser to the contrary at ther perilles.

Yeven at Dublin this ¹ of ² 1561. God save the quens. Vivet regina.

fol. 175b.

[CXXVIII.]—By the lord justice and counsell:

Memorandum: That where there hathe ryson doubt and question amonoge the quenes maiesties subiectes upon her maiesties late proclamacion for calling downe her moneys in this realme towching the rate of thicke moneys ensuing, videlicet: one pece commenly called the Reade Harpe and one other pece commenly named the Rose half peny:

It is by us, the lord justice and others of her hignes counsell, whose names be hereunto subscribed, as well upon good delyberacion of her maiesties letteres, addressed to us for that purpose, as also upon mature consideracion of her maiesties meaning, and for other weightis purposes, agreid and coneluded that from hensforth the said moneys shalþe receyved and taken in her highness exchequier and so uniuersally in this realme, after and according to the rates following, that is to say:

The said pece called the Reade Harpe shalþe taken and receyved only for and at two pence currant of this realme; and the said pece called the Rose Halfpeny shalþe taken and receyved only for and at one halfpenny currant of this realme.

This to contynue till her maiesties pleasure shalþe signified unto us in this behalf.

Yeven at Dublin, this xxiiith of April, 1561.

fol. 176.

[CXXXIX.]—Apud Dubliniam, viii^o die Junii, anno tertio regni regine Elizabeth:

T. Sussex.—It is concluded by us, the lord lieutenant, the lords spirituall and temporall of this realme and the rest of her maiesties counsall of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, the rest being upon reasonable excuses and otherwise in service of her maiestie absent:

That for the servico of her hieghnes and quiet and defence of this realme, and of her maiesties subiectes of the same, there shalþe a generall hosting proclaymed after the olde custume by writt for sixe

^{1, 2} Blank in MS.

wakes, at the rate of three plowlands to a carte, the same to beginne the firste day of July next to come, and to assemble the saide daye at the Roche in the countie of Lowthe.

1561.

H. Dublia, canc.—Junico, vic. of G[ormanston].—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Donsuny.—Rychard Montgarrett.—J. Slaue.—Jamys Kylen.—W. Fitzwilliams.—George Stanley.—Robert Dylon.—James Bathe.—Heary Radeclyff.—Thomas Guseke.—John Planket.—Francis Agarde—Thomas, deau.¹.—John Parker.—Jaques Wingfeld.—Frances Harbart.—John Chaloner.

[CXXX.]—At Kilmynnan, the xviith day of June, anuo Domini 1561: fol. 176a.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That wheare contenciou hath growen betwene the three seiptes of the capitaynes of the quenes majesties galloglasses synce the deathe of Donogh McOwen, late chief capitaine of the same galloglasses, which of them ought to be chief capitayne of all the three seiptes, and therupon either of them hath produced suche mattier as they had to shewe for them:

It is upon deliborate debating and consideracion therof and by consent of all the capitaynes of the three seiptes, fynally agreed ordered and concluded by us, the lorde liewtenant and counsall, that from bensforth there shalbe no more any chief capitayne of those three seiptes of galloglasses, but every of them to be leilde and governed by the chefe capten of their owne seipte:

And that for the more eqall distribucion of suche bonaught as is or shalbe by warraunt graunted to them to be eqally devide into three partes, videlicet, for every seipte one parte, and to avoide debate that in the leveng thereof might ariso they shall caste dyce for every countrey whiche of them shall firste chose his parte, whiche of them shall chose secunde and whiche shall have the thirde parte:

This ordre to stande iu force for ever and never any other division to be made hereafter.

H. Dublin, canc.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Henry Radeclyff.—G. Stanley.—James Bathe.—John Planket.—Jaques Wingfeld.—John Travers.

[CXXXI.]—At Dnblin, the xxxth of Octobre, 1561:

fol. 177.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That we, the lorde liewtenant, the lordes and nobilitie of this realme with the rest of the quenes majesties counsall assembled at Dubliu, for the furniture of her majesties fortes in Leyse and Qfaily and other her majesties holdes, have concluded upon a generall sease as well of wheate and malte as also of bieffes, swyne and other provision for the whole yere, the same to be levied in maner and forme following, that is to saye:

In the countie of Methe: two thousaunde fourschore peckes, whereof sixe hundredthe fourschore and fourtene peckes to be wheate, and one thousande three hundredthe fourschore sixe peckes to be malte, wherof the thirde parte to be beare malte. The wheate and beare malte at four shillinges the pecke and the otte malte to be at two shillinges eight pence the pecke.

In the countie of Westmest: one thonsande forty peckes, whereof three hundredth forty and seven peckes wheate and sixe hundredth fourschore and thirtene peckes to be malte, after the like rate, price and division.

¹ Lockwood. See p. 3.

1561. In the countie of Duhlin: one thousaunde forty peckes, whereof three hundred forty seven peckes to be wheato, sixe hundredrethe fourschore thirtene peckes to be malte, aftre the like rate, price and division.

In the countie of Kildare: one thousaunde forty peckes, whereof three hundredrethe forty seven peckes to be wheato and sixe hundredrethe foureschore and thirtene peckes to be malte, after the like rate, price and division.

fol. 177b. In the countie of Weixforde: foure hundredreth peckes, whereof one hundredreth thirtye and three peckes to be whcate, and two hundredreth threeschore and seven peckes to be malte, after the same rate, price and division.

The whols proporcion to be brought into the places hereunder specified, the one halfe by the twentieth day of November next at the furtheaste and the other halfe by the first of february next at the furtheaste, that is to saye:

The corne of the countie of Methie to the forte of the Dinghan in Offailly, sxcispte the baronyes of Ratothe and Donboyne, whiche are appointed to the newe forte in Leix; and to have for the cariage thereof from the baronyes of Donboyne and Ratothe to the saide newe forte in Leix after tenne pence the pecke. And all betwene Trymmac and the forte of the Dinghan, in Offailly, after sixe pence the pecke. And all the rest to the saide forte in Offailly after eight pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Kildare to the newe forte in Leix and to have for the carriage of every of those peckes betwene the Lyffy and the saide forte after sixe pence the pecke; and for the rest of the saide countie to the saide forte after eight pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Dablin to the said newe forte in Leix. And to have for the carriage of every pecke to the saide forte from the barony of Balrothery after twelve pence the pecke, and for the rest of the saide countie after tenne pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Westmether to such places as hereafter shalbe by commission appointed.

The corne of the countie of Weixforde to the new forte in Leix and to have for the carriage of every pecke to the saide newe forte after twelve pence the pecke.

fol. 178. And for the sesse of hieffes and swyne to be levied in Irish meanes countreys and upon parte of the shires westwarde, there are letteres to be written:

To ORaily for bieffes too hundredreth and one hundredreth swyne.

To the Annally: one hundredreth bieffes and twenty-fyve swyne.

To MacConghlane: thirty bieffes and fyftene ewyne.

To OKelly: threschore bieffes and thirty swyne.

The Birnes: one hundredreth bieffes and fyfty swyne.

The Toolies of Omally: twenty bieffes and tenne swyne.

The countie of Oatherlaghe and the Kevanaghos countrey: one hundredreth and forty bieffes and twenty ewyne.

Upper Ossorie: one hundredreth bieffes and forty swyne.

Ocarroll: one hundredreth bieffes and fyfty swyne.

The countie of Tipperarie: one hundredreth bieffes and fyfty swyne.

The countie of Waterforde: one hundredreth bieffes and fyfty swyne.

Ferney: fyfty bieffes and twenty fyve swyne.

Hugh Oge of Dartry: thirty bieffes and fyftene swyne.

The Kell[y]es beyonnde the Sucke: threschore bieffes and thirty swyne.

Mc Mahownes countrey: one hundredreth bieffes and fyfty swyne.

The bieffe at twelve shillinges and the porko at two shillinges and eight pence.

1561.

And further it is ordered that the measure of the corns of Meth and Westmest shalbe after the pecke of Tryme; Dublin and Kildare after the pecke of Dublin: and Wexforde after the pecke of Weixforde. Every pecke to be delyvered hy striko.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—T. Lonisthe.—Edmond Dunboyne.—J. Slane.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Henry Radeclyff.—Thomas Cusake.—Georgo Stanley.—John Plunket.—James Bath.—J. Wingfelde.—Humfrie Warne.—John Chaloner.¹

[CXXXII.]—At Dublin, the xxiith of October, 1562:

fol. 179.

T. Sussex.—Memorandum: That we, the lord-lieutenant, the lordes 1562. and noblyts of this realme with the rest of the quenes maiesties counsell assembled at Dublin, for the furnytare of her maiesties forte in Leyes and Offly and other her maiesties holdes, have eoughed upon a generall ceese as well of wheate and malte as also of byewe, swyne, and other provision for the wholo yere, the same to be leavyed in maner and forme following, that is to say:

In the countie of Meth: two thousande foureskore peckes, whereof six hundredre four score and fourtene peckes to be wheate and one thousande three hundredre four score sixo peckes to be malt, whereof the thurde parte to be beare malt. Two wheate and beare malt at iiii. the pecke, and the otemalt to bo at iij. viijd. the pecke.

In the countie of Westmest: one thousande fourtie peckes, whereof threes hundredre fourtie and seven peckes wheate, and sixe hundredre foureskore and thyrtene peckes to be malt, after the lyke rate, prycce and dyvision.

In the countie of Dublin: one thousande fourtie peckes, whereof threes hundredre fourtie seven peckes to be wheate, six hundredre foureskore thyrtene peckes to be malt; after the lyke rate, prycce and dyvision.

In the countie of Kyldare: one thousande fourtie peckes, whereof iij. e. xlvij. peckes to bo wheate, and six hundredre foureskore and thyrtene peckes to bo malt; after the lyke rate, prycce and dyvision.

In the countie of Woxforde: four hundredre peckes whereof ono hundredre thyrtie and three peckes to be wheate, and two hundredre threescore and seven peckes to be malte; after the sume rate prycce and dyvision.

The [w]hole proporcion to be brought in to the places bereunder specified, wherof twoo partes to bo leavyed and sent in out of bande without any delay, and the thurde and laste parte to be in readynes to be sent in at sucho tymo and place as we, the lorde lieutenant shall aspoint:

The corne of the countie of Meth to the forte of the Dyngean in Offaly, excepte the baronies of Rath towthe and Donboyne whielc are appointed to the newe forte in Lex, and to have for the earridge therof from the baronies of Donboyne and Rath towthe to the saido newe forte in Lexo after tonno ponce the pecko. And all betweene Trym and the forte in Offaly after sixe ponce the pecko. And all the rest to the saido forte in Offaly after eight pence the pecko.

fol. 179b.

The corne of the countie of Kildare to the newe forte in Lex, and to have for the earridge of every of those peckes betweene the Lieffie and the saido forte, after sixe pence the pecko. And for the rest of the saido countie to the saido forte after eight pence the pecko.

¹ Fol. 179b. is blank.

1562.

The corne of the countie of Duhlin to the saido newe forte in Lexe, and to have for the caradge of evry pecke to the said forte from the barony of Balrothery after twelve pence the pecke and for the rest of the said countie after tenne pence the pecke.

The corne of the countie of Westmether to such places as hereafter shalbe by commayssion appointed.

The corne of the countie of Wexforde to the newe forte in Lexe, and to have for the caradge of every pecke to the said newe forte after twelve pence the pecke.

And for the cesse of bieves and swyne to be leavyed in Irisbe mens countrey s and upon parte of the shyros westwardre there are letteres to be wrytten :

To ORayly : for bieves twoo hundredrethe and one hundredrethe swyne.

To the Annally : one hundredrethe bieves and fiftie swyne.

To Magonghegan : fiftie bieves and twentie fyve swyne.

To McCoughlan : xxx. bieves and xv. swyne.

To OKelly : ix. bieves and xxx. swyne.

The Byrnes : one hundredrethe bieves and fiftie swyne.

The Tooles of Omaile : twentie bieves and tennie swyne.

The countie of Cathcrlaugh and the Cavanaghies countrey : one hundredrethe and fourtie bieves and twentie swyne.

Upper Osasry : one hundredrethe bieves and fourtie swyne.

Okarwell : one hundredrethe bieves and fiftie swyne.

The countie of Tipperary : one hundredrethe bieves and fiftie swyne.

The countie of Waterforde : one hundredrethe bieves and fiftie swyne.

Ferucy : fiftie bieves and twentie-fyve swyne.

Hugh Oge of Dartry : xxx. bieves and xvth swyne.

The Kellyes beyondev the Sucke : ix. bieves and thyrtie swyne.

McMahous countrey : one hundredrethe bieves and fyftie swyne.

The bief at xiis. and the porke at iiis. viiiid.

And furder yt is ordered that the measure of the corne of Meths and Westmether shalbe after the pecke of Trym ; Duhlin and Kyldare after the pecke of Dublin ; and Wexforde after the pecke of Wexforde. Every pecke to be delyvered by strycke.

There is also contritory to this cesse in wheate and malt as followeth, whereof the thurde parte to be haire malt :

Upon the countie of Lymericke : fyve hundredrethe peckes.

Upon the countie of Kilkenney : fyve hundredrethe peckes.

Upon the countie of Corke : fyve hundredrethe peckes.

In Leyce one hundredrethe peckes, and in Offaly one hundredrethe peckes, which is cessed for the provision of the same fortis over and above the cesse before wrytten.

There is also to be cessed upon the countie of Louthe, in wheate and malt butt v.c. peckes for respectes to be eqally dyvyded, the same to be deducted out of suche portions of this cesse as ys appointed upon the counties of Dublin, Kildare, Meths, and Westmether.

And yt is furder ment that if the proporcions cessed upon the counties of Kilkenny, Lymericke and Corke be brought in, that then the counties of Dublin, Kyldare, Westmether, Meths and Louthe shalbe discharged after eqall portions of so moche cessed upon them as shalbe upon the forsalid countys leavyed.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglins.—Cristofor Howthe.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Henry Radeclyff.—George Stanley.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.¹

¹ Fol. 186b. is blank.

[CXXXIII].—T. Sussex.—Memorandum: It is by us, the lord 1562. lieutenant and counsell, upone good and deliberate consideracion, and fol. 181. for the saertie of the state of this realme, resolved that the soldiery appointed by the quenes majestic to be discharged in the lewe of Mr. Brian Fitzwilliams hande, appointed to be placed here, shalbe together with the said Mr. Brians hand, contynewed until her majesties pleasure be further knownen, in consideracion that if Shane O'nele, with his complices shalbe at this tyme of the yeare attempte to make warres upone her majesties Englishe subiectes tharmy remaynninge owte of the fortes after the dischardge of thes soldiery will not be sufficient to encounter with him and garde also the Englishe Pale to her majesties honor and the saertie of the realme.

Dated at Duhlin, the xxvith of Octobre, 1562.

H. Dublin, cause.—G. Kyldare.—Rolsand Baltinglass.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Henry Radeclyf.—George Stanley.—Thommas Croke.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.

[CXXXIV].—At Duhlin, the xxivth of November, 1562:

fol. 181a.

Copie of the quenes majesties commission shewed by Sir Nicholas Arnolde and the rest of her majesties commissioners for the musters before the lord lieutenante and counsell of Irlande under the signature of her majesties hande, in hoc verba:

Instructions given to our trustie and welbeloved sir Nicholas Arnolde, knight, sent into Irlande:

Elizabeth R.—You shall lett our counse of Sussox, our lieutenante there, understande that our pleasure is you shall joigne with certen lordes and other men of worship in that realme to mustre all our garrisous in that our realme of Irlande, and therin shall require him that he shalbe aydeing and assisting to the beste of his power.

Item: We be enformed by one William Bermingham, sergeant, of Methe, that we have hene greatly deceived, in our mustres therof for lackes of nombres, and for other abuses in supplyeng of soldiers at the mustres with hired men of that contrie and suche lyke, not only to the hyderance of our service, but also to the great deceypte of us, as the enforner saitho, to the valor of x.m. h., and for triall therof he requireth that certen of the nobilitie of that contrie and others of worshipp mighte suddeynly make the mustres therof: we have for more assurance of the truthe, and to avoydo all partialitie, upon speciell truste in your uprightnes, thoughto mete to send you thither to joigne with them in the said mustres, and therfore will and authoriso you, to conferr with suche persons as hereafter be named, or as many of them as convenientlye you maye, concerning the said mustres and procede therunto as circumspectlye as you may for the juste triall of the truthe therin, examynyng delye the doyngs of our captaynes there over since the begynnyng of our reigne.

And if you shall see needfull, bycause of the diversitie of the places, to have any other to assisto you, we geve you leue to make choice of any one or two of our counsell there, following therin as neere as you maye the advise of the enforner.

The persons whiche the enforner requireth to have the charge to see to the mustres be theise:

In the countie of Kyldare:

fol. 182.

The viscount of Baltinglass, John Eustas of Castellmarten, Gerrard Sutton of Connall, Patrike Sarsfelde of Desertdelan.

1562.

In the countie of Methe and Lowthe :

The baron of Dunsane, the baron of Lowthe ; the cheef justice of our comon place ; James Dowdall, our sollicitor ; sir Cristofer Chiver, knight, Barnewell of Crikston.

In the countie of Dublin :

The cheef baron of our exchequer ; Cristophor Barnewell of Gracedier, Talholt of Malahyde, Richard Fyngins, our sergeant-at-lawe.

fol. 182b.

With whiche persons or with as many as you convenientlye may, our pleasure is, you shall conferre for the furtherance of our service herin, to whome we have according to the distinction of the counties, written that they shall herein serve us, and assiste you, according to the credite we have given you, and as soone as you have fynded this mustres, and shall fynde any notable defaltes in any of our captaynes or soldyors, our pleasure is that you shall require our lieutenants to see that eyther hy committeng to safe custodye, or by taking hande with surties, the same be redye to answer to their demerites ; so as bothe we may be satisfied for our losses, and the enformer rewarded, as reason is.

And if you shall fyndes no suche defaltes as the enformer hathe given us cause to mistruste, but that it shall appear to you that eyther malice or partialtie hathe moved him, to make a sinistre informacion, you shall then cause him by ordre of our lieutenants to put in good surties to be answerable to his faltes, and in that case to declare to our lieutenants and our threasurer, that if they knowe no cause to the contrarye they may cause our soldiers to be payde in lyke maner as they meant to have done before your comyng.

1563.

[CXXXXV.]—At Dublin, the xixth of Maye, 1563 :

fol. 183.

It is condescended, concinded and agreed by us, the lord lieutenants, the lordes spirituall and temporall of the realme, and the rest of the queens maiesties councell of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, assembled at Duhlin, the day and yere above written, in the absence and behalfe of the rest of the nobilitie and councell of the same, beeinge partlye written for to have assembled there that daye and not come and partlye employed in her highnes affaires ellswhere :

That for sondrie respects and consideracons tending ernestlye to the furtherance of her maiesties service there shalbe a generall boesting proclaymed by wrat according to the auncient custome for fortie dayes, after the rate of three plowlande to a carte, the same to meeet at Doudalke, the xiiith day of June next comyng. The said cartes to be converted into garrons after the rate of five garrons for every carte.

H. Dublin, esac.—Adam Armacanus.—G. Kyldare.—Christofer Donsany.—Jo. Plunket.—James Bath.—John Parker.—Thomas Lekwod.—John Chaloner.

1563-4.
fol. 183b.[CXXXXVI.]—Resolutions¹ agreed on by the lordes livtenants and councell at Killmynnam, the xvth of Marche, 1563-[4], anno sexto regni regine Elizabethe, as followith :

T. Sussex.—The erle of Ormounde and Ossirie, lordes treasourer of this realme, the erle of Kildare and sir Henry Radelyf are apoynted commysioners to parle with the Moores on Monday nexte, which shalbe the xxth daie of this monethe, and to offer them theis condicions, videlicet :

¹ In margin : "A copie."

[1.] First: That everie septe of theym shall delyver suffycyent pledges for the perfourmaunce of all the underspecified articles to be concluded with them, and the pledges must be theis:

Neill McLyse or Onye McLyse of that septe;

Of Keddowe Omores septe: Lisaghe McKeddowe, or Kayer McKeddow;

Of Rowrye Omoores septe:—¹;

Of Patrik Omoores septe:—²;

Of Coaell Oges septe:—³;

Of Donell Moores septe—one;

Of the Dowlyne—one;

Of Lisaghe McKeddow Omores septe—one;

Of Davy Omores septe—any two;

Of Clannalaghlyn—one;

Of the McDavyes—one;

Of the Kellyes—one;

Of the Claneboyes—one;

Of Poble McFighney—one;

Of the Lallors—one;

Of Tirnagh McShane—one;

Of the septe yn Galyn⁴—one.

[2.] Item: That they shall putt away all their men, savinge suche as they shalbe lyicensed to kepe, whose names shalbe written, and they shalbe bounde to aunswer for theire doynges.

[3.] Item: They shall muster and shewe themselves and their saide men the fyrist day of everye monneth at the queens majesties forte of Maryboroughe before the pryncipall governour of the countree, or his deputie yn his absence.

[4.] Item: They shall not take meate nor drynke forceable of any of the queens majesties subjectes, neyther shall goo reyotowsly yn grete compaynes where the queenes subjectes shall have cause to be afrayed of them.

[5.] Item: They shall from tyme to tyme delyver to the pryncipall minister of that countie or his deputie, suche of their men as shalbe demanded to aunswer to anny facte that shalbe objected agaynst theym.

And if they refuse theis condicions or shall stande upon demandes not thought fyit, then the saide commyssioners shall use their best meane to enduce them to sende two of their chiefest as of eche of their pryncipall septe one, videlicet, —⁵ and —⁶ to open their owne requestes before the lorde livtenante and councell, with authorite to conclude for themselves and the rest upon whatsoever shalbe theare concilied on; and shall promyse them protection for the meane tyme; they behaving themselves therwhiles accordinge the laste conclusyon of peace taken with them.

And if they shall also refuse to sende suche two, then the said commyssioners shall take a further day of parle with them, videlicet, the —⁷ of —⁸ to thend they may make relacion to the lorde lewtenante and councell of all suche peticioas as they shall have moved at that parle now appoynted and then lastlie bring them a flosall and resolute aunswer, they in the meane tyme observing the articles of the last conclusion of peace taken with them.

¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ blank in MS.

⁴ Galyn or Galin, now a portion of the southern part of the Queen's county, and sometime appropriated to the reactory of Dysert Galen, in the diocese of Leighlin.

1563-64.

And if thereupon theare appeare sufficient securitie for the countre in the meane tyme, then it is concluded that the extraordynarie horsemen and fotemen nowe placed at the said forte may for the tyme (unill further necessitie apparent) be brought away from thence, for the minishing of the queens majesties chardges theare.

And further it is thought fyt and agreed that sufficient provision and furnyture shalbe putt into the queens majesties forte in Leix and Offiniley betwene this and the foreside day appoynted for the latter parle, according to a schedule agreed upon by us the lord lewteneants and concell.

And it is further agreed that betwene this and the same daye, the Oconors shalbe treated with, to be redned unto like articles.

H. Dublin, eanc.—Adam Arundelanus.—Thomas Ormound et Oasurie.—G. Kyldare.—H. Midensis.—Richard Mountgarret.—Christoferus Tuamensis.—Rohart Trimelston.—C. Donsany.—T. Lowthe.—John Plunkett.—Edmond Dunhoyn.—George Stanley.—Henry Radcliff.—James Bathe.—Thomas Cusak.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

1564.
fol. 184b. [CXXXVII.]—Resolutions¹ taken at Kilmaynam, xth Aprilis, 1564:

[1.] Fyret: For that it appcarith the queens majesties pleasure is the rebellion lately attempted by the Omoores shalde be spedelie depressed in sorte as it shoulde geve occasion of feare unto others to attempte the like: It is therefore concluded that a sufficient masse of victuelles shalbe presentlie put into the forte in Leix for the sustenunce of so many soldiers of all sortes as shalbe appuynted to prosecutio them, and that ootes shalbe sent out of the countie of Kildare to the forte in Leyse for one monnethes provisyon for sir Henry Radclifffes band of horsemen, to begynne the xviiith of Aprille.

[2.] Item: It is concluded that there shalbe cessed for sixe weeks upon the countie of Coterlaugh: exx kerne for the garde of those countie.

And letteres shalbe wrytten to the erl of Ormoude to garde sufficulie all places within his rule; and lyke letteres shalbe wrytten to all Iryshe borderers upon Leise and Offinley to garde their countreys.

[3.] Item: It is concluded that letteres shalbe wrytten to all persons that shalbe appoynted to have any chardge of men for offence and defensio to be in a redynes at certeyn places with their force and eight daies victuelles, the xviiith of Aprill nad then to doe as they shalbe hereafter directed.

[4.] Item: It is concluded that letteres shalbe wrytten to grete men Englysh and Iryshe, and to all captens of countreys to apprehende all suche persons as be or shalbe proclaymed rebelles from tyme to tyme and specially suche whose names shalbe wrytten in those letteres, as they will avoide to be taken as favourers of rebellion.

[5.] Item: It is concluded that all suche of the Omoores as shall not submytt themselves upon condicions folowing before the xviiith day of Aprile shalbe proclaymed rebelles and suche as will before that day submytt themselves yn suche sorte shalbe receyved unto mercy, videlicet:

They shalbe hereafter true subiectes to the queens majestie and obedient to the principlall governor.

They shall putt yn suche pledges as shalbe deauanded of them.

They shall obey the governor of Leise for the tyme heinge.

They shall answer all parlees and orders for the countrey as other thenhabitauntes thereof.

¹ In margin: "A copie."

They shall with all their meune repaire to the governor of Leise for
the tyme beinge for all services comauaded by hym.

1564.

fol. 155.

They shall kepe no men but such as shalbe lycensed by a bill
subscribbed with his bande.

They shall delyver such of their men as offend or satisfie for the
offence; and if there be any notable offender, they shall delyver his
person.

And they shall take forcebelie no meate, drynke, or other exaccion or
extorcion of any the queens subiectes.

And beinge conformable to theis condicions they shall have apoynted
to them in the countrey sufficient to fynde them and their men of such
lande as if not alredy bestowed, to holde the same of the queens majestie
by patent as others in the countrey doo.

[6.] It is also concluded, for the more securitie of Offaley, lest the
Oconnors might happen to rebell (whereof there ys some lykelihode)
that like provysion shalbe made for the forte in Offaley. And that
captyn Gyrtyns bande of horsemen lieng in Westmethe shalbe furnysbedd
with ootes for one monaeth owt of Westmethe, to begynne the xviiith
day of Aprile, and the sause to be brought to the forte in Offaley, and
that the chardge of all victuelles for the garrissons in Leix and Offayle,
spac the begynnyng of the rebellion to thende thereof, above the prices
payable by the souldiours, shalbe cessed apon the countrey.

[7.] Item. It is concluded that for the garde of the borders of Meth
there shalbe cessed cc. kerne apon the whole countie of Meth and ccc.
kerne apon the countie of Westmethe for the garde of Westmethe.

And that sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of the army, shall have
the orderyng and comauanding of the borders of Meth, and of the
kerne cessed for that defence; and that the lorde liutenante shall
hereafter appoynte sufficient persons to take the chardge of Westmethe.

[8.] Item: It is concluded that the lorde liutenante shall from tyme
to tyme geve commyseyon under the greate seale, or by his haudwrytinge
to such persons as he shall thyuke fyt to prosecute such of the
Omoores nad Oconnors with their ayders and succouers as shall rebell.

And nevertheless there shalbe done what may be to deteyne all the
Oconnors yn obedience and such of them as will receyve lande apon the
condicions before specified, shall have sufficient lande appoynted to
them as aforesaid.

fol. 155.

[9.] Fynally: For that the maner and order of the execucion cannot in
all partes be expressed, and yet it is here sufficiently declared what is
ment shoulde be done: the whole order in the execucion is lefte to the
discretion of the lorde liutenante and such others as he shall appoynt.

And for the better furnysshing of victuelles, carriagges, horsemen
and all other things ordered for this service, the sheriff and certeyn
principall persones in everie countie shalbe appoynted to take the care
and chardge to see all orders apoynted by the lorde liutenante and
council to be putt in execution acording the trewe meanyng thereof,
as they wyll aunswere for the lackes, which persons shall have auctoritie,
to punnysh the ey that shall disobey in these cases videlicet:

In the countie of Kildare: the earle of Kildare, and under him the
vicioante of Baltinglas, the sheryff; Patricke Saresfilde, Aylmer of the
Lyons and Garrett Sutton:

In the countie of Meth: the sheryff, the baron of Galtrim, sir
Christofer Chevers; the queens majesties sollycitor, and Symon
Barnewell.

1554.

In the countie of Westmethe, the sheriff and every person that hath a chief chardge within his chardge.

In the countie of Catherlaugh, the sheriff; sir Edmonde Butler, Frauncis Randall, and John a Barre.

And in the countie of Dublin, the lorde chauncelor; Justyce Plockett, haron Bathe; the sheryf and Barnewell of Gracedieu.

H. Dublin, canc.—Adam Armachonus.—H. Midensi.—G. Kildare.—Henry Radelyff.—George Stanley.—Thomas Cusake.—Jo. Plunkett.—John Parker.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 156.

[CXXXVIII.] By the quene.¹

Elizabeth R.—Right trustie and right welbeloved cosin, and trustie and right welbelovedd wee greetee you well: Upon earnest request made unto us on the behaulf of you, our lieutenante, wee are pleased that yow shall retorne hither.

And for that in your absence it is mete some person shulde holde the place as justice of our realme we will and commaunde you that according to the ancient custome therei usid, ye will make choice of one to be our justice there. And for significacion of our meaning and opinion, we shall best be content to have sir Nicholas Arnold appointed therunto, whom we wolde have anctorizid as other justices in lyke tymes have there bene, and so wee do require you to have thereof due consideracion.

And although yowe, sir Nicholas Arnold, shall thinke the burden of such an offyce very greate, yet considering yow have ther so good assaystance of your collengue, sir Thomas Wrothe, and that presentlie we are come to peace with the Frenche, and no perill seene to us in that realme, we doubt not but the harden hereof shall daille wax lesse and lesse.

Fynally wee will and require yowe all to consult and record how to demynishe our excessive charges there, wherewith bothe our threasure is unnecessarily wasted, and for lacke of expedite payment our people there burdenid, to their grete hinderaunce and agaynst our disposition.

Yeven under our signet at our castell of Windsor the xxvith of April, the sixth yere of our reign, 1554.

Copie of direction: To our right trustie and right welbeloved cosin earle of Sussex, our lieutenante in our realme of Irland, and to our trusty and right welhelovid the rest of our counsell there.

fol. 156b.

[CXXXIX.]¹—After our right hartie commendacions: Where it hath pleased Almighty God to restore to this realme and all other the quenes maiesties domynions, by the meanes of her highnes, a good and honorable peax with France, which was concluded the xith of this month in France; and that it is among other things accorded, that it shalbe published on both partes before the xiith hereof, as it shalbe. After which day it shall not be lefull for any subiecte of either parte to use any hostilitie but yf they shall the same shalbe accompted as a breach of peax on their parte, and shalbe aunswerable, wherof wee thought mete to advertysse your lordshippe.

And albeit this our advertysment may happen to come unto you longe after the daie, yet if any shall in the meane tyme attempt to the contrary to take order therein as shall apperteyn.

¹ In margin: "Copie."

And so fare your good lordshippe right hartelie well. Your good lordshippes assured loving freendes:

W. Northampton.—Pembroke.—R. Duddley.—E. Clynton.—E. Rogers.—W. Cecil.—F. Knollys.

Copie of direction: To our very good lord the earle of Sussex, the quenes majesties lieutenunt of her realme of Irelond:

Hast, hast, hast, hast, hast, post hast, with all diligence.

1564.

[CXL]—At Duhlin, in the castell chamber, xiii^o die Maii, 1564: fol. 187.

Memorandum: The said day and place the right honorable erle of Sussex, lord lieutenunt of this realme, delivered unto the hands of sir Thomas Cusake, knighe, to have in redynes to be shewed unto the erle of Desmonde, at the said sir Thomas his repayre into the weste partes, as well the articles signed by the quenes majestie, nouo Augusti 1563, wherunto the erle of Desmonde hath voluntarye agreed to be observed; as also other articles signed by the erle of Desmonde himself, dated the xxii^o day of Februrye, 1563, intituled in *hec verba Thanswier* of therle of Desmonde to sir Thomas Cusake, aswell for the performaunce of the articles condescended unto in Englaund as for other matters required of him by my lord lieutenante and councell. Bothe the which articles the said sir Thomas hath promised upon his retorne from the weste partes to sende unto the haunes of the said erle of Sussex now lord lieutenante of this realme.

Memorandum: Also the said xiiith day of May, 1564, in the sayd castell chamber, the said erle of Sussex, lord lieutenante of this realme, delivered unto the haunes of sir Nicolas Aruolde, knighe, the quenes majesties letters addressed to the said erle, her majesties lieutenante here, dated at her castell of Wyndson, the xviith of Januari, the sixth yere of her reigne, for the consideracion of the eutreteyning of Cornuok Oceon by some Innde and pencion, amounting to one hundred markes or theraboutes, and letting her majestie to know the said erles oppynyon her majestie wolde signifie her determinacion.

And theri, bycause sir Thomas Cusake hath delte with him, her majestie wolde the said erle sholde take his aduice, as in the said letters more fully operith.

[CXLI.]—Copie of a lettere from the lord lieutenante and fol. 178b. councell, addressed to the erle of Kildare, touching certayne honnaughtes under his rule, due and to be paid to the quenes majesties capteyns of the gallowglasses:

After our right hertie commendacions to your good lordshippe: Where the capteyns of the quenes majesties gallowglasses have nowe and sondry tymes before complayned of the nonpaymente of their bonaghte due and behinde in the Annallye, wherin wee heretofore wrote unto your lordshippe our resolucion that they ought to be satisfieid the haulf of the same in victuelles; and that forasmuche as they for wante of such paymente were fayne to furnyshe them selfe of their owne chardges for that service, they shoulde therefore be paid for the same in money, according to suche pricess as victuelles were then sole for in the markettes, the which (as they saye) ys notwithstanding unsatisfied, and they are sued here for sondry dettes by them owing, which Mr. Marshall and Mr. Lieutenante have, by our order, hecome suerties for to see satysfied by a day lymittid; we shall esfones requyre your lordshippe to geve order that they may have satisfaccion of their said

1564. bonaghte in the Annalye, according to our said former lettere, before the xth of Julye nexte. And if they faile of such satisfaccion at the day, then we pray your lordeshippe not to faile to delyver into the handes of Mr. marshall and Mr. livtenante the captens of the Annaley untill they sholl have pride all the dewties as before sait. Wherof wee pray your lordeshippe not to faile in any wise in respecte of the queens majesties interest therbi.

And so wee bydd your lordeshippe well to fare. From Dublin, the sixt of May 1564,—Your lordeshippes loving freendes :

T. Sussex.—H. Dublin, cane.—R. Darense.¹—N. Arnold.—W. Fitzwilliams.—John Parker.—James Bath.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

Copie of direction : To our very good lord, the erle of Kildare.

fol. 185.

[CXLIL.]—Copy of another lettere from the lord livtenante and counsell touching the levyng of the bonnawghtes due to the captens of the gallowglasses :

T. Sussex.—After our hartie comendacions : Whereas the captens of the queens majesties gallowglasses being sewed here at the lawes for sondrie their debtes owing to dyverse persons, for the which yowe, sir William Fitzwilliams, sir George Stanley and sir Henry Radeclyff, by our order, have undertaken the parties shalbe satisfied by a day, which they have at our request consented unto and forborne further sewte agaynste them, to thende that by that respecte, the saide captens maye yn the meane tyme levie tharrerages of ther bonnawghtes which are in sandrie Yrish countreys yet unpayd unto them, wee do by tenor of theis our letteres autorise yowe and every of yowe yontie and severallie to ayde the saide captens for the levien of the arrage of the saide bonnawghtes in every countrey where the same is owing, excepte those countreys wherof any Englyshman ys capten.

And so we bydd you hertie well to fare. Yeven at Dublin, the sixt of Maye, 1564.

Your loving freendes : H. Duhlin cane.—R. Darense.—N. Arnald.—John Parker.—James Bath.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

Copie of the direction : To our loving freendes sir William Fitzwilliams, knight, vicetreasurer and treasowrer at warres of this realme, sir George Stanley, knight, marshall of the queens majesties army, and sir Henry Radeclyff, knight, livtenante of her majesties fortes in Leix and Offaley

fol. 186.

[CXLIL.]—At Duhlin, the xxliith daye of Maye, anno sexta regni domine nostre regine Elizabeth, anno Domini 1564:

Memorandum : Forsomoche as the queens majestie, by her highnes lettere, dated under her privie signett at her castell of Wyndsoe, the xxliith of Aprill, the vith yera of her raigne, 1564, directed in heo verba : To our welbeloved cosen the erle of Sussex our livtenante in our realme of Irland, and to our trustie and welbeloved the rest of our councell there, hathe bene pleased that her saide livtenante shoulde repayre into Englannde. And for that it is meete some person shoulde holde the place as justyce of this her majesties realme, her majestie willeth and commandeth us the rest of her majesties councell here,

¹ Robert Daly, bishop of Kildare.

that according to the anoyent custome therin used wee will make choyce of one to be her majesties justyce here. And for signyficonon of her majesties menyng and oppnyon [she] writeth that her highnes shalbe best contente to have sir Nicholas Arnolde apoynted thereunto, whome her majestie woulde have authorisid as other justyces in lyke tymes have here hene, And so requyreth us to have therof due consideraciou. The lorde channclor, according thauncyent custome in this behulfe here used, hath directed the queens majesties wryttes to the lordes and others having to do with the said election to uppere here at Dublin for the same purpose the aforesaid xxiiith day of May, in the year aforeside.

At which day and place have appered wee, whose names are hereunto subscrivyd, wee proceedinge accordingly, by vertue of her majesties said letters unto the election of one to holde the place of justice of this her majesties realme, have elected and chosen sir Nicholas Arnolde, knight, to be her majesties justyce of this realme during her majesties pleasure, as well observing therein our owne election and choyce. accordinge thauncyente custome therin used, as also havinge especiaill consideracion of him in our said choyce, accordinge the tenor and meanyng of her majesties said letters. And do by like issent conclude determinye and order that the said lorde channclor shall make, fol. 189. seal, passe and delyver unto the said sir Nicholas Arnolde letteres patentes in her majesties name under her highnes greate seal of this realme of and upon the said offyce and roome of justyce: to have, exercys, holde and occupie the said offyce and roome of justice unto the said sir Nicholas Arnolde during our said sovereignye lady the queens majesties pleasure.

Yeven at Dublin, under the testymonye of our handes, the abovesaid xxiiith day of Maye, in the said vth yere of the raigne of our sovereignye lady, queene Elizabeth.

H. Dublin, canc.—Adm. Armachanus.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—Christofor Donsany.—R. Darenſis.—R. Trimileſton.—Cristofer Howthe.—W. Fitzwiliams.—Jo. Plunket.—James Bathe.—Thomas Lokwod, dean.—Henry Radeclyff.—George Stanley.—Rohert Dillon, justice.—John Parker.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CXLIV.]—At Duhlin, the xxixth of May, anno sexto regni fol. 189b. domine nostre regn[e] Elisabeth, anno Domini 1564:

N. Arnold.—Forsomoch as generallie the wholle realme is in quiett, no rebellion beeing presentlie within the realme (the Moores excepte, and some parte of strife betwene the erle of Thomond and sir Donogh Obryne); and the next neighbors to the Englishe Pale, the Birnes, the Towles, and the Kavenghes heeng helde in obedience; Upper Ossorie at commandement, Ocnrolls, the Foxes, Odwyns, McCoughlanes, McGoughlanes, Omollaghlynes, Omolloyes contries beeing quiett and at commandement; the rebels which are the Moores of Leixe so sparkled¹ as althoough they may by suddeynes do hurme, yet are they not liable to keepe together nor indeede of them selfes to withstande any small force; and the Oconors of Offnillye have so submitted themselves, as there is now no great dowbte of hurte by them: so as from the Shanon towthe and este there is now no grete perill; and that Oreglye with that side are not lyke moche truble; O'Neill holding his obedience:

¹ Dispersed.

1564.
fol. 190.

We thinke that the queens majesties garrison of soldiers in her soldi
within this realme for her fforces and all may be abated for the
present till further needs appere, the queens majestie first being
advertisised therof and her pleasur therin knowne, unto the nombre of
two hundred horsmen, comprehending therein the lxxxvi horsmen
which are graunted by letteres patentes unto officers; and of five
hundreth footemen, to remayne still within this realme in her majesties
entretaynement of sole until her highnes further pleasure knowne.

For wittnes of which our oppynyon apon deliherate arguyng and
debating emongest us agreed apon we that were at this resolution harr
herunto subscribed, the day and yere afore written.

H. Dublin, canc.—G. Kykare.—Adam Arunchanus.—Rodal
Baltynglas.—Cristofer Howile.—R. Trialeston.—T. Lowthe.—
Cristofer Donsany.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllyon.—James Bathe.—
John Parker.—Thomas Lokwod, deau.—John Chaloner.

fol. 190b.

[CXLV.]—By the lorde justice and councell:¹

N. Arnold.—Whereas Arte O'Neill, the base sonne of the late baron
of Dungannon, having served the queens majestie in her late warres in
the Northe trewly and valyantly, as those of creditt which have bene
therest presaute do crediblie reporte, and synce the quyet of those
borders establisched, maye not conuenientlie dwell ne remayne theare,
and therefore hath made humble sewte unto us to be considered with
some enterteynement in her majesties service havinge himself and his
thre- horsmen which he offerith to serve with us he shalbe placed and
aporneted, wee have thought fyt in consideracion of his saide trewe
and faithful servyce and for the encorngement of others to do the lyke,
to enterteyn him in her majesties service with his said three horsmen,
as parcell of the retynewe of her majesties armys in this realme, with
the wages of three shillinges current money of this realme by the daye
until her highnes further pleasure therein knowne, and that he, with
his saide three horsmen, shalbe from tyme to tyme emploied in her
majesties service, as we or other the chief governor of this realme for
the tyme heinge shall thinke fyt. And do therefore requyre yow, Mr.
Treasowrer, of suche her majesties treasure as remayneth or shall
remayne under your custodie to make payment of the saide daillie wages
unto him from tyme to tyme for and during his remayneng enterteyned
yn her highnes service, as aforesaide, until her highnes further pleasure
therein knowne and signfyed unto us.

And taking from tyme to tyme the said Artes acquyittance, confessing
the receipte therof, this shalbe your sufficient warrante for the same.

Yeven at Dublin, the vth of June, 1564.

H. Radeclyff.—John Parker.—Thomas Cusak.—Francis Agarde.—
John Chaloner.

To our right trustie and welbeloved sir William Fitzwilliams, knight,
viceresor and threasurer at warres in this realme.

fol. 191.

[CXLVI.]—At Dublin, xii^o Junii, 1564:

N. Arnold.—Upon Odoneills petition, that daye exhibited to the lorde
justice and councell by Odoneill himself, day was geven him to have his
answer the next daye, And so he beeing for that tyme dismissed; his

¹ In margin: "A copy."

peticion beeng coosidered by the lorde justice and counsell it was by them coodescended and resolved, that Odonell sholde be answered in this forme ensueng, videlicet :

That co promise was made by the lorde livtenante and counsell nor syoe, for syde to be geven him agaynst his kynnesaen that usurped his castells, but that the queens majestie was writeu unto towching that and other his petieious, with truste to receive her majesties gracious resolution therupon ; and that if the same were so signified from her majestie, he sholde fynde every of the connell redye to further him, which is not yet signified over from her majestie ; neyther yet for his liceeoe to repaire uuto her majesties presence, withoute the whiche it is not thought fitte for the lorde justice and counsell nor expedient for the furtherance of his sutes unto her majestie that the lorde justice and counsell sholde licence him afore to repaire over unto her majesties presence.

And for his sonne, Conn Odonnell, there is a lettere written to Oneill, accordiog Odonells request, and therin a relacion of commission geven to the deane of Armaghe, the chaunctor of Armaghe and Symon Barnewell, gentleman, to commen with Oneill upon the controversies betweoe him and Odonell and to make relacion thereof if they cannot be there with both their contententes componed ; as by the minutes of that lettere and commission apereth.

Dated xiiij^o Junij, 1564.

H. Dublin, canc.—Roland Baltynglas.—W. Fytzwilliams.—James Bath.—Francis Agarde.—Henry Radeclyff.—John Chaloner.

[CXLVII, CXLVIII.]—At Dublin, the xiiiith of July, 1564 : fol. 192.

It is by us, the lorde justice and others of the counsell of this realme, whose names be signed herennto, thought expedient and agreed on for the quiett and suertie of the Eoglishe Pale which swarmeth full of idle men, daylie doenge harme, robberies and spoile on the queens majesties good subiectes within the same, and when longe nightes shall come are very like then to joigne with suche as are proclaymed in open rebellion and hostilitie, that there shalbe commissions made owt under the grete sealz of this realme by the fourme of president commissions in suche behalfe unto the persons undernamed for to execute during the queens pleasure the lawe marciall within the shires and countrees underspecified uppon all suche idle and suspecte persons as they shall take within the same, owt having of freholde in possession the yerelye value of forty shillinges above all chardges or not worthe of substance in goodes and cattalles within the Eoglishe Pale or other the countrees underspecified the value of too pounds, and not beeng of good and honest name and fame within the lymytes of the county or countree whereto they shalbe so founde idle or taken suspecte.

And nevertheless yf the partie so taken beeng not of the possessions or value of substance aforesaid but yet of honest name and fauour aforesaid, be found or taken with the manere in evell doyng or bedewlye convicted, then every suche person so founde or taken, or dewlye convicted, to be ponyshed and executed by the lawe marciall, accordiog the qualitie and quantytie of his offence or offences, videlicet :

To Mr. Marshall, soley, for all the countys and places under-mentioned :—

For the countye of Dublin :

fol. 192b.

To the lorde Howthe, Mr. Thresurer, Frauncis Agarde, Jacques Wingfelde, John Chaloner, Robert Pyfode, shiere to the countie of

1564.

fol. 191b.

1564.

Dublin, Christofor Barnewell of Gracediew, and James Barnewell and William Talbott of Malahide, Thomas Fitzwilliams, Roger Fyngle, —Luttrell of Luttrellston, Patrik Sarsfield, William Basnett, Edward Barnewell.

For the countie of Methe :

To the lorde Trynledston, the lorde of Slane, sir Oliver Plonke, sherif, sir Christofer Chevers, Barnaby Shurlock and Henry Draycott, or any two of them.

For the county of Westmest :

To Mr. Thresurer—a comission speciall for the county of Westmest and the Irish countrees adjoynynge sir Garet Petyt, James Nugent, Thomas Le Strange, John Bryan and Richard Tute or any two of them.

For the county of Uryell.

To the lorde of Lowtha—a comission speciall for the countye of Uriell, sir John Bedlow, James Barnewell, Edward More of Melfonte, and the sherif or any two of them.

For the countye of Kildare :

Richard Manoring, Robert Manoring, Garett Sutton, John Sutton of Tippar, James Flatisburye, sir Frauncis Harbert, John Eastnor, of Castlemartin, and Thomas Aylmer, of the Lyons, Patrik Sarsfield, or any two of them.

For the countye of Catherlaughe :

Sir Edmonde Butler, Nicholas Heron and Frannees Randall, or any two of them.

For the countye of Kylkenny :

Sir Edmonde Butler, Nicholas White, Patrick Shurlock, William Sweteman, sherif, and Thomas Musterson, or eny two of them.

The erle of Ormonde: a comission speciall for the countys of Kilkenny, Tipery and another comission for all those Yrish countrees under his rule withoute exception, etc.

For the countye of Wexforde :

The senesshall, the vicount Mountgarret, the sherif, sir Nicholas Deveroux, Patrick Browne of Malrankau, and Anthony Cockeley or any two of them.

For the countye of Waterforde :

To the lorde Powre, John Cuff, Anthony Powre, and Mathew Wise of Waterforde, or anny two of them.

For the Qneenes countie and the Yrish countrees adjoyninge :

Sir Henry Radclif—a comision speciall for the Queenes county and Kinges countie and the Irishe countrees adjoynynge, Frauncis Cobie, the sherif, and William Portas or any two of them, of whome sir Henry Radclif to be one, from tyme while he shalbe there remayning.

For the Kynges county and the Yrishe countrees adjoyninge, and also Brimighams countree :

Henry Cowley, Nicholas Harbert, and Robert Cowley, or anny two of them, of whome sir Henry Radclif to be one, from tyme to tyme while he shalbe theare remaynyng.

For Omeyle and the Towles and freholders of that contree :

Richard Manoryoge.

The vicecount of Baltiuglas : a commission speciall for the countees of Kildare and Cathierlongbe and for the countee of Omeil.

The erle of Kildare : a commisshon speciall for the countees of Kildare, Methe and Westemeth.

Also an other commission for the Annly and Ferbill and other Irishe countrees under his rule.

For the other Towles and Byrnes contree :

fol. 198b.

To Jaques Wyngefyl, solely.

[CXLIX.]—At the Castle of Dublia, the xiii^o of July, 1564 :

fol. 194.

Whereas David Hay, of Sleal, in the barony of Forth and county of Wexford, and his sonne, James Hay, esquires, being, the xii^o January last past, accused before us, the lorde deputy and counsall, here assembled as well off felony as high treason towching the queenes majesties most royall person, were, by order of this boord, committed forthwith to close prison within the Castle of Dublia, and now having rearmed and continued prisoners there for the space of xxv weeks to alide their trialls, have not in the mean time either by their accusers or any other men bene detected of any matter unreginalble or soy other cause whereby they might have further triall, as by the judges and the rest of her majesties learned counsall of this realme we be informed, to whom we referred the hearings, examinings, discussinge and judgadge of the matter :

Forasmuch as the said David and James Hay have made sundry times humble suite and petition unto us for that there is no matter fowade to charge them withall, whereby they ought to be detained any longer in prison : and also for that duringe the time of their imprisonment and by occasiou thereof (as they alledge) they have bene robbed and spoile by the rebels and traitours, sir Edmund Butler and Piers, his brother, with ther complices, and lost by them all their goodes and cattles, their tenants are fledde and run away, their groundes lie wast and unmanured :

It is therefore condescended, concluded, and agreed by us, the lorde deputy and counsall, whose names be herennto subscribed, that the said Davil and James Hay, esquires, shalbe enlarged and put at liberty conditionallye, that is to say : that they the said David and James Hay, with sufficient suerties with them shall first enter into good and sufficient bonds of recognizances of five thousand pounds currant money of Englad before the lord chancellor for their forthcoming and personal apperance at any time within twentie dnyes after notice given unto them or any one of their suerties either by or from the lorde deputy or in his absence from the lorde chancellor and counsall betwixt this and the last day of Michaelmas terme, next ensuing to answer any matters of accusation that may be apposed or laid against them.

And in the meantime if no further matter may be objected and laied against them betwixt this and the said last day of Michaelmas terme, before specified, then preseatiuge themselves before us, the lord deputye, or in our absence the lorde chancellor and counsall ther bondes to be cancelled and they fully discharged and set at libertie.

H. Dublin, canceller.—John Chaloner.¹

¹ Folio 195 is blank.

1564.

fol. 196.

[CL.]—At Dublin, tercio Augusti, 1564:

N. Arnald.—Upon deliberate consultacion and consideracion of the maliciose conspiracie, detestable rebelliona and most cruell and heynowe offenses of suche of the natyons of the Omores and Oconnors, their followers, servantes, abbettors, counsellors, receyvors, relievers and succurrs, as lately within this years have conspyred in rebelliona and disobedience agaynst the queens majestie and to the distruccio[n] or harme of ber majesties good subiectes.

It is by us, the lorde justice and the rest of the nobylite and counsell of this realme whose names ar signed hereunto, fully determinyd and resolved that they and every of them (excepte suche as heretofare upon their humble submission ar received into her majesties protection) shalbe purswed and revenged upon by sharpe warr with fyur and swourde, and none of them to be received unto the queenes mercie, neithier wholie nor parte of them, excepte her majesties expresse pleasure signified to the contrary:

And that suche of them as are received yu or have remayned as her majesties good and obedient subiectes without offendinge shalbe used and conserved as her majesties good subiectes:

And that suche of them as hereafter shall conspire or rebell, from the tyme of their rebellion or conspiring with the others shalbe reputed banaysshed and persecuted as the rest of the said rebelles:

And whereas for the better persecuting of them the soldiars of the queens majesties army in retynewe are removed out of suche places of the English Pale as they before were cessed yn unto the border and other more fyt places for her majesties saide service for whose victellng provisio[n]s must be made for rely manyn as the markett and baryngaynes in that behalfe will serve, it is further concluded and condiscended by us that the baronyes and other places where before they were cessed and placed shalbe cessed and contribute to bears and satisfie emonge them the overplus of the price of all and singler the said provisions, achites and baryngaynes employed in and for theire said victuelles above the ordinary rates and priors heretofore ordeyned and used for those of her majesties army and retynewe in such case to pay.

H. Dublin, canc.—J. Slaae.—G. Kyldare.—R. Trimletistoo.—Henry Radeclyff.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Jo. Plunket.—George Stanley.—Francis Agarde.—James Bathe.—John Chaloner.

fol. 196b.

[CLI.]—At Dublin, the xxixth of August, 1564:

It is concluded and agreed by us, the lorde justice and counsell, whose names are hereunto signyd, the rest being absent partly in the queens majesties service and partly otherwise in their necessary affaires, that while we, the lorde justice, and suche other as are appointed to repaire unto Ophailley and Leix and the Irishe borders there for her majesties service against the rebelles of the Mores and Oconnors, are absent; considering the dowlfull behavor of the Biracs and Towelles, the lorde chauncelor, the lorde of Howthe, justice Plunkett and baron Bathe shalbe remayne to geve ordres and directes, aswell for all suche matters touching the state as we the lorde justice shall write or sende unto them in, as also they and Jaques Wyngfeld, esquier, and the sherieffe of the countie of Dablin or any three of them to geve ordre for the defence of the borders of the saide countie against

¹. Fol. 195 is blank.

the Birnes and Towles by the power of the saide countie and by suche other of her majesties kerne and horsemen appointed or to be appointed thereunto.

1564.

[CLII.]—Consultacions at St. Patrickes,¹ xvii Septembris, fol. 197.
1564:

[1.] The cattail and goodes of those whiche are suspected or likely for the rebelles to be releved of to be brought further into the Englishe Pale and the owners and their tennantes and folowers to come in and lyve thereon.

[2.] Those that have slipt awaye and be come home agayne to be demanded of their maisters and executed, and their maisters also put to sunswere, etc.

[3.] No holding kerne to be taken to serve but to hill their names with caution that they shall not be chalenged at their haades for former offences being not the offence nowe prosecuted; nor for the same neither yf it be a partie taken in for a speciaill service by vertue of the commyssion to him graunted that hath taken him in.

[4.] The corne of Leix to be gathered into some one or mo[re] saulfe places by a commoa chardge and rather serve for the common defence of the countrey then to be lefft to be distroyed by thennemye or for relief of thennemye.

[5.] Those that for service against thiese rebelles are taken in by vertue of comymssion for a tyme whiche are within daungier of the proclamacion to be certified by those whiche take them in, and notices to be geven what behaviour they thinke those wilbe of after the expiring of their protection. Whoso hath either son or folower for whom he is holden to sunswere and woulde be excused to be no longer holden to sunswere for him, shall not be excused to have put him from him onles he have first brought him furthe in open assembly and there dischardge himselfe of him before them all, the partie being present.

[6.] The ceese of the holding kerne on the countys of Westmest, Dublin, Kildare, and Wexforde and McVadoges countrey, McDamores countrey and McEdmunde Duffes countrey to be coatynued in suche forme from tyme to tyme as the former warruntes purporte untill the service aforaside accheved.

[CLIIIA.]—18 Septembris, 1564:

Our newe commyssion to John Tirell, capitaine of Fertullaghe, for the renewing of the ceese of the sixe schore kerne in that countrey for other sixe wekes:

Hughe Boy Orowke his mocion and offre to be accepted, whiche is moved by him to Mr. Marshall, videlicet, his castell to be recovered with the quenes majesties ordenuaunce and aide, and delyvered to him and he to receyve the same and his land and tenure of her majestie, and to put in good pledges to be her good subiecte and not only not to receyve nor succor any the rebelles but also to plague them and their receyvors and maysteynors within his rule.

[CLIIII.]—At Dublin, the xith of Octobre, 1564:

fol. 198.

It is concluded and agreed by us, the lorde justice and the rest of her majesties counsall, whose names are hereunto subscribed, that the ceese

¹ Dublin.

1564. of an hundred holding kerne and fyfty boyes, for the defence of the countie of Kildare, shalbe contynued upon the countie of Dublin for three weeke, to be ending at the ende of the last cease of holding kerne cessed for sixe weeke by our former warrant.

fol. 198b.

[CLIV.]—At Duhlin, the xxviith of Octobre, 1564:

[1.] The Plonkctes and Newgentes who were written for to be at the castle chamber,¹ in crastino autunmarum, are effessones written for by an other lettere xxiind Octohris, to spere upon the sighte thereof: And upon their consumyng order is to be taken with them by good bondes for their better concorde and joignings together for the defensse of the borders agaynst the Oreiglyes, etc. And also some of the said Plonkettes and Newgentes, such as are the notableste offendors of those enomyties theare, to be ponysshed for example, accordynges their demerites.

[2.] The order for the watche and rising owt and folowing every hewgbe and crye there; to be relied unto, and more dewlie followed and executed; and also order to be taken with that countye for the garde of their borders.

[3.] The lord of Hoothe, the lord of Trymbledston, and sir Thomas Cusake to speke with Oreiglye upon the borders, and the sherif of Metho to be written under and comaunded that the commissioners be wayted on with the force of the countie from day to day duringe the parlee.

[4.] Horsemen of the army to be placed on those borders agaynst Oreiglye:—Gyrtons bande.

[5.] Oreiglye is to be written unto to mete with the commissioners at the Blackwater, on Wednesday the first day of November.

[6.] Oneyll is to be written unto from the boords, touchiage sir Thomas Cusakes metynge with him, with also wordes of creditt unto his relacion conceruinge Odonels goyng over.

fol. 199.

[CLV.]—At Duhlin, the xxviiith of Octobre, 1564:

It is thoughte fytt nowe for defensse of the borders agaynst the Oconnors, for six weeke to begyane the last of October.

Westmetbe :

Six score gallowglasses to live of their owne honnaghter for a quarter of a yere, to be placed and ordered by the erle of Kildare, also sir Nicholas Bagnals bande of fortie horsemen to be layde in that countie beyonde Molyngar, in twoo townes or more where the saide erle shall appoyntre and to be ordered by his lordshippe and the wholle countie to contribute to the victellng of the horsemen at the ordinarie rate and the accustomed holdinge kerne of Tirrelles contre and Ferhill, and the rest of Westmethe.

Meths :

Four score holding kerne to be cessed for the garde of the borders of that countie agaynst the Oconnors, and those to be at the placing and order of the said erle of Kildare and for every two kerne one boye. This to be besides Gyrtons bande of horsemen and force of that countie, as must garde the borders agaynst Oreiglye.

¹ At Duhlin.

Kildare :

1564.

Four score holding kerne to be cessed for the garde of the borders of that countie, to be likewise at the placing and order of the saide erle of Kildare, and every two kerne one hoyer.

For the pursute of the Oconuors :

Moreover, the saide erle of Kildare to have yn mony the enterteynement of two hundred kerne of his owne chuainge for to pursae the rebelles of the Oconuors, the said enterteynment to be devideed, cessed and levied on theis countie and contrees, viz. :—

Offailey for xxx kerne.

McDermores, McVadockes, McEdmund Duffes contrees and the countie of Wexford and Fassaghe Bayntre, ix kerne.

The countie of Westmeath, xxx kerne.

" " Lowthe, xl "

" " Dublin, xl "

Two hundred kerne to be levied in money and for every two kerne one boy.

Moreover, for the saide erle of Kildares satisfaction of the enterteynement in mony alredy growen dewe to his lordshippe for the former holdinges by the former warrantes, and for his new holdinges also : It is agreed it shall be levied and his lordshippe thereof satisfied by this day fourtene daies, videlicet, the xith of November.¹

[CLVI.]—At Dublin, the xxviiith of Octobr, 1564 :

fol. 199b.

It is thoughte fitt nowe for defence of the borders agaynst the Omoores for six weekes to begynne the last of October :

That the countie of Carioghe, with the rest of the Cavanaghes, to be cessed with the four score kerne for six wekes for garde of their borders.

Letteres to be sente to the freholders of Leix to be resident on their holdes with their furnytur dewe by their tenures.

Moreover, for to garde the forte and contree of Leix, etc. :

Soldiers : cxxx fotemen and xx horsemen ; six skore gallowglasses, and nine skore of the queens kerne.

Victells to be provided for the furnytur of the forte in Leix, videlicet, for every moneth :

Bieffes, ix ; wheate, c peckes ; mawlte, cc peckes, whereof the thirde parte to be beare mawlte.

[CLVII.]—At Dublin, the xxixth of October, 1564 :

fol. 201.

It is agreed that letteres shall be written to the Irish captens for beefes and porkes for the victelling of the soldiars in the fortes for the yere ensueing, viz. :

To Oreglie for 200 fat beefes and an 100 swyne.

" The Annaly for 100 beffes and 50 swyne.

" McGoghegan for 50 beffes and 30 swyne.

" McCoghlan for 30 beffes and 15 swyne.

" OKelly for 60 heefes and 30 swyne.

" the Birnes for 100 beffes and 50 swyne.

¹ Fol. 200 is marked as cancelled, with the following note in margin : " Vacat hic, quia postea in ordine." The matter on fol. 200 marked as cancelled is re-entered on fol. 200b.

1564. To the Towles of Omayle for 20 beffes and 10 swyne.
 , the countie of Catherlaghe and the Cavanaghes contree for one hundredth and fortie heefes and twentie swyne.
 Upper Ossorie : one hundredth beffes and 40 swyne.
 To Occarroll : one hundredth beffes and fiftie swyne.
 The countie of Tipperarie 100 beffes and 50 swyne.
 The countie of Waterforde : 100 beffes and 50 swyne.
 Farney : fyftie beffes and 25 swyne.
 Hnghe Oge of Dartrie : 30 beffes and 15 swyne.
 The Kellies, beyonde the Sucke, for 60 beffes and 30 swyne.
 M^cMahones contree : 100 beffes and 50 swyne.
 fol. 201b. Every heft at twelve shillinges and every porke at twoo shillinges and eight pence.
 Beffes—1340. Swyne—610.

[CLVIII.]—At Dublin, the xxixth day of Octobre, 1564:

Sir Henry Radcliffe, knight, lieutenant of the countys called the Kinges countie and the Quenes countie and of the fortys of Philippistowne and Maryhowroghe, within the same countys, etc., hath the saide day and yere made request unto the lorde justice of this realme, in the presence of us whose names are hereunder signed, that the same lorde justice will from this day furthe appoint suche person or personnes as his lordeshippe shall think fitt for to take the chardge and government of the saide fortys and countys and of the souldiors and other inhabitauntes and people within the same; forasmuche as he the saide sir Henry is liceneed to repaire over into Englande by the quenes majestie and cannot neither wll constitute a deputie to supplye his saide chardge.

fol. 202b.

[CLIX.]—At Christes Churche,¹ xvii^o Novembris, 1564:

It is agreed by the lorde justice and counsaill that the lorde Barri-mores and the lorde Roches childeyne, whiche were put in as their pledges at the going over of the erle of Desmounde for the keeping of the peace during his absence, shalbe enlarged forasmuche as nothing hath been chardged in that behauff by the erle against them; and forasmuche as they themselves are answerable in case any suche matter be.

fol. 203.

[CLX.]—Apud Dublin, xx^o Novembris, 1564:

It is agreed by the lorde justice and counsaill that the erle of Ormounde and Ossorie, lorde thresurer of Irlande, shall have the quenes majesties commyscion under the great seal of this realme for the sanlgarding of the countreys of Leix, Irry, Glanmallirry and Slew-murge, and of the fortys, garrisons and other the quenes majesties good subiectes within the same, and also of and in the countys of Catherlaghe and Kilkenny, and of and in the countreys of these Irishe lordes and capitaynes bordering upon the same, videlicet, Upper Ossorie, Occarrowles countrey, OMulrianes countrey, O'Donnes countrey, Omaghers countrey, against the prochaymed rebels of the Omores and the Oconnors, their aylders sacourers releyvers, counsaillors, abettors, folowers and adherentes and to pursue them with fyre and swerde in and through all and singuler the countreys and countys aforesaid besides the folowing and pursyng them elliswhere in whatsover the countreys adjoynynge, as his lordeshippe shall understande them to have repaired

¹ Cathedral, Dublin.

or he receyved in, conferring in that case with the erle of Kildare, yf it concerne Ophailley or the borders thereof or any other the countreys or countys whiche the lorde justice and counsaill have nnto his lordeshippe appointed a lyke especiaill auctoritie and chardge, and for the better execution of the premyses a letter to be written to the saide lorde threasourer from the saide lorde justice and counsaill as here ensueth:

Our very good lorde: After our right hartie commendacions: The queenes majesties commyssion under the great seale of this realme is presently addressed unto your lordeshippe with generall auctoritie for the pursute of the proclaymed rebels of the Moores and the Ocoonors, their folowers adherentes and succourers, as in the same is more at fol. 204. large expressed.

And for the better executing thereof, we have appointed unto your lordeshippe the entretaynement of two hundredthe holding kerne of such as your lordeshippe shall thynke fitt to choose und employe in that her majesties service for one quarter of a yere, to begynne the —¹ of this Novemhre, to be levied in money and delyvered unto your lordeshippe, the one haulf upon the countie of Waterforde and the other haulf upon the countie of Lymericke. And also that as well sixe schore of her majesties gulliglasses and their capitaynes appoluted for defence of the countys of Leix, Irry, Glanamalirry and Slewemarge, nowe called the Quernes countie,² Frauncis Coshyc, with his hundredthe of her majesties kerne; your hrother, sir Edmunde Butler, with his forty of her majesties kerne, sir Barnaby Fitzpatricke, with his forty of her majesties kerne, capitayne Portas, with his fortie and fyve souldiors, and John Fitzwilliames, with the hundredth souldiors in the forte of Leix and the sherife und forcee as well of holding kerne, inhabitauntes and other her majesties garrysons as well in that countie called the Quernes countie as also in the countys of Catherlaghe and Kilkennye, and also the Irishe lordes and capitaynes, with the forces of Upper Oasorie, Ocearrowilles country, Omurrians country, Odonnes countrey, and Omaghers ^{fol. 204b.} countrey, shall, from tyme to tyme, sum:were your lordeshippe in and concerningyng her majesties saide service according as your lordeshippe shall will and ordre them.

And hitherto have we thought fitt besides the generalitie of her majesties aforaide commyssion to appointe and auctorise your lordeshippe, especially by the tenor hereof, unto the saulfgarding and defence of all her majesties goode subiectes and repressing and correcting of thoffendors and transgressours aforaide, their sydours, succourers, relevers, counsaillors, ahettours, folowers, and adherentes in and through all and singular the countys and countreys aforaide, besides the folowing and pursuyng them elliswheare in what soever the countys adjoyning as your lordeshippe shall understand them to have repayred or be receyved. In whiche case we require your lordeshippe to conferre with our very good lorde the erle of Kildare, if it concerne the countie called the Kluges countie otherwise called Ophaillie, or the borders thereof or any other the countreys or countys whereof we have appointed unto his lordeshippe a like especiaill auctoritie and chardge.

And also, whereas your lordeshippe shall conceyve any cause of suspicioin in the premyses there at your discrecioin to take pledges, und sequestro the possession of any castell, howse or place to your lorde-

¹ Blank in MS.

² See page 32.

1564. shippe thought in that behaulf expedient, and therein to put suche
warde as your lordeshippe shall therefore thinke fitt.

And moreover to take, from tyme to tyme and place to place, meat for
your saide kerne and the rest of your company in what so ever place as
often as they shall repayre in and aboue the saide service in chace and
pursuite of the saide offenders.

fol. 205. And moreover to take app wyne, grayne, beefes, porkes, muttons,
and all other victuilles of meat and drikke and carriage for the same
lande and by water, at reasonable prices therefore to be paied in ready
money, that is to saye, for the first price it coste and the reasonable
chardges thereon bestowed in whatsoeuer place or places within liberties
or without, for the furniture of her majesties service aforesaid.

Straightly, in her majesties name, chardging all and singuler persons
to whome it shall appertayne to be unto your lordeshippe and your
mynisters in and aboue the execution of all and singuler the premyses,
obedient, syding and assisting, as they mad every of them will answere
for the contrarye at their uttermost perilles :

And therefore we heartily require your lordeshippe in her majesties
saide service and in all thinges concerning the same to employe your
best endeavor and diligence to the satisfaction of her hieghnes erest
expectacion theron.

And so we bidden your good lordeshippe right hartely well to fare.

From Dublin, the xxith of Novembre, 1564.—Your lordeshippe
loving frndes —.¹

fol. 205a. Moreover, a letter of commyssion to the sherrife and gentilmen of the
countie of Wuterforde for the cesse in money of one hundredth holding
kerne and their fyfty boyes, at suche entretaynement as the erke of
Kildare hath for the like.

A like to the sherrife of the countie of Lymericke for the lyke for
one hundredth holding kerne and their fyfty boyes, at the like
entretaynement.

fol. 206. [CLXL.]—Resolucions agreed on by the lorde justice and
counsnill, at Dublin, ix^o, x^o et xi^o diebus Decembris, 1564:

[1.] The olde cessoures to remayne in their offices unchnanged now
the begynnyng of the neixt terme, that in the meane tyme they may levi
the money whiche they have warrantes to levye and also munkes theri
accoumptes, etc.

For the greefes of the Englishe Pale as over chnrdged by reason of
freedomes² graunted by the principall governor and counsnill more then
are allowed by the statute, to make their complaynt and unwe those
freedomes, and therupon the smme to be considered and remedied as
shalbe thought expedient.

Capitayne Heron is commaunded for the cesse of beefes and corne of
the countie of Catherlaghe to cesse the whonle upon the landes that
ar cessable and have no freedomes, and thereby to dryve them to com
playne if they be greved at the gruunting of freedomes to suche landes
as weare wont to beare with them and therupon the validtie of those
late graunted freedomes (more then allowed by the statute) to be
considered, etc.

For Knockefergus capitayne Pieres his necompte to be taken and be
to be holpen with suche parte of his paye as may suffyce for the pro
vision of biellies and grayne for that forte, etc., videlicet, xl. li.

¹ Blanck in MS.

² In margia: "The newe freedomes."

A letters to the cessours of the countys of Duhlin and Meth to certife howe every barony of those countys are chardged with cesse of fol. 206b.
soldiours and horsses upon Friday next, the xvth of Decembre, and then to remembre the erle of Kildares money for the cesse of the kerne to him graunted.

Soldiours to remayne in retynnus:

200 horssemen and 500 footmen,—700.

Whereof to be at bothe the fortes: 200 footmen.

With Mathewe King: 10 horssemen.

At Knockefergus: 20 footmen.

At Athlone: 20 footmen.

At Catherlaughe: 8 footmen.

At Monaster Evan: 8 footmen.

At Leighlyn: 20 horssemen, 30 footmen.

At Dungarvan: 6 horssemen, 6 footmen.

Summa huncusque in the fortes: footmen 202, horssemen 36—328.

Reste, to be placed upon cesse: footmen 208, horssemen 164.

1564.—The countie of Duhlin: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Kildare: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Meth: 60 footmen and 48 horssemen.

The countie of Lowthe: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Westmeth: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

The countie of Wexforde and Fassaghe Bayntree: 30 footmen and 24 horssemen.

[2.] Decimo die Decembris, 1564:¹

Wheare there were cessed two hundredth kerne and their hundredth boyes with his lordeshippe, to followe the rebelles, and fourre schore kerne, with their forty boyes, for the garde of the borders of Meth and founschore kerne with their forty boyes for the garde of the countie of Kildare, his lordeshippe to have nowe for this cesse folowing for and unill the begynning of Marche next ensuyng bothe for the folowing of the rebelles and saulfgarde of those two countys twelve schore kerne and their sixe schore boyes. This new cesse to begynne on Thursdaiye, the xiiith of Decembre, 1564.

To be cessed in money, videlicet:

Upon the countie of Meth, 54 kerne and 27 boyes.

" the countie of Kildare, 54 " " 27 "

" the countie of Westmeth, 20 " " 10 "

" the countie of Lowthe, 26 " " 13 "

" the countie of Dublin, 26 " " 13 "

" Offalley, 20 " " 10 "

" M^o Damores, M^o Edmundie Duffes, M^o Vndoges countreys and the countey of Wexforde and Fassaghe Bantree, 40 kerne and 20 boyes.

A proclamation to be made that wheare it is complayned that dyvers of the Birnes and the Towles and other their associates take meate perforce and commytt other spoilles upon the quenes good subjectes of fol. 207b.

¹ In margin: "In the erle of Kildares chardge aginst the Oconnores of Offally and dedene of the borders of the countie of Meth and the countie of Kildare against the said rebelles."

1564.

the Englishe Pale bordring on their countrys, it shalbe lawfull for her majesties subiectes to resist them in those attemptes and fynding them with the attempt or doyng of the premyses, to apprechende them or kill them yf they resist the apprehensiona.

[3.] Furthermore the pynnesse,¹ with her ordeneance tackling and furniture, whiche Jasper Horssey and other his complices, suspected of piracie, have brought to Howthe to be viewed, inventoried and praysed: by suche as the lorde justice shall appointe and the ordeneance and manuioa and other suche kynde of furniture to be put in the master of the ordeneances keeping untill they be tryed or otherwise by due ordre enlarged and the certaintie knownen to whome of right the same ought to appertayne. And the pynnesse, with her tackling and furniture so being inventuried and praysed to be delyvered to Patricke Tirrell to occupye in the quenes majesties service, keepeing the same alwaye from tyme to tyme repayred and in as good plignt as he receyveth the same, he being bounde to delyver the same hereafter to those of suche as upon the triall aforaside shalbe knownen to have just right thereunto.

fol. 208.

[CLXII.]—A warrant also granted out to Mr. Treasurer, the double whereof here ensueth verbatim:

By the lorde justice and counsall:

Mr. Threasourer: For that we understaade yon are not only by warrant from the quenes majestie restreynd from paing or issyng any of her majesties threasoure here in Irelande under your chardge, otherwise then by warrant, only under sir Thomas Wrothe and sir Nicholus Arnolde their handes togedther, her majesties commissioners for causes here in Irelande, but also receyved from them bothe commauadement so to do, they chardgiug you therewith in her hieghnes name and bihalf. And nowe, kaowing sir Thomas Wrothe to be departed hence into Englaund, by vertue of her hieghnes pleasure in her majesties lettere to him signified in that bihalf, and sir Nicholus Arnolde still abiding here in Irelande, lorde justice of the same realme, whiche you cannot have any warrant to make any payment of suche sommes of money as shalbe meet and needfull to be paied and issynd for the services of her hieghnes here untill suche tyme as her hieghnes shall in that bihalf signifie to us, the lorde justice, or to yoarself her further pleasure therein:

We have thought good for thadvancement of her hieghnes service here and to avoide suche chardges as mought growe to her majestie by coutynasyng some of the saide souldiers in a daily pay till thea, not only to require you but also in her majesties name do chardge and commaunde you beafurthe, from tyme to tyme, to make suche paymantes upon warraantes as shall come to yon signed by us, sir Nicholus Arnolde, lorde justice of Irelande, and the counsall of the same; so as there be at every warrant fyve counsallors handes at the leste, and that the same warrantes be for suche sommes of money, as shalbe to pay the handes of footmen or horssemen or either of them whiche shalbe discharged presently out of wages, the reckonynges of whiche handes discharged to be made upp by Mr. William Dixe, auditor put in truste by her majestie for the same, with his haade sett thereunto, and was also further agreed upon to be so donne by us, the lorde justice and sir Thomas Wrothe, under our handes before the saide sir Thomas his departure

¹ Pynnesse.

² Appraised.

out of Irelande, and is expressed in writing remayayng with you, sir William Fitzwilliam, bearing date the xxiiith of Novembre, 1564.

And further weyeng what other great occasions maye daily happen about her majesties seruices in this realme, for the whiche mony shall also be very nedfull to be presently occupied and disbursed, we do also require and commannde you, upou warrantes in like sorte as for the other parte before us expressed, to delyver suche sommes of [money] as shall in them be named and appointed.

And this our concordatuum shall testifie our ordre and commannde-
ment to you geven in this bilal.

Yeres at Dublin, the xth of Decembre, 1564.

Hereafter ensueth such the conclusions and resolucions of counsell in fol. 209b.
this realme, as for the good government and securytie of the state 1565-6.
thereof, have been concluded and resolved on, in the tyme of the right
honorable syr Henry Sydny, knyght, of the noble order of the garter,
lnde president of the queens majesties counsell in Wales and the
marchesse thereof, and lordo deputy of this realme of Ireland, who toke
his ofice in Christchurche,¹ and entred into the government of this the
queens highnes realme, the xxth of Januari, in the eight yeare of her
majesties moost prosperous raigne, anno, 1565[-6]:

[CLXIII.]—At Dublyn, octavo Februario, 1565[-6]:

It is ordered² and concluded by us the lordi deputy and counsell;
with the expresse consentes and assentes of Tirrelagh MacDonell,
Tirrelagh McAlester, Molmory McEdmond, and Callagh Mac
Tirrelagh, captans of her majesties gallowglasses, uppon their sewte and
demannde for fourre skore sparres³ for their last yeres bonaught, graunted
to be levied on the Obrynes countrey, and then also beeing present
Obrym, chief of his nacion, Donogh MacBreayn, Teig Oge Obrym, and
Bryan MacCalagh:

That the said fowre skore sparres after the rate of tenne markes,
current mony of this realme for every sparr, shall be paid in maner
folowing, that is to say, haulf thereof in victels and mony, according
thsecustomed maner, at Lammas next coming; and the other haulf in
lyke manner at Alhalontyde, then next ensueng. And that in defalte
of payment at either of those dayes, the said gallowglasses and their
forces to entre the said countrey and levye therer their said whole
bonaught.

[CLXIV.]—At Saynet Sepulchres,⁴ nigh Dublyn, the xxth of fol. 210.
February 1565[-6]:

Upon the severall complayutes this daie moved and harde before us,
the lordi deputie, as well on the behalfe of Ocearall, chief of his nacion,
against the baron of Upper Ossorie, then absent, and, sir Barnabe Fitz-
patricke, knight, his sonne, here then present, as also on the behalfe of
the same sir Barnabe and by him for his said fathers behalfe against
the said Ocearall:

It is accorded concluded and agreed before us the said lordi deputie by
the mutuall assentes and consentes of the saide Ocearall, and also of the
saide sir Barnabe, for himself and undertaking also for his said father

¹ Dublin.

² In margin: "Toweling the gallowglasses for their bonaught."

³ See Introduction.

⁴ Sepulchres] Pulchers, MS.

1565-6.

that all maner variances, greves strifes and all other damages or matters whatsover between the saide parties from the begynning of the world untill the daie of the date hereof in eny wise stirred arryssen mord, attempted or herwene them depending (the right of the castle of Ballaghmore and the appurtenances thereof, now in the possession of the saide sir Barnabe and in variance between him and the said Occarall, onely excepted) shall be herd ordered and determinyd by Francess Cushe, esquier, and John MacGilmartick, gentleman, arbitratours Indifferell; chosen with the assente of the saide Occarall and the saide Barnabe, to here order and determinye the controversies variances and greves aforesaid.

And that the said Occarall and the said Barnabe for the better perfourmance of such order as touching the premisses shall be taken betwene them by the said arbitratours shall on either partie on this side the fifth of March next comyng, put into thandes of the said arbitratours such and so many pledges as the same arbitratours shall nominatte, require and accepte as sufficient on either partie, and advertise if eny default shall be then made by eny of those parties in not bringing those pledges on this side the daie afore prefixed.

And upon the pledges as aforesaid beeing receyved, the said arbitratours to fyvyshe and publishe theire order made in the premisses betwene the saide parties by the xxth of Marche, next comyng, and furthwith then to certifie us the lorde deputye of the same.

And where there is clayme made by the saide Occarall to the said castle of Ballaghmore, nowe in the possession of the saide sir Barnabe, it is also ordered by us, the saide lorde deputye that the said sir Barnabe shall contynewe in the quiet possession thereof without eny the interrupcion, molestaicion or impediment of the said Occarall or eny of his or eny other by his or theire procuramente till upon the further opening of that variance by the saide Occarall at this bourse and the matter throughtlic herd and discussed the right and title of that enkle with the appurtenances so in variance made he by us, the saide lorde deputye and the rest of her majesties counsell here, further ordered and adjudged.

And that furthermore as well the saide Occarall, for him and his seruauntes tenantes and followers or eny others to be by him or them procured, as also the saide sir Barnabe, for his owne behaulf and for his fithers partie and theire seruauntes, tenantes and followers or eny others by his or theire proerenmentes, shall well and trewlic on eche syde one to the other observe and kepe her majesties peace and not to attempte on either syde eny revenge or breche of that her majesties peace for eny cause or matter whatsoever.

And to the dewe and faithfull observacion thereof the said Occarall and the said sir Barnabe have undertaken the same before us, the said lorde deputye, by theire handes layed or geven in the hande of us, the lorde deputye, aforesaid.

[CLXV.]—At Sainet Sepulchres, nigh Dublin, the xxth of February, 1565[–6]:

The said daie and yeaer appered before us, the lorde deputye, Nicholas Harbart, esquier and Hengh MacShane, chief of his nation, agynst whome the same Nicholas objecting the matters of the peyne lately taken from sir Francess Herbert, knight, deceased, father to the saide Nicholas, and the murthering of certeyne the same sir Francess men and chardgiug further the said Hengh MacShane with other sondry injuries and wronges:

It is with thassent of those parties, indifferentlie electing and chosing arbitrators, that is to saie the said Nicholas, for his parte, chusing Henry Cowley, esquier, and Meilor Hussey, gentleman, and the said Heugh Mac Shane electing for his parte Fraunces Cosby, esquier, and Ony Mac Hengh that the same arbitrators or euy two of them, whereof one to be of the saide Nicholas parte and the other of the parte of the said Hugh MacShane, meeting together on this side the last of Marche next comyng, at Cariwyn Earle, shall order and determinye so muche of the said mattors in variance as shall by them be founde knownen or proved to touch or concerne the person only of the said Hugh. Whereunto the same Hugh hath fyrmely promised to stand and the same order to performe :

1565-6.

And what further in the behalfe nforesayd shall be found knownen or proved by the said arbitrators aginst any others under the same Hughes fol. 211. rule the same to be certifed by the daie nforesaid to us, the said lorde deputie and counsell, that we make thereou take suche further order as to us shall be thought expedient.

[CLXVI.]—At Saynet Pulchers, the xxth of February, 1565[-6] :

Upon the variances herde before us, the lorde deputie, as well on the behalfe of Arte Omollo, chief of his nation, touching the taking of a certeyne distresse of late in the saide Omolloys countrey by Cullagh MacTurelagh, one of the captens of her majesties gallowglasse (in respecte of bonnagh then by him demaunded) and not denyed by the said Callagh :

As also on the behalfe of the said Callagh complayning also aginst the said Omolloye for a prey by him lately taken from the said Callagh, and likewise by the said Omolloy not denyed :

It is ordered by us, the said lorde deputie, with thassentes of the said Omolloy and the said Callagh, that the mattors of those two causes betwene the said Omolloy and Callagh some variance and the restitucion and recompences on ech of theire behalffes to be made one to the other shall be ordered and determinyd by Fraunces Cosby, Henry Cowley, and Nicholns Harbert, esquiers, joynly, on this side the viii of Aprill next comyng. And for that purpose then to assemble theunselfes and mete at Castle Gasshill in Ophalye, and there diligently to employe there best endevors and travaile to the ordering and determinyng of those variances and to advertise us, the lorde deputie, of theire order therein to be taken by the feast of Ester next comyng.

And that furthermore, if they the said commissioners shall fynde that the said Callagh for any respecte or cause shall, over and above the distresse by him taken from the said Omolloy, be ordered to make any restitucion or recompence, that the same shall be defunkled upon suche the bonnagh as the same Omolloy is ordered by us to pay unto the said fol. 211b. gallowglasse.

[CLXVII.]—At Dublin the xxth of February, 1565[-6] :

Wher Occarall, chief of his nation, hath by former warrant to him addressed from the lorde justice and counsell been willed and commaunded to yeld and paie unto the captens of her majesties gallowglasse one quarter of a yernes bonnagh, the last year graunted for sixe shire sparses of gallowglasse, so rated upon the said Occarall and his countrey, by warrant as aforesaid :

1565-6.

And the same Occarall, being nowe present here before us, the lord deputie, and alleging himself and those under his rule inhabiting to be farr unhable, in respects of theire greate povertie and decayes in the same his contrey happened, to satisfie that bonnagh according as the same was by the said warrant graunted and humble prayeng a mytigacion thereof:

It is ordered hy us the lord deputie with the expresse consentes and assentes of the captens of the saide gallowglasse, here also present, for the causes above rehersed and their good considernacions moving us, the said lord deputie, hereunto that for this one tyme onely the said Occarall, is full satisfaction of the bonnagh aforesaid, shall content and paye to the saide captens of the gallowglasse on this side Whitsondale next comyng, at the forte in Leix, seaven hundredre markes current money of this realme to be answered and paid in kyne by the same Occarall in manner following, that is to say:

The one haufle thereof incalf kyne, at the rate of twentie six shillinges eight pence for every of those incalf kyne, and the rest in other kyne not being in calf kyne, at the rate of thirten shillinges fower pence for every of the same kyne not being incalf kyne. Provdyde alwaie that the said Occarall shall not by this our order hereafter in any wise [—]¹ to paye bonnagh at any lesse quanttie or other lesser rate then as by indenture of recorde remayning he hath covenanted and is holden to psie and answer to her majestie xxiv. of February 1565:

A lettere issued to Omagher to contribute to Occarall, as hath been woxed, the thirde parte of the said bonnagh as the said rates are for this tyme rated and mitigated.

fol. 212b.

[CLXVIII.]—At Saynet Pulchers, nigh Dublin, the xxvii of Febrary, 1565[—6]:

Upon the hering of the complaints of sir Edmond Butler, knight, and of Oliver Fitzgarald, gentleman, one against the other, put upp before us, the lord deputie, being for the present occupied with other matters of weightie importance and entending shortly to trouell on our apoynted journey to the parties of Leynster and others the shires nere adjoyninge, for the causes of her majesties service:

It is therefore considered and ordered by us, the said lord deputie, that those complaynantes so moved by the parties aforesaid one against the other, and before us depending; shall have contynuance in the same state as now they stand until the fyret day of the next terme, and then to be further herd, considered and ordered as justice shall requier:

And that presently as well the said sir Edmonde Butler as also the same Oliver Fitzgarald shall be bounde severally with good snerties in recognizance of fyve hundredre poundes to be knoledged by them severally to her majesties use, that is to say, the said sir Edmond with condicione to appere here before us, the saide lord deputie, on the said fyrist daie of the next terme, and in the meane tyme to observe her majesties peace for him and his or any others by his procurement as well towradres the said Olyver, his seruantes, tenantes and followers as also towradres Fraunces Randall, gentleman, and that the same sir Edmond furthermore presentlie, upon his repaire home, shall without delay make full restitucion to the said Oliver of the demandes by him complayned on and not denied by the said sir Edmond or so satisfie him for the same as no further complaing be theron made before us:

¹ Blank in MS.

And the said Oliver with condiccion also for like apparaunce on the daie aforesaid and to observe for him and his or eny others by his procurement likewise her majesties peace towairies the said sir Edmond, his servanates, tenantes and followers and to make such restitucion to the said sir Edmond of his demaundes which he by his complaynte demaundeth against the said Oliver and by him denied; as uppou further proof to be made before us the said sir Edmond shall by us, the said lorde deputy, be ordered or adjudged. And that as well the said sir Edmonde as the said Oliver after their appaurneance so made shall not departe the cittie of Dublin withoute the especiall lycense obteyned of us, the said lorde deputye.

1565-6.

[CLXIX.]—At Arcloo,¹ the xiith of March, 1565[–6]:

fol. 21a.

Wheare advertisement hath been given us, the lorde deputie, that contrary former order taken betwene Hugh MacShane, beeing here theu present, and Nicholas Harbert, esquier, the same Heugh bath made defaulte, and hath not brought in by the fyrist of March, according that former order, Feagh MacHugh, Shane Coge Bewrke, Tirrelagh MacTeige etroib and Cahir Carragh MacDowlen Oburne, as pledges to the handes of the arbitratours betwene them chosen, by the fyrist of March last past, and the said Heugh MacShane, uppon that advertisement, cauled to answer and alleging that he understande those pledges to have been brought to us, the lorde deputie, when we should requier them and not otherwisa and so thereby mistoke the order aforesaid:

It is therefore nowe ordered that the said Hugh MacShane shall by Lowe Souday, next comyng, bring to us, the saide lorde deputie, at Dublin, the pledges abovo named to abyde such order as then we, the lorde deputie, shall take with them in the behauulf aforesaid.

[CLXX.]—At Arcloo, the xiith of March, 1565[–6]:

fol. 213a.

Upon the hering of the complaynt before us exhibited by Owen O'Dowle MacBryan, sonne to Bryan O'Dowle McYnerse against Morrough McDowle, of Ballenvallagh, for the killing of the said Bryan, father to the said complaynant, and other matter of losses, damages therein demaunded against the said Morrough: and the said Morrough humblie submytting himself to us, the lorde deputie, and being receaved into her majesties grace:

It is ordered and agreed by thassent of both the said parties and the playnif, both as touching the advantage of any appelle for his fathers said death to be prosecuted against the said Morrough, and also for all other matters, controversies, strifes or demaundes from the begynning of the world unto the daie of the date hereof, moved, arisen, styrred or depending betwene either of the said parties ech against the other that they shall abide, perfourme, and obey therin such order, arbitrament, or determynacion as Robert Pipho, William Basnett, Hugh MacShane, and Tibbott MacMorrishe (arbitrators indifferently chosen betwene the said parties) shall arbitrate, order or determyne on this side the feast of Penthecost next comyng:

And it is further ordered that Lucas Othowle and the saide Tibbott Mac Morrishe shall furthwith be bounde to her majestie by wai of recognizauance before her majesties justice of her chief bench, to be taken in one hundredth poundes, aswell for the good behaviour and

¹ Arklow. Wicklow.

1565-6. abering of the said Morrogh bensfourth towardes all her majestie's liege people, as also to bring fourth the body of the said Morrogh on the day of the feast aforesaid, or sooner if they shall so be required before us, the said lorde deputie and counsell, whereby the said Morrogh shall therenpon take knowledge of the order passed by the arbitrament aforesaid and farther assure the playntiff for the performance of the same.

fol. 214. [CLXXI.]—Apud Dregbedau, die Martis, decimo sexto, videlicet, die Julii, 1568, anno regni regie Elizabeth octavo:

1566. H. Sydney.—It is concluded by us the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names be hereunto subscribed, (the rest beeng uppon reasonable exenses, and otherwise in service of her majestie absent.) That for the service of her highnes, and quyet and defence of this realme and of her majesties subiectes of the same there shall be a generall hostyng proclaymed after the old custome by wrytte, for six weekes at the rate of three plowland to a carte. The same to begin the xvth of Augste next to come, and to assemble the same day at such place as the lorde deputie shall apoynte, with the risyng owt of the countrey requisite to the same.

Adam Armanhanus.—H. Midensis.—Jenico, vic. of Gormanston.—Christopher Delvyn.—R. Trimleiston.—T. Louithe.—Crystofer Howth.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—Thomas Cusake.—N[icholas] Bagenall.—Henry Draycott.—Francis Agarde.

fol. 215.^c

[CLXXII.]—At Dublin, the ixth of Aprill, 1568, in the castell chamber there:

Memorandum: That day appering before the lorde deputie and counsell as well the right hononble Gerald, erle of Desmodad, as also sir Morrice Fitzgerald of the Deassy, knight, lately in this realme arryved, and after delivery made by the said erle of her majesties letteres to the said lorde deputie and counsell, wherein her highnes plasure is signified as touching the variaunces and demaundes betwene the said erle and the said sir Morrice:

It is for the present ordered that as well the said erle as also the said sir Morrice shall be bound prently in recognizance severally to be taken of them to her majesties use in the somme of one thousand pounds currant money of this realme, to observe her majesties peace betwene them to and towardes the other and to and towardes the seruauntes, tenantes and followers belonging to either of them:

And that as well the said erle as also the said sir Morrice, within xiiiij dais next ensueng the date hereof shall inlidge and sett at libertie all such prisoners as hath been at any tyme within twelve montheis last past, taken aswell on the behalfe of the said erle or eny others under his rule, being the said sir Morrice[s] seruauntes, tenantes or followers, as also on the behalfe of the said sir Morrice or eny other for him, being seruauntes, tenantes or followers to the said erle and to accounte and discharge prently all and every such the suerties and theire bandes as have been or are bounde or have undertaken for eny rumpson of eny those prisoners on ech partie or behalfe to be paid or unanswered. And if such rumpson as alredy hath been exacted or received by any of those parties on eny prisoner so taken within the

¹ Mar-kal of the army in Ireland.

² Fol. 214b. is blank.

time aforesaid, to abide the sayn on the further order of the said lorde
deputy in that behalff hereafter to be taken.

1566.

And that aswell the said erle as also the said sir Morrice shall
personally appere at Youghall, before the said lorde deputy upon his
lordshippe next repaire thither and there not to departe without the
speciall license of the said lorde deputie, till that there upon the further
bering and deloing of the originall causes of the variance between the fol. 215b.
parties aforesummed, growen and arisen within the tyme before lymyted
and their profis on eche syde al-o berde which are ordered by this our
order to be in the meane tyme produced and examined before sir
Warham Sentleger, knight, and the rest of her majesties commissioners,
being presentlly reparied into the parties of Mounster for the stablishement
of the good order and quiet in those parties.

Further order upon those variances may be taken and established as
by the lorde deputie and counsell shall be thought mete according her
majesties said pleasure signified unto them in that behalff.

[CLXXXIII. 1.]—At Kylkenny, on Saturday the xxiiith of Marche, 1565-6.
1565[—6] :

fol. 216.

It is ordered by the lorde deputie and counsell, upon the bering of
the complayntes as well on the behalff of the lorde baron of Donboyne
against Piers Butler of the Grallagh, his brother and Patricke Shurlog,
esquier, as also on the behalff of the same Piers, the said Patrick and
others, the freholders or inhabitants of the cantred of the Tryem-
neansghe against the said lorde baron of Donboyne, there severally
exhibited, and the several answers thereon then also beeing read, that
bothe for because the shorte abode of us, the said lorde deputie, here
and the conveniencie of tyme and place hath not served to the orderly
lyai-shing or de-ciding of those variances that the same complayntes
with the said several answers thereunto shall be further referred
upon the further proof thereon to be had on eche parties behalff to the
order and determinacion of sir Warham Sentleger, knight, and the
rest of the commissioners nowe apointed to reprise into Mounster for
the establishment of the better good quiet in those parties:

And that aswell the said lorde baron of Donboyne, for the good
observacion of her majesties peace to be well and truly observed and
kept by his lordshippe, his tenantes servantes and followers to and
towards the erle of Desmound, his servantes, tenantes, and followers
and the freholders under his lordshippe rule, and likewise that the
same lorde baron shall quietly permaytt the said Patricke Shurlog or his
sufficient deputie to exercise his office as sheriff within that the countie
or libertie of Typperarie so long as he shall be thereunto authord
and that the same lorde baron hensforth shall not use or enterteyn
any other or more nomber of gallawglasse, harq-bunters, horse-men or
kerne then by former order hath been appoynted and allowed from this
bordre to be kepte enterteyned or used by his lordshippe excepte here-
after by this bordre he shall therein further be lycensed upon especiall
occasion :

As also that the said Peires Butler and the sayde Patricke Shirloge
and either of them for them selves their servantes, tenantes and
followers, for the like observacion of her majesties peace to and towards
the said lorde baron of Donboyne, his kynesmen, servantes, tenantes
and followers and the rest of the freholders and the inhabitants under fol. 216b.
his lordshippe rule shall be also severally hounde to her majestie in
fyve hundredth poundes apee by recognizance, orderly to be recognized
for that purpose.

1565-6.

And further that either personally shall appere at Dublin on the fyrist day of the next terme and thence not to depart without lycense of us the said lorde deputie but to attend the further order of this board to be taken for the further quiet and redyng to good agrément and confirmytie the above named the baron of Donboyne and the said Piers and Patrick, nowe at this present resting so in variance and as yett unreconciled, and that the said lorde baron, Piers Butler and Patrick Shurloge ne eny or either of them shall departe the said towre of Kilkenny till they have orderly, as afore is ordered, recognized sevall the recognizance as afore expressed before her majesties commissioners here now remayning.

[CLXXIII. 2.]—xxiiith March, 1565[–6] :

The within named lorde baron of Donboyne, Piers Butler of the Grullah, esquier, and Patrick Shurloge, esquier, hath confessed severally to owe her majestie fyve hundred pounds, as within ys ordered, uppon condicione to performe on either their behalffes the order of the lorde deputie and counsell within specified before her Majesties commissioners.—

John Plunckett.—Henry Draycott.—Luke Dillon.

fol. 217.

[CLXXIV.]—The true copie of the letters sent unto the lorde deputie :

1566.

My humble duty premissed: I have received your lordshippes letters on Monday last past, which daie, being ryding one of my young horses, had a falle and strayned my legge and thiking that I had no harme thought a rodyn yesterday to accomplishe your lordshippes will but for that my leige is not as yet well recovered I have sent your lordshippe my servaunt Hossey to understand your lordshippe further pleasure and if it be for any weightie matters as some as I fele myself well at eyse, I will do your lordshippe commaundment.

I have sent your lordshippe Lysagh Omore and Caeyr Omore, whereof one of them is to be deliuyerd unto your lordshippe in a hand lock, which your lordshippe maye retourne unto agayne, and, God willing, he shall be safly kept.

And so I take my leave, wissing your lordshippe helth with increase of honor.

From Rathshangann the xth of Apprill, 1566, your lordshippes assuryd to commaund,

G. Kyldare.

To the right honorable and my very good lorde, my lorde deputie, gyve this.

fol. 217b.

[CLXXV.]—At Kylmayneham, on Thursday the xith of Apprill, 1566 :

The same daie and in the place aforesaid came before the lorde deputie Lysagh MacKedagh Omore, the elder brother, and Cahier MacKedagh Omore, the younger brother, humblie uppon theire knees subenyting themselves to the said lorde deputie and made humble petition to be received under her majesties grace and protection, and promising and understanding bensfourth to become of good behavior and lyve as her majesties good and loyal subjects :

The said Lisagh, the elder brother, with the expresse assent and consent of the said Cahier, his younger brother, hoth in perffourmance of the said promise and undertaking and also that the same Lisagh

duriag his libertie nowe gruunted and that such his servaunte or late followers as he shall allure bothe to dwell with him or to manure and bring goodes and cattellis to suche portion of land as the said lorde deputie, uppon further deliberacion and advise, shall assigne unto the said Lysaghe, shall likewise he and coutynue of good behavior; and the same Lysaghe to aunswer also for eny their factes bensforthe or to present theire bodies before the said lorde deputie, did put the same Cahier into the handes of the said lorde deputie into a hand locke to remayne as pleedge for the trewe observacion of the premisses and appone eny defaulte or breche to happen in the behaulf aforesaid the same Cahier to be ordered at the will and pleasure of the said lorde deputie:

Whereupon the said Cahier was receaved as pleadge in hand by the said lorde deputie for perfourmance of the premisses aforesaid, and for the alvoydng of the said Cahiers further chardges if he shulde have been commyted to the castell of Dnblin, there to be kepte in safetie, (and former request in this heahsulf beeng made by the erle of Kyldare to have the custody of him) the same Cahier was presently by the said lorde deputie delvyvered in hand to Meylor Hussey, gentleman, steward to the erle of Kyldare, who received him in charge as her majesties pynscoer, ymmediately to be brought and presented to the sayd erle and under his lordeshippes chardge and saulf custody to remayne and be fol. 217* kept as pledge for the causee aforesaid and to he forthcoming when the said lorde deputie shall demandnd him.

[CLXXVI.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

Upon the hering of sondry complayntes aswell on the behaulf of Teige MacWilliam OKelley agaynst the right honorable Richard, erle of Clauricard, as also on the behaulf of the same erle against the said Teige, one against the other, severally propounded and especiall of the matter of the praye lately taken by the said erle from the said Teige of the valem, as he complayneth, of two hundredth poundes, besydes the imprisoament of the same Teiges wiffe and his eldest sonne, now beeng in haad with the said erle:

It is ordered and decreed, with thassemnt of the said erle, that ymmediatly upon his repaire home from this the towne of Dondalk he shall release and putt at libertie Sabyne,¹ the wiffe of the said Teige, and make restitucion of the said praye so as aforesaid taken from the same Teige MacWilliam OKelly, to the handes of the said Teige or such fol. 217*^b other person as he shall appovnte to the receipte thereof:

And for the more better deciding and ending of the rightfullness of the taking of that praye aswell as all other matters of complaynt, challenge and demaunde, which on the partie or behaulf of the said erle against the said Teige, or on the behaulf of the same Teige against the said earle, or to be objected, challenged or demanded: it is agreed, with the assent of both the said parties that the same shall be decided and ended on this side mydsomer daye next comyng after the date hereof by the archbisshopp of Tnam² the bisshopp of Clonforte and the maior of Galwaye, nowe being, yf they so can do or then indelaydly to adverteice us in whome the default is why they cannot so end or fynyshe those variances:

That therenpon to prefix to the said earle and Teige a certen daie to appere before us to abide our further order to he taken for the fynyssh-

¹ Sadhbh, Sabina.

² Thomond, MS.

1586. ing of those variances. And that the commissioners certifie us of the date if any shall by them be so prefixed :

And it is furthermore ordered by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, that for the better assurance and performacion of such the orders as either by the said commissioners or as aforesaid otherwise by us shall fortune to be taken touching any the said earles challenge or demands against the said Teige that John MacTeige OKelly, sonne to the said Teige, nowe beeing in hand with the said earle, shall be by the said earle upon his said repaire home furthwith delivered and putt into thandes and under the custody of the manor of Galwaye, to be remayning as one pledge in that behaulf till order be further addressed from us for his release.

And that also Hugh MacTeige OKelly, another soun of the said Teiges, for the like purpose as herein the earle of Kildare also hath undertaken before us, shall likewise be delivered as a pledge in like manner into the handes of us, the said lorde deputie, when we shall demande the same pledge in like manner into the custody for cause aforesaid.

Yeven at Dondalke, the third of May, 1586.

fol. 216.

[CLXXVII.]—By the lorde deputie :

Upon the hering of the complaynte of Bryan OKelly of Connacht, gentleman, against the right honorable Richard, earle of Clanricard, before us exhibited and the same earle, here then beeing present and cauled to the aunsweiring thereof, hath for aunsweire said that as touchyng the matter therein charged on Ulyke Bourke, the said earles sonne, for the killing of Hugh OKelly, sonne to the said Bryan, albeyt the same Ulyke happened to be in the company of the malefactors whiche commytyed that facte, yett the same Ulyke with his owne handes commytyed not that acte nor was, the said earle alledged, assenting thereunto, and neverthelesse the pryncipall malefactor by the earles meanes apprehended and executed for that facte, whose aunswe for the parte no manereli matter on the behaulf of the said Bryan being alleged before us to the contrary, we have accepted ¹ as sufficient to the discharage of the said Ulyke for that facte ouely.

And forasmuch as the pray taken by the said Heugh from Oconnor Dune, mencioned in the saide complaynt, is not denuyed by the said earle to be reskned and taken by the said Ulyke and his company from the said Hugh, before the tyme he was so killed, and also three horses and three habergyns :

And that moreover the rest of the matter of the said complaynt touching the praye taken by the said earle and other the burnings and spoyles by him done uppon Koghe Offillon, a tennant of the said Bryan, and averted by the said earle to be well taken by reason of slanty broken ² by the said Bryan towardes the said earle, and the said Bryan protesting contrarywise that no such slanty was by him broken but was and is to be warranted at the tyme of the supposed breach thereof by vertue of commisshion then adwarded from the late lorde justice in the causes of her majesties service with the underconstable of Athlone remayning, is presently with the assentes of the said earle and Bryan, putt to the saing of the said Koghe Offillon himself, for the more manyst declaracion of his certen losses, and the certen of the praye so from him taken by the said earle :

¹ Accepted] excepted, MS.

² In margin : "Justification of burnings and spoyles by reason of slanty broken."

fol. 216.

It is therefore by us ordered and decreed that the said earle shall make present restitucion to the said Bryan of theforesaid praye so reskued and taken from the said Heugh OKelly by the said Ullike, together with the three horses and the three habergynes aforesaid. And our further order as touching the matter of the said Koghe Offallans prey to depend in suspense¹ till the repayer of us the said lorde deputy into those parties and the sayeng knownen in that behaule of the said Koghe Offallen.

1566.

Yeven at Dondalke, the third of May, 1566.

[CLXXVIII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

fol. 219.

Wherof of long contynuance aswell in the tymes of the severall governementes of sondrye the governors of this realme, predecessors to us, the said lorde deputye, as also synce we, the same lorde deputie, have had the governement here, sondry grevouse complayntes have arisene, and been moved as touching the placing and victelling of the soldiars retayned in garrison in this realme, und divers variances by reason thereof growen betwene the same soldiars and such other persons on whome they were in tymes past and nowe are so cessed and placed, (over and besydes the gret naredynes and discomodite for reddy service) insomuch as beeng at cease and dispersed in sondry countres, farr distant one from another, they mought not easely, aptlye or comodiously (euy soleyn or present occasion serving for service) be togethers in redynes assembled; whereby greate hindrance huth arisen and doth accewe in the marshall scrvice and affaires of this realme :

It ys therefore condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the said lorde deputie and those of her majesties said counsell, whose names are bereunto signe, for the better ease of the parties so greved, and the soldiars for her majesties service to be in the more and better redynes, that two hundredth and fyfty fotemen of her majesties retynue here, such as the said lorde deputie shall please to appoynt, shall be placed and cessed in suche towles nigh to the borders for occasion of her majesties service as to the said lorde deputies discretion shall seeme fytest, and so to remayne and contynue from the fyrist day of May last past till the last of September next comyng.

And for that the exilitie of those soldiars interteyementes is such as with respecte had of payeing owte thereof for theire vicielles, and otherwise therewithall also to furnishe them selfes with competent appurrell and municion, will not suffice or arrise to the sunswering of that charge so long as they shall be so remayning and placed in the townes nigh the borders, as aforesaid, wen have agreed and concluded also for the better ease of the countrey which shuld so have borne them to cease, that a certeyne overplus² of fower pence per diem for the better mayntenance or increase of the entertaynement or wages of every the aforesaid two hundredth and fyfth fotemen so being placed on the borders aforesaid, fol. 219b. whilst during the tyme as aforesaid, they shall be there remayning, shall be rated, levied, and contributed on the severall counties of Wexford, Kildare, Dubliu, Meth and Westmeth, on this syde the fyret of October next commyng by such person and persons as thereunto the said lorde deputie, [by] warrant under his hand signed, shall apoynt and anchorise :

The devicion or allotment whereof is by us referred to sir John Plonkett, knight, sir Robert Dillon, knight, sir Thomas Cusacke, knight, and

¹ Suspense] suspecte, MS.

² In margin : "An increase of fourpence per diem upon the country to eche of the soldiars lying upon the borders."

1566. James Barnswell, esquier, or euy thre of them, to be made and fynysched by the twelveth daie of July, next ensueng :

And the county of Lowth, wheroun the marshall with his band of horsemen and theire horses, are presently cessed and placed; and also the countie of Catherlagh, whiche also is chardged with the cesse of horsemen under the leading of capten Heron, and belonging to the howse of Lawghlyn, clerely to be exempted owt and from the same contriucion and therwithall in euywise not to be chardged, for the considerations before rehersed.

Yeoven at Dublin, the xxiith of May, 1566.

fol. 220.

[CLXXIX.]— Hec indentura, facta decimo septimo die Junii, anno Domini, secundum computacionem Anglicane ecclesie, millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo sexto [1580], inter Omolaghlyn, eue nationis principalem, ex una parte, et Joannem MacCoughlan, filium Maccoughlan, eue nationis nunc etiam principalis, partem se facientem pro eodem patre suo et liberis tenentibus patrie sue, ac de ad infrascripta sistendo, ex parte altera, testatur qualiter prefati Omolaghlyn et Joannes MacCoughlan, die et anno predictis, coram nobis personaliter constituti, eidem Omolaghlyn congoestus est quod prefatus Maccoughlan, ejus ut pretendebatur sequax, vi atque injuria ob eo per longom temporis cursum detinuit non solum quendam annalem redditum daodecum marcara, ¹ (quem redditum antecessores predicti Maccoughlan, prefati conquerentis, antecessoribus solvere usitati sunt) verum etiam expensas patrie predictae pro virtualibus ibidem sumendis quolibet anni quarterio pro viginti et octo horis, totiens quotiens, ejusdem Omolaghlyn antecessoribus vel sibimet ipso visum fuerat:

Necnon surrectionem sive evocationem centum turbariorum super et extra eandem patriam ad libitum conquerentis evocandorum:

De quibus premissis antecessores prefati Omolaghlyn, tempora a quo memoria hominum non existit, possessionati fuere et per eundem Omolaghlyn coram nobis odivanc allegatum fuit:

Ad que predictus Joannes MacCoughlan, ex parte predicti patris sui aliorumque dictorum liberorum tenentium patrie predicti, pro quibus idem Joannes in hac parte stare et respondere coram nobis subscriptus est, ut adhuc affirmabatur respondendo dixit clamorem prefati Omolaghlyn in premissis minns justum fore, allegans initium demandorum predictorum hactenus vi et injuria atque manu fortis antecessorum prefati Omolaghlyn incepsum usurpatoque titulo usitatum fuisse et esse, neque enim aliquo recto jure stabilitum, quodque ex pretextu et occasione predictus Maccoughlan, pater predicti Joannis, redditum predictum, ut prefertur per dictum Omolaghlyn clamatum per spacium sexdecem annorum ultime preteritorum solvere renuit et omnino recusavit:

De quibus tamen controversis et demandis omnibus et singulis partibus litigantes prenominate ex suis unanimis et voluntariis conseosibus et assensibus submiserunt se arbitrio sive ordinacione nostri domini deputati reliquorumque hic sive majestatis a consiliis quoque modo fiendo: et habita superinde per nos dictum dominum deputatum et consilium matura deliberacione, perpendentesque consuetudinem predictam de expensis patrie predicti Maccoughlan sive virtualibus super eandem modo et forma praeccitatis sumendis, irritam, invalidam, casam et anno vacuum et vetitam de jure hujus regni fuisse et esse sive fore debere:

¹ In margin: "For Omolaghlyn, for nine markes, Irish, chiefe rent upon Macoghlan."

Necon surrectionem sive evocationem turbiorum dictorum in forma predicta per ipsum Omolaghlyn clamatum et petitum alicui tali subdito sue majestatis haud convenire seu aliquem talem regalem usum vendicare et propterem quod predictus Johannes Macconghlan haud negare nequit, quin quod predictus redditus aliquibus temporibus predictos sexdecim annos precedentibus solvebatur predicti Omolaghlyn predecessoribus, quamvis tamen (ut idem Johannes asserit) minus juste.

Nos, dominus deputatus, ac reliqui sue majestatis a consiliis, quorum nomina presentibus subscriptis, ad refellendum controversias quaecunque circa premissis inter partes predictis quomodolibet exortas, notas, sive pudeentes indiscussas, per hunc nostram sentenciam sive hoc nostrum finale decretum quam sive quod ferimus et pro mulgamus in his scriptis :

Decernimus, declaramus et pronunciamus et adjudicamus predictam Macconghlan, seu nationis nunc principalem, et successores et heredes suos de cetero et imperpetuum ab omni et omnimodo servitio prefato Omolaghlyn, nunc sue nationis principali, seu successoribus vel heredibus suis quorundam impendendo et ab omni clamore pro eodem liberos et immunes imperpetui fore et esse, atque ab omnibus impositionibus presentes specificatis :

Quodque prefatus Omolaghlyn seu successores vel heredes sui predictum Macconghlan, heredes seu successores suos, ratione alieni prescripcionis sive preteriti consuetudinis ut sequentia sive sequaces suos vel aliquas imposiciones prelibatas seu aliquam partem corundam exigere, clamare sive vendicare minime debent ut debeat aliqualiter, sed ab omni clamore inde totaliter sint exclusi :

Et quod solummodo prefatus Macconghlan et successores sui tenentur imperpetuum per presentes solvere prefato Omolaghlyn, seu heredibus fol. 221. vel successoribus suis, quendam annuitatem sive aunumlem redditum novem marciorum legulis monete Hibernie, ad duos anni terminos, videlicet, ad festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli et Pasche annuum per equales porciones, intra unam mensam proxime sequentem quolibet festum festorum predictorum solvendam, prima enim solvione inde incipienda ad festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proxime futurum, pro omnibus servitiis, clamore et demandis quibuscumque.

In cuius rei testimonium tam partes predicti hisce indenturis sigilla sua alternatim apposuerunt, quam etiam nos, dominus deputatus, et reliqui a consiliis presentibus nomina nostra subscriptissimus in majorem fidem et testimonium omnium et singulorum premissorum :

Apud Dublin, die et anno prius praecepsatis.

[CLXXX.]—The generall hostyng northwardre agayust Shane
Oneill, sett fourth by the right honorable sir Henry Sydney, fol. 221b.
knight of the noble order of the garter, lorde president of
Wales and marchesse thereof, lorde deputy generall of this
realme of Irelande the —¹ of —² and contynuyng
for —³ dayes:

A note wheareby the shireff of the countie of Dublin shall knowe and
warne suche persons as shall sett fourth to this hosting and howe :

Dublin :—The barony of Balrothery :

John Cardiff of Turvy	-	-	-	-	i archer on horseback.
James Barnewell of Brynmore	-	-	-	ii archers	"
Christofer Barnewell of Gracediew	-	-	iv	"	"
Richard Fynglasse of Westplestone	-	-	i	archer	"

^{1, 2, 3} Blank in MS.

1465.	Robert Prestone of Balmadon, to sett fourthe	-	-	ii archers on horseback.
	Walter Cruce of the Nell	-	ii	"
	Travers of Ballykey in person, and	-	ii	"
	Nicholas Stokes of Knockengen in person, and	-	i archer	"
	Thomas Fitzsymoades of Cerduff	-	ii archers	"
	Bartholomewe Bathe of Laundeston in person	-	i archer	"
	Mathewe Begge of Boranstone	-	i	"
	William Conran of the Corragh, in person	-	i	"

The summe of this baronye amounteth to $\frac{1}{2}$ cartes, which cartes
were converted into garrons, after the rate of five garrons to every
carte and to every five garrons three hable men to dryve them.

fol. 222.

The barony of Cullooke:

The lorde of Howth in person	-	-	vi archers on horseback.	
William Talbot of Malahide, in person	-	iv	"	"
The baron Bathe of Dromconagh	-	iii	"	"
John Plunckett of Donshogheley	-	iii	"	"
Nicholas Hollywood of Tartayne	-	iii	"	"
Robert Tailor of Swerdeles, in person	-	ii	"	"
Patricke Russell of the Senton	-	-	i archer	"
Bartholomewe Russell of Feltrym and his brother, James Plunckett, in person	-	-	i	"
Thomas Wiccombe of Drynan in person	-	-	ii	"
William Blackeney of Rigkynchorde, in person	-	-	i	"
Putricke Caddell of Caddelstone	-	-	i	"
Christopher Foster of Killogh	-	-	i	"
Emery Howthe of Killester	-	-	i	"
Markes Barnewell of Donbroo	-	-	i	"
Walter Golding of the Grange, in person	-	i	"	"

The summe of this baronye amounteth to $\frac{1}{2}$ cartes (fredeomes
except) which was converted into garrons, as is aforesaid.

The barony of Newcastle:

The archibisshopp of Dublin	-	-	viii archers on horseback.
Edward Barnewell of Dromnagh, in person	-	i archer	"
William Sarsfeld of Lucane	-	i	"
Robert Talbott of Belgar, in person	-	ii archers	"
Ales of Palmerston	-	-	i archer
Richard Talbott of Templeoge	-	-	i
The portreff of the Newcastle	-	-	i

The summe of this baronye amounteth to $\frac{1}{2}$ cartes converted as
aforesaid into garrons.

fol. 222b.

The barony of Castell Knocke:

Simond Luttrell of Lutrelston	-	-	ii archers on horseback.	
Bartholomew Dillon of Cappoke	-	ii	"	"
Thomas Bealing of Stradbally	-	ii	"	"
Roger Fynglase of Porterston in person	-	ii	"	"

The summe of the cartes of this baronye amounteth to $\frac{1}{2}$ the
same converted as aforesaid into garrans.

1, 2, 3, 4 Blank in MS.

The barony of Rathedowne :

1566.

The Lady Travers¹ of Monkton - - iv archers on horseback.
 Thomas Fitzwilliams of Meryon, in person ii " "

This barony amounteth to cartes levied alwaies in moaney and to this
 hosting was not ceased but did answer the marche cariage.

Meith.—The barony of Dulike :

The lorde vicecounte of Gormanston - - viii archers on horseback.

Darcy of Platen, in person - - iii " "

James Aylmer, in person, of Dolardiston - - ii " "

Oliver Darcy, in person - - i archer "

Talbott of Dardeston - - iii archers "

Caldell of the Nall, in person - - ii " "

Bryte of Tullocke, in person - - ii " "

Feld of Payneston, in person - - i archer "

Thomas Darcy, in person - - i " "

Hamling of Smythstone, in person - - i " "

Whyte of Flemington - - i " "

Sarsfield² of Sarfieldstone - - i " "

Butte of Colpe - - i " "

fol. 223.

The summe of this barony amounteth to —³ cartes and the same,
 converted as aforesaid, into gartans, after the rate above lymyted.

The barony of Skryne :

The lorde of Killene, the lorde of Donsany, with the
 rest of the Plunckettes, in person - - xxiii horsmen.

Nicholas Nugent - - - - iii archers on horseback.

Mr. Draycott - - - - i archer "

Sir Thomas Cusacke of Lesmollen, in
 consideracion of his absence, but - - iii archers "

Sir Christofer Chever of Maston - - iii " "

Butte of Raphecke, in person - - iii " "

Kent of Daneston - - ii " "

Cusake of Gerardeston, in person - - ii " "

Thomas Dillon of Ryverston - - iii " "

Peter Dillon - - - - i archer "

Tencarde of Castelton, in person - - i " "

The portriff of Skryne - - - - i " "

The summe of this barony amounted to —⁴ cartes to be converted
 into garans, as aforesaid.

The barony of Ratowthe :

fol. 223b.

Barnewell of Kilbrye, in person, with - - i archer on horseback.

Berforde of Kilrowe - - - - i " "

Talbott of Robarteston - - - - ii archers "

Ivers of Donshaghlen - - - - i archer "

Weasely of the Blackehall - - - - i " "

The summe of this barony amounteth to —⁵ cartes, converted as
 aforesaid into garrons.

¹ See Chartularies of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin, Rolls series, 1884, ii. xxxviii, xliv.

² In margin : " Within edge."

³, ⁴, ⁵ Blank in MS.

1586.

The barony of Donboyne:

Phepo of the Rowan, yf he have a fredeome	-	-	-	i archer on horseback.
Fraunces Delahide	-	-	i	"
The barony is in the [w]hole but three cartes, which, converted into garrans, after the rate abovesaid, make fifteen garrans.				"

The rysing owe of Westmest:

The lorde of Delven; the Nugentes of the half haronye of Fower	-	-	-	xx horsemen,
The Tuutes ¹	-	-	-	vi "
The Tirreilcs	-	-	-	vi "
For Ferhill	-	-	-	vi "
Petites	-	-	-	iiii "
Dallameres	-	-	-	iiii "
The Nangelles and Ledwidiches	-	-	-	ii "
The Daltons	-	-	-	vi "
The Dillons	-	-	-	vi "

The baronys of Dece and Moyfenraghe:

The baron of Galtrym, in person	-	iii	archers on horseback.	
Barnewell of Arrotesten, in person	-	ii	"	"
James Dowdall	-	ii	"	"
Delahide of Moyglare, in person	-	ii	"	"
Wesley of the Denger, in person	-	iii	"	"
Burtholemewe Cusake	-	i	archer	"
Flemyng of Derpatricke in person	-	i	"	"
Meiler Hussey	-	ii	archers	"
Delahide of Asyc in person	-	i	archer	"

The summe of these two baronys amounteth in the hole to ² cartes as aforesaid.

The barony of Lun:

Lynch of Dunnore	-	-	i archer on horseback.	
Rocheford of Keranston in person	-	i	"	"
The portriff of Athelboye	-	iii	archers	"
Barnabe Skynloke	-	ii	"	"

The summe of this barony amounteth to ³ cartes converted as aforesaid.

The barony of the Novan:

The bisshopp of Meth	-	-	viii archers on horseback.	
The lorde of Trymleston	-	vi	"	"
The baron of Novan	-	iii	"	"
The baron Dillon	-	ii	"	"
Rocheforde of Kilhryde	-	iiii	"	"
Michell Cusake, in person	-	ii	"	"
Ivers of Ratayne	-	i	archer	"
The portriff of Trym	-	iii	archers	"
The portriff of the Novan	-	iiii	"	"
Teling of Mullagha, in person	-	i	archer	"
Hill of Alenston, in person	-	i	"	"
Missett of Laskartan	-	i	"	"
Eustace of the same	-	i	"	"

The summe of this barony amounteth to ⁴ cartes, converted into garrans, as aforesaid.

¹ In margin: "This sholde have bene entred after all the baronys of the countis of Metho."

², ³, ⁴ Blank in MS.

The barony of Kenlis :

1566.

Alexander Barnewall, with the horsemen	-	-	iii horsemen.
Everarde of Randelston, in person	-	-	ii "
Mappe of Maperath, in person	-	-	i horseman.
Drake of Rahoile, in person	-	-	ii horsemen.
Benaghe of Moynaltie, for his contrey	-	-	vi "
Ledwiche of Cookestone	-	-	i horseman.
FytzJohn, Fynnston, in person	-	-	i "
The seffaigne of Keulis	-	-	ii archers on horseback.
The summe of this barony amounteth to	— ¹	cartes converted as	
afore.			

The barony of Slane :

The baron of Slane to serve to the hosting but sixe horsemen for himself, besydes the leading (if he go to the hosting) of the baronies of Slane and Margallen, and nowe for the defence of the contrey to have but his owne horsemen and his owne kerue, and the leading of the barony of Slane and to make upp sixteene horsemen and twenty-four kerue to attend uppon Thomas Flemynge of Sydone and such one as the said baron shall appoynt to wache night and daie for defence of the fol. 225. contrey with their viciellis.

Barnewell of Stockallen, in person	-	-	iii archers.
Barnewell of Roweston	-	-	ii "
Netterfeld of Dowth, in person	-	-	ii "
All the archers to be ahorzebacke.			

The halff barony of Fower :

The Plankettes	-	-	-	xxiiii horsemen.
Balfie of Galmoweston, in person	-	-	ii	"
Barnewell of Moylagh, in person	-	-	i	"
Tuyte of Baltrastyn	-	-	i	"
Summe of this barony amounteth in the whole but to	— ²	cartes,		
converted as afore, etc.				

The gentlemen of the baronye of Kells and the halff baronye of Fower to attend uppon the Plankettes, to serve to the hosting thirty-one horsemen and serving at home four score horsemen.

The baronye of Margallen to attend upon the sheriff and Patricke Cusake in the contrey double there nomber with their rituelles to lye owte night and daie, where it shall be thought requisite for the defence of the contrey.

The barony of Margallen :

Thomas Flemynge of Stephenson, sheriff, in person	-	iii horsemen.	fol. 225b.
Wbite of Clodgell, in person	-	ii	"
Veldon, in person	-	ii	"

A note whearby the sheriff of the countie of Lowth shall knowe and warne suche persons as shall sett fouth to this hosting and howe :

County of Lowth ³

The lorde Prymate	-	-	vi archers on horseback.
The lorde of Lowth, in person, with the			
Plunckettes	-	-	vi "
Taff of Cookestone, in person	-	ii	"

^{1, 2} Blank in MS.

³ In margin: "The rising owte of Uriell, at the leading of the lorde of Lowth, xxiiii horsemen to the hosting and at home double the nomber. This xxiiii horsemen is besyde the prymates companye, the townes of Dondalk and Arde."

1566.	The Dowdalles, in person	-	-	-	-	iii	horsemen,
	The Garrnons, in person	-	-	-	-	vi	"
	The Bedlowes, in person	-	-	-	-	v	"
	The Tafes, in person	-	-	-	-	vi	"
	White of Balregan	-	-	-	-	v	"
	Hadsor	-	-	-	-	v	"
	Moore of Barnemeth, in person	-	-	-	-	v	"
	White of Rochefordeston	-	-	-	-	i	"
	Clynton of the Water, in person	-	-	-	-	ii	"
	Clynton of Dromcasheen	-	-	-	-	ii	"

This shire hath no cartes but the plowelandes are alwaies accustomed to be levied in money, saving onely fower cartes owte of the barony of Ferrarde.

fol. 226.

Kildare :

The countie of Kyldare did not aunswer the accustomed caries to this hosting, for that the erle of Kildare, with the viceconnts of Baltinglas and the rest of the gentlemen of the same shire, were appoynted to attand uppon the lorde deputie.

City of Duhlin :

The cyttie of Dublin sett fourth to this hosting with threscore archers and goners, well appoynted, who nevertheles went not but remayned for the deffence of the borders.

Town of Drogheda :

The towne of Drogheda did likewise sett owte to this hosting with fortie tall ffollowes, well appoynted, who nevertheles went not but remayned for the deffence of the borders.

The rysyng owte of the Iryshe lordes and captaynes to this hosting :

Frances Agard, esquier, senesshall of the Byrnes contrey, with the gentlemen of the same, xii horsemen, xxiiii kerne.

Nicholas Heron, esquier, capten of the Cavenaghes contrey, with the gentlemen of the same, xii horse, xxx kerne.

Okarwell, with	-	-	xii	horse, xxiiii	kerne.
Magoghegan	-	-	iiii	"	xxiiii
Omoloyme, with	-	-	vi	"	xl
Omolaughlyn, with	-	-	iiii	"	xxiiii
Omadden, with	-	-	iiii	"	xii
Hagh Omadden	-	-	—	"	"
Magennesse	-	-	xii	"	xxiiii
MacMaghon	-	-	viii	"	xv
Capteyne of Ferney ¹	-	-	x	"	xxx
Savage	-	-	iiii	"	iiii
Oraley	-	-	xl	"	c

Phelmy Roo, with his accustomed owte rysing.

Ohanian, with his like rysing owte.

Magwyer, in the same sorte.

Omagher, with his accustomed rising owte.

Sir Edmond Butler, knight, for the erle of Ormounde, his brother, in person, with the same erles rising owte of horsemen and kerne, and her maesties forty kerne under the same, sir Edmondes leading.

¹ In margin 1 "By later presidents, 8 h[orse] 15 k[erne]."

The baron of Donboyne, in person, with his horsemen and kerne.

1566.

The baron of the Cahier to send his sonne or his brother to the hosting, with his accustomed rising owt of horsemen and kerne.

The baron of Upper Ossories sonne, with his horsemen and kerne, together with her majesties forty kerne under the same barons sonne, sir Baraabe Fitzpatrickes leading.

[CLXXXI.]—After our hartin commendacions to your lord- fol. 227.
shippes :

For the better defence of the severall baronys of Margallen, Kelles, and the haalf baronye of Fower, and all the whole borders of the countie of Westmeth agaynst eny of the Irischerie which heisfourth shall happen to make incursions within those lymytes, or the which otherwise do or shall annoye her majesties good subiectes inhabiting or bordering on those countynes, we have thought fitt by tenor hereof to apointe and authorise you, Chistoffer, lorde baron of Delvin, James Plunkett, lorde of Killyne, sir Oliver Plonkett, knyght, Thomas Flemyn of Stephenson, gentleman, sherif of the countie of Meth, Garrett Fay, gentleman, sherif of the countie of Westmeth, Thomas Le Strange, gentleman, Patrike Cusake, gentleman, and John Plonkett of Lowgherewe, gentleman, or eny twoo of you, of the which alwaies we woll your lordeshippe, the barone of Delvyn, to be one, as well to forsee and cause countynall watche by daye and night, bothe by horsemen and footemen, to be kepte according your good discressions in the townes and villages and other the streightes within the severall baronys and borders aforesaid for the defence thereof and the good safetie of her majesties subiectes in the same, as also for your better ease whilste ye shall intende the execucion of the said affaires, aswell as for the apprehending of eny suspectes upon occasion so serving, and for your good safetie, to resorte or enter into any castle, scituated within the lymytes of your said authorisement :

And such person or persones as you shall fynde in behalfe aforesaid offending, with your power and forces, and the power and forces within the said baronys and lymytes aforesaid to resist, prosecute, clame or followe eny the same offenders into the Irische countes and them or eny of them by yowe taken to ponyshe, correcte and plague according your discressions or according suche authoritie as eny of youwe alredy hath for the executing of the marrall lawe, and also the goodes and entrells by eny of the Irischerie to be heisfourth pased or taken from eny her majesties good subiectes out of the Englishe Pale, dwelling within the lymytes fol. 227.
aforesaid, to reskewe and recover the same, that restitucion thereon may accrue to the parties grieved accordiagly, as to the uttermost of your powers yt maye therein belongeth.

And furthermore for your better furthernace in this her majesties service and the better defence and securitie of the countrey and places aforesaid, we do also by tenor hereof geve full power and authoritie to you or eny two of yowe (of whom alwaies we woll the said baron of Delven to be one) to apoynte and commannde aswell suche archers as shall be assigned to the defencie of Kelles and the Nobber, as also all horsemen and fotemen within the circuite of your said authoritie, to be attendant on you or eny twoo of you (of whom the said barone of Delvyn alwaies to be one) from tyme to tyme, and by you to be ordered, guyded and governed as to and for the dewe executing of our iuthorisement in this our letters spesified maye be most behovefull and expedient :

1566.

And such as shall be founde in that behauulf disobedient to penyshe the same according your discressions or eny twoo of yowe, the said barone of Delven or the lorde of Killyne alwaye heeng one, willing and streightly also chardging in her majesties name all and singular her majesties officers, ministers and loving subiectes to whome in case it dothe shall or maye appertayne, as well within liberties as without, to be unto you or eny two of you (of whome the saide barone of Delver alwaile to be one) from tyme to tyme atteudint, ayding, helping and assisting as ye shal requier them, without failing thereof as they and every of them will be aunswerable to her majestie, and will avoyde her high indignacion for doing of the contrarie:

Wherefore we requier and ernestlie charge you on her majesties behalfe that ernestlie, diligently and earfuly ye intend and applie this her majesties especiall service and to employ therein the uttermost of your good endevours and trayvell, according your discressions as our ernest and very trust is reposed in you in this behauulf.

fol. 228.

Yeven at Drogheda, the 17th of July 1566.

To our loving frendes Christopher, lorde of Delvyn, James Plunket lorde Killine, sir Oliver Plunket of Rathmore, Thomas Flemyug of Stevenson, sherif of Meth; Garet Fey, sherif of Westmeth; Thomas le Strange, Patricke Cusack, John Plunkett of Lowgherewe, to eny two of them, quorum the lorde of Delvyn to he one.

A like to the barone of Slane, Thomas Flemyng of Syddan, and a thirde to be nomynated by the baron and the barone to be of the quorum only, for the barony of Slane and the borders there.

A like in effecte to the barone of Lowth, so[le]ly for the countie of Lowth and the borders there, with clause for defalte of every gentleman xl.s; of every horseman, xx.s; of every foteman, vi.s viii.d; every towneship xx.s; and the lorde of Lowth to certifie these defaltes from tyme to tyme that the forfeitures maye be levied and aunswered to the quene.

fol. 229.¹

[CLXXXII.]—At Drogheda, the iiiith of November, 1566, anno regni regine Elizabeth viii^o:

H. Sydney.—It is concluded by us, the lord deputy, and the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme, with the residue of her majesties counsall, whose names are subscribed, the rest being absent upon occasion of the qneenes majesties service, that a generall contribucion or sease be made of corne and beves, to be devideed upon the sheras and countrees as hereafter followith:

First: The countie of Duhlin to pay in wheat 400 peckes, and in malt 600 peckes, in otes one thousand peckes.

Kildare:	wheat, 400 peckes.	Malt, 600 peckes.	Otes, 1000 peckes.
Westmeth:	400	600	1000
Methe:	700	1100	1800
Kilkenny:	100	150	250
Waterforde:	100	150	250
Tipperary:	100	150	250
Kinges countie:	200	300	500
Qucens countie:	200	300	500
Caterlonghe:	100	150	250
Wexford:	300	400	700

¹ Fol. 228b is blank.

And forasmuch as it is alleagid to be doubtfull whoter the said graise can be levied in eche of these counties according the proporcion, it is condicendid that, at the election of the counties, they shall ether deliver fol. 229b. the corne or elles for every pecke of wheat three shillings sterlinc, and for every pecke of beare malt the like rate. And for every pecke of ale malt two shillinges sterlinc, and for every pecke of otes twelve pence sterlinc. The same money to be delivered to the handes of Thomas Micht, at or before the first day of February next, in maner and forme following, videlicet:

The counties: Of Dublin at Dublin:—Methe at Navan:—West Methe at Aboy:—Kildare at Naas.

Canterlough, Tipperary, Kilkenny, at Laughlin:—Waxforde, Waterford.

The Kinges county at Trimme.

The Queenes county at the Naas.

Also it is agreed that the third part of the malt shall be beare malt, and every person that shall deliver corne shall receive of the said Thomas Micht four shillinges, Irish, for every pecke of wheat and beare malt, and two shillinges, eight pence, Irish, for every pecke of ote malt, and sixteen pence, Irish, for every pecke of otes.

It is farder agreed that their shall be befes paid by the severall captaines of the Irish countys according to the proporcion insuing, to be deliverid to the handes of Thomas Micht, at the rate of twelve shillingers, Iryshe, for every beafe and in such places as followethe: The price of every porke also two shillinges eightpence Irish.

BEFES.

fol. 230.

First: O'reaghlie to deliver at Kellis	100	beefes,	160	porkes.
The [w]hole Annaly to deliver at Aboy	100	"	100	"
Macoughlan	20	"	20	"
Omilaughlin	20	"	20	"
The Okellies	80	"	80	"
Magonigan	20	"	20	"
Omiloy	10	"	10	"
Occarroll	30	"	30	"
The baron of Upper Ossory	20	"	20	"
The Caranaughes	20	"	20	"
The Birnes	20	"	20	"
Omaddin	20	"	12	"
Upon those of Mointerconnought	12	"	12	"

G. Kyldare.—H. Midensis.—C. Delvyn.—R. Trimletiston.—T. Louithe.—Jo. Plunket.—N. Bagenall.—Robert Dyllon.—Thomas Cnsake.—Warhamme Sentleger.²

[CLXXXIII].—Fiant indenture dupliciter indentata, in debitis forma, fol. 231. sub tenore verborum sequentium inter serenissimum dominum nostrum reginam, ex una parte, et Hugonem MacMolaghlin Ballagh OMadden, filium primogenitum sive heredem Molaghlyu Ballagh OMadden, capitanei sive sue nationis principalis, de la Longegorte cum Shielunwhio communiter nomenpate OMaddyns contrey (extendantis in parte usque rivulum de Shenan atque in parte ultra eundem rivulum) super defuncti, ex parte altera, etc., testatur concordatum, conventum et concessum esse

¹ Athboy, co. Meath.

² Fol. 230b is blank.

1566.

inter dictam illustrissimam domiuam reginam et dictum Hugonem, de et cum assensu predilecti et fidelis consiliarii nostri, Henrici Sydny, prenobilis ordinis garterii militis, presidentis consilii nostri Wallie ac marchiarum ejusdem, ac deputati nostri generalis regni nostri Hibernie, ac de advisamento consilii nostri ejusdem regni nostri, modo et forma sequenti videlicet :

In consideracione et pro eo quod idem Hugo (nunc suo patre predicto defuncto) nobis humiliter supplicaverit ut pro bono et meliori regimine patrie predicta ipsam Hugonem ad capitanentam sive gubernacionem prefate patrie ac sue maiestatis subditorum in eadem per nos admitti sive nominari dignaremur :

Nos de vera obedientia ejusdem Hugonis de que ejus promptitudine ad fideliter serviendum nobis adque patriam predictam decenter gubernandam et tuendam plurimum confidentes, eundem Hugonem capitanentam patre predicto per presentes nominamus et constituimus, atque bonum gubernacionem subditorum nostrorum in eadem patria de gentium eidem Hugo contulimus etiam per presentes :

Item : Coventionem est per hanc indenturas quod predictus Hugo inveniet quilibet anno de anno in annum octoginta Scoticos sive gallo-glassos ad desserviendum nobis juxta mandatum nostrum vel heredum seu successorum nostrorum pro quatuor hebdomadis atque in qualibet generali expeditione (vocata Anglice an hoeting)¹ inveniet similiter octo equestres et viginti quatuor turbarios sumptibus suis propriis et expensis cumque victualibus promptos et paratos ad nobis ser viendus pro quadraginta diebus. Solvetque nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris annuatim al festum Sancti Michaelis, archangeli, duodecim denarios de qualibet caruena terre infra patriam predictam ad manus subthesauri sive generalis receptoris nostri infra hoc regnum nostrum Hibernie vel talibus quibus ille ordinabit pro receptione ejusdem ad usum predictum.

Item : Preterea idem Hugo obviam dabit (intimatione prius ei facta) domino deputato hujus regni pro tempore existenti sive alio gubernatori ad patriam predictam quandoconque accedenti sive itineranti cum omnibus irribus atque copiis suis cum victualibus pro eis pro tribus diebus :

Coventionem est insuper quod prefatus Hugo fideliter persolvet moderno deputato nostro pro nominatione ejusdem Hugonis ad capitanentam predictum centum bonas et pingues vaccas deliberas ad quemque locum infra comitatum de Westmest ad sive ante festum Omnium Sanctorum proxime futurum, sicut idem deputatus noster ordinabit :

Habendum, tenendum et gaadendum capitanentam predictum eadem Hugoni quatinus se bene gesserit veluti fidelis subditus, et accedat ad dictum deputatum nostrum seu aliquem alium gubernatorem regni nostri predicti pro tempore existentem et ad consilium regine regni predicti quandoconque habuerit in mandatis ad eos accedere. In ejus rei, etc.

fol. 231b. [CLXXXIV.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

Whense we are informed that the villages or townshippes of Acregar, Derikill, Kilmolgan, Bally Cowlen, Claneosney and Shanebally Moortagh, the which were lately demised to Hugh MacCallowe and his heires males, conteyning by estimacion three hundred and twelve acres

¹ In margin : " Omaddens rynging out in hostinge jorneys."

1566.

arable land and pasture, are nowe remayning in her majesties handes and possession by reason the said Hugh MacCallow, upon treason lately by him commytted, is fled, as it is alledged, owte of this realme, and for that offence against her majestie, her crowne and dignitie standeth presently outlawed by the due course of her majesties lawes:

It is concluded and agreed by us, the said lorde deputie, and the rest of her majesties counsell, whose names are unto this our concordatum subscribed, upon the humble sewet to us made by Thomas Leke, gentelman, in respecte bothe of the better manurance of the said landes remayning presentlie as wns, and for other consideracions us hereunto moving, that the said Thomas Leke shall have, hold and enyoy by vertue of this our concordatum, the custody, keping, use occupacion and manurance of all and singuler the landes afore specified with the appurtenaunces whatsoeuer therunto belonging during and for so long tyme as the said landes do or shall remayne in her majesties haules by occasion aforesaid the said Thomas Leke yelding and payeng for the same yearly at the receipte of her majesties exchequer in this realme to the landes of her majesties vice treasurer and treasurer at warres of this realme or other her majesties receiver generall of the same for the tyme beeng, at the festes of Michaelmas and Ester, by even poreyons, so long as the same shall so remayne in her majesties handes suche rent or rentes, and further finding and doeng such services to her majestie as in the demise made of the premisses to the saide Hugh MacCallowe, and bearing due the last of February in the sixte year of the queenes majesties reigne that nowe is, is expressed and reserved.

Yeven at Drogheda, the xvith of July, 1566.

[CLXXXV.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

ol. 2325.

Whare we are infourmed, that [the] townes and villages of Kilmagood and Clonestlyne, Bollyhegge Creig, Ballneaslyn, Bollenehayne, Kiltebrenan, Cluncolyn, Kylnessyan, and Kilerouan, in the Queenes conaty, commonly calid Leix, togedier with the landes bothe arable and pasture therunto, with the appurtenances thereof, are remayning presentli in her majesties handes and free disposicion: It is concluded coadisceded and agreed by us, the said lorde deputie, and the rest of her majesties counsell whose names are unto this our concordatum subscribed, in consideracion of the late submision to her highnes made by Lysagh MacKeddewe Omoore and Cahier, his brother, for theire former offenses and beag receaved into her majesties mercie and free pardon upon theire faithfull promise to contynewe besafourth in theire dewe obedience and loyaltie to her highness and observe dewtifully and obediently suche orders and ordilances as we, the lorde deputie, have alredy syne our arryall sett fourth and published or shall hereafter sett fourth or publishe in the countie or countrey aforesaid and other like places of this realme for the better good order and government of the same:

That the saide Lysagh and Cahier shall have, hold, use, occupie and enjoye in theire custody the aforesamed townes and villages together with the said landes arable, pasture and the appurtenances therunto belonging, for the better manurance and tillage thereof during her majesties pleasure (those landes are nowe remayning for the most parte bothe as waste and unenhabited and yeldeth no profitte to her majestie) and that during theire custody of the premisses by this our concordatum graunted the said Lysagh and Cahier ne eny or either of them shall be chardgeable or chardged by vertue of this our concordatum for eny the

1566. said landes to theire custody as aforesaide graunted, with euy maner of cesse or imposition of the contrey but thereof to be free and discharged for the tyme afore expressed for the consideracions and causes aforesaide :

Provided alwaies that no ydell person shall be receaved or admitted by the said Lysagh or Kahire to be planted or dwell in or uppon ey of the said landes, but that they and either of them within tene daies after receipte or addmyting euy suche ydle person shall gyve notice thereto to the seneschall of the said countie for tyme beeng and shall be answerable for every such person so by either of them to be taken into inhabite on the landes aforesaide or eyne parte thereof. For the which and other lyke reasonable causes condicions and covenantes the said Lysaghes pledge is alredy in hand remayning.

Yeven at Drogheda, the —¹ of —² 1566.

fol. 233.

[CLXXXVI.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well : And albeit the quenes maiesties writes are alredy addressed aswell into those your parties as elswheare within this her highnes realme, signifieng a generall hostynge to begynne the xvth of August next, whereupon the accustomed rising owt of that the countie of Waterforde ought dawlie to arrise owt and be answered to this service of this hostynge :

Yett nevertheless having thought fyf and considering the harvest season and other like busy tyme nowe being at hand that it wrold be no lytill hindrance to mude or barreyn that countie with horsemen or carriages or other like impositiones, whatsoeuer necessarie shoule happen in the same, but that is respecte therof the rather for your better ease and quiet ye maye and shall entenend your owne defencie in that countie withoutt your accustomed rysing owt for the present to this hostynge :

That therefore, on her maiesties behalfe, theis shall be to will and commaunde you that uppon sight hereof ye faile not indifferently eqally and ratablye to cesse on that whole countie so miche money as after the rate of threepence by the daie shall serve to and for the enterteyning and furnyture of thirte kerne for one quarter of a yere begynning the saide fyfene daie of August :

And that the same monney be levied and sente unto us on this side the same xvth daie without any further tracte of tyme or frustratory excuse or delaye, for the payment of the same kerne accordingly, whome we have alredy prepared for that purpose wherein we straighte charge you in her maiesties name not to faile as ye tender the dewies of your allegiance and the furtherance of theis her maiesties affaires, importing (as they do) so weightlye the benefitt, wealth and good state and defences of this realme. Yeven at Dondalke, the xxviith of July, 1566.

A lyke for Wexford, for 60 kerne.

” Tipperarie, for 60 kerne.

” Kylkenay, for 60 kerne.

fol. 234.

[CLXXXVII.]—A proclamacion set forth at Drogheda by the lorde deputie and counsell, the seconde of August, 1566, against Shane O'Neill and his adherentes standing with him in open hostilitie against our sovereign lady :

Albeit the actions and doynges of Shanne O'Neill are at this present so manyfest rebellious and traitorous agaynst the quenes most excellent

^{1, 2} Blank in MS.

1566.

maiestie, her estate crowne and dignitie, as eche member of this commen
wealth and kingdome, hath seene and felt a nnumber of argumentes of
his¹ arrogant unduetifull and traiterous attempts, yet for the more
evident declaracion of her majesties clemencie, and of his unnaturall
ingrate and detestable conspiracies and treason, the lorde deputie and
counsell have thought meete to publishe and denounce by this present
proclamacion, what hope her highness had of this² ductifullnes and
consonytie and howe worthelie his deserthes hath hepid uppon him
her highnes attēr indignacion and corrections and her uneurable
displeasure :

And namely sence we, the lorde deputie, accepted the deputacion and
governaement of this kingdome, before which tyme his dissimulacion and
hypocrisie was such as in humble and repentant maner he promised his
loialtie and faithfull obedience with suche subjection hereafter, as he
obtayned at her majesties handes, not onely peace, but pardon to his
offences agynst her highnes and her crowne, and after that exhibiting
certeyne peticious in Englande by the deane of Armagh, the same deane
was returned with letters from the quene to the lorde deputie, whereia
the most parte of his demanudes were yelded to condiconaly that it
mght appeare to the worlde, that he meat faithfully, effectuallie and
truly to observe and perfourme his humble and loyall promis : Which
being dissimulld tyl the fyrt of Maie last, at which tyme he craved a
meting and a conference in the confynes, bysydes Dondalke, the said
lorde deputie and counsell, both for his benefit and the quiet estate of
the countrey, repaired thereto, and there contynued by the space of ten ^{fol. 234b.}
daies, where in all that space he could not be perswaded or allured by
his best frendes either to repaire to the lorde deputie, according his
bunden dertie, or to meete in convenient place where by speech and
conference, his loialtie and good meaning (if there had been any)
mght have been wittnessed and dissiphered by the lorde deputie and
counsell, and by them for his benefitt prounounced to her highnes :

At his retorne from thence, the malice of his traitemas bart, waxing
as it were to a ripenes, and not any longer able to be conteyned
repressed or hidden in yt self, he hath not onely ruynyd, broken downe,
and defaced the metropolitayne church of Armagh in the countie of
Ulster, most unnaturaly irreligiously and contempteously, but also hath
rayed dyvers holdes, fortes, houses and castells, withiu the same
countie, detsyning and imprysoning her majesties good and obedient
subjectes without eny cause offered of offence. And besydes invaded
the countrey of Fermanagh and from thence expellid Maguyre, her
majesties loyall and faithfull subject, exempted from all rale and
auctorite of O'Neill and his auncesters, as maye appere by sufficient
testimocay and recorde :

And whea, as after all theis tyranous, fellonyous, and traiterous
attempts, he urgid agayne a parlement and meeting the xxvth of July,
professing by the hnmilitie of his letters as though he could have been
glad of peace, forasmuche as the lorde deputie and counsell were
trewie adverticed that he repaired to the coafynes and [in] warlike manner
with all the force and power he was able to make, yt was thought meete
that a convenient force to resyst his invacions shulde at that daie be
assembled at Dondalk aforesaid :

And albeit that by the space of two daies the lorde deputie remayned
in the frontiers of Ulster, redy to have herd any reauest that he shuld
humble have offered, yet he not onely refused to repaire unto him, or to

^{1, 2} His], this MS.

1566.

send any man instructed in his grieffes, but caused his people to begye warre, and skyrmishe, contrary to his othe and duetic of a subiecte:

fol. 235.
And after such tyme as the lorde deputie had dispersed his force for the comoditic and ease of the people, the same Oneill hath, with banners displayed, as an open enemyc, traitour and rebell, entred into the Engleshe Pale, and with fier and sworde wasted parte of the countrey and slayne of her majesties subiectes:

And lastly hath besigil Dondalke, where the pryd and treason of his arrogant rebellous mynd, was justlie scorched by God and the valiant defence of the soldiers, and inhabitantes, where he lost no small number of his people, with theire capteynes, ensignes and leaders:

And for a furder declaracion of the malice of this traitour yt is evident that he hath practiced with forayne prynces to bring into this realme a power of strangers, to the disherison of her majestie and the nutter ruyn and spoyle of this her highnes countrey and people:

For all which causes the said lorde deputie and counsell doth pronounce him a rebell, and a most unnaturall, vile and corrupte traitour to the queene, her crowne and dignitie, to be prosecutued as the lothsonnes of his treason and rebelliouns deserueth at her majesties handes:

And further that all suche, as ayde, assist, helpe, and mayntayne him be accounted traitors and rebelles to her majestie, unles it be such as before the xxith of this moneth shall personally come before the lorde deputie and receave pardon, with such condicions as the said lorde deputie and counsell shall thingke good to offer for the assurance of theire fidelite hereafter:

fol. 235b.
And further the said lorde deputie and counsell promyseth by theire woord and honor, and thereunto fyrnaly bynd themselfes by this present testymonye, that what person soever shall bring unto the said lorde deputie the body of the same rebell and traitor, Oneill, alyve, shall receave for his rewarde one thowsande poundes and free pardon of his goodes, landes and lyfe, if he have been an ayder, helper, assister, maynteyner, follower, or abetter of the said traitor and rebell:

And whosoever of what nacion, contrey, estate, degré whntsoever shall bring unto the said lorde deputie the dead body, or the head of the same Oneill shall have for his rewarde, one thousande markes, and free pardon of his goodes, landes and lyf in maner and fourme aforesaid:

And whosoever shall by meanes directe or indirecte slaye [or] kill the saide traitour, though he neither bring the head nor the body, yet beeag justly proved, shall receave the somme of fyve hundred poundes, fourth with upon the proofe so made:

And therfore the said lorde deputie and counsell wissbeth and per swadeth that every true, loyall and naturall subject, shall endeavor himself to slay, cut off and utterly extirpe this unnaturall traitour and corrupt member of the body of this comenwealth, whereby they shall no doubt deserve well of God, the queene and this countrey, and procure to them selfes wealth, fame and estimacion.

God save the queene. Amen.

fol. 236.

[CLXXXVIII.]—A proclamation set fourth at Drogheda by the lorde deputie and counsell, the seconde of August, 1566, prohibiting powder, shott, or other munycion, or eny other relief of victuuelles to be solde, sent, or conveyed to Shane Oneill, or eny his adherentes standing with him in open hostilltie agaynst our soveraigne lady the queenes majestie:

Whare of late Shane Oneill, careles chiefly of his dewtie to Godward and of his allegiance and obedience to her majestie, hath manifested him

self in open hostilitie and rebellion against her highnes imperiall crowne and dignitie, to the subversion of the good estate of this realme and of her majesties good subiectes of the same: And that moreover it is given the said lorde deputie and counsell to understande, that nevertheles dalye the same Oneill, and his saidi subcreates, have been ayded, mayneteyned and succored with victuilles, powder, shott, and other kyndes of municion, and other succours and relief, which have been solde, conveled, and brought unto them from owt this her majesties Englische Pale, whereby the rather they have endured and persevered in their rebellious attemptes of late commyght :

Therfore the said lorde deputie and counsell have thought fitt, in her majesties name, to publishe and denounce by this present proclamacion, that all and every suche person or persons, of what estate degré or condicion soever he or they be of, as after this proclamacion shall be founde or knownen either by sale as aforesaid or otherwise directly or indirectly to be ayding, helping, comeforting, or relying the forsaide Oncill, or eny his rebellyous adherence with eny kynd of victells either of meate or dringke, powder, shott, or eny other whatsoeuer kynd of municion or armour, or by eny meanes or wñies shall otherwise succour fol. 236b. or relief the said Oncill or eny his acresaide adherentes, to be taken, accepted and reputed as open and manyfest rebels and traitours, to her majestie, her crowne and dignitie, and to be execnuted or hanged for commyghting that offence, as in cases of rebellyon hath been accustomed.

God save the queene.

[CLXXXIX.]—Per dominum deputatum :

fol. 237.

Quandoquidem caravimus Johannem Oneill, ex demeritis maleficiis suorum id poscentibus, juste proclamari et proscripti traditatem ac rebellem odiosum contra reginam, majestatem, statumque universum hujus sue majestatis regni, supponimusque te inter alios eidem Oneill in hujuscemodi suo rebellione secundam violencia nqne metu ductum astrictum esse :

Atque item eandem rem in animo habentes, curavimus insuper in proclamacione predicta ut quisvis sic astrictus et cupide volens suam veram obedientiam majestati suo agnoscere, nec volet ulterius eidem Oneill adherere valent et possit infra quindecim dies proclamacionem predictam hodie publice proclamatam sequentes ad vos aggredere libere et quiete colloquii gratia sive fedus subjecciois sue majestati subeundi, veluti nos, dominus deputatus, superinde consideraverimus ordinare aliquoquin ad consuetos lres pacifice revertere absque impedimento sive noemento alieujus :

Nos, respectu quod majestatis subditus reputaris, subtusque tritellam sum sollemmodo dependere decorum sit et non subitus alium quemcunque loc in regno sue majestati inferiorum, te de his premonisse duximus, et antem intentione ut temet in tempore opportuno revoceas caveasque eidem traditori Oncill ulterius adherere, submissione autem tua nobis oblatâ de sistendo ordinacioni nostre evitabis temet rebellem versus celsitudinem reginam repntrari, atque famam bonam et firmam pacem sue majestatis demerere. Data ex Drogheda, tercio Augusti, 1566.

Dilecto nobis MacMahou, sue nationis principali.

A like to McGynnesse.

" " to Ohanlan.

" " to Collo MacBren, capten of Ferne.¹

¹ Farney, Co. Monaghan.

1556.
fol. 288.

[CXC.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell :

It is concluded and agreed that for the better and redy victelling for xxii daies of her maiesties array appoynted to proced to the late proclaymed hostyng, and remayning on the borders here, a hundredth fiftie fower beefes at the rate of xiis, Yrische, the pece, shall be taken upp to her maiesties use and levied by wae of cesse, in manner following :

Upon the countie of Dublin 30 beefes :
Upon the countie of Meche 60 :
Upon the countie of Kildare 30 :
And upon the countie of Westmeche 33 :

For the proporcione of the number of horsemen and fotemeo as ensueth, that is :

Summe of beefes—154, to be delivered at Melyfont to Mr. Edwane More by the fyrist of September next commyng, and the overplus that is for every beefe ¹ above the rate aforesaid to be equally cootributed, borne and levied uppoun the said severall countiis on the plowhodes there not beeing free or wast.

Yeven at Drogheda, the seconde of August, 1566.

Mr. Marshall	-	-	-	-	-	e horsemen.
Cupten Agard	-	-	-	-	-	e "
Master of the ordynance	-	-	-	-	-	xxx "
The Treasourer	-	-	-	-	-	xx "
						Summa eccl.

At two beefes the daye for every hundredth for and from the 29th of July, 1566, unto and for the 20th of August, amounting to 22 daies : In beefes, cx.

Captene Findle: fotemen, c.

" Horsey: fotemen, l.

" Bryna Fitzwilliams: l.—Summa ec.

At two beffes a daie for the [w]hole nomber for 22 daies, begyonyng and ending ut supra, to beffes xlviij. Summe of heefes—clvij.

fol. 288.

[CXCI.]—At Drogheda, the second of August, 1566.²

It is agreed and concluded, in consideracion of the more safetie of the corne of that countie of Lowth, alredy howsed, and the better deffending of the same from any the spoiles or attempts of Ooell, that the corne or grayne of the contrey there shall be stapled, placed and remayne in the places or townes undermencioned, beoing thought most fytest for that deffence, that is to saye :

The barony of Dundalke :

The parisse of Machoreonell: to Casteltowne and the Roche.

The Haggard and Dunbenoe: to Dundalk.

The parisse of Heinestowne : to Dunmowghan.

The parisse of Rosmaha Stevenson : to Allarstone.

Ratheddy, Rathwill : to Allarstone.

The barony of Louthe :

The parisse of Louth, Killencoule, Darver, and Talestown : to Killencoule or Talliston.

¹ Blank in MS.

² In margin : "Orders for the safe keping of the corne of the county of Lowth."

The parisse of Mounfelston and Cloakyfian : to Ballibragan.
The parisse of Dromiskin : to Drumiskyn.

1566.

The harony of Ardee :

The parishes of Killenoge, Smerymor, Shenles, Stackellen,
Mapelston : to Ardee.

Richardstowne : to Richardstowne itself.

Sherlestone and Clonkyen : to Tallington and Cookestowne.

fol. 239.

Ardee :

The parisse of Phillistowne . . Ineselerafe, Cremarten : to Ballihowe.

The parishes of Dromcarre, Salthous, Dunhany, Clonmore : to Warenstown.

The parisse of Kylsarran : to Kyllsarran.

The parishes of Drumyn and Dunlier : to Rathhesker.

The parisse of Stabanam : to Rowthiston.

Ferrarde :

The lordshipp of Mellefant within the countie of Louthe : at the sherif's discretion, in one place.

The parisshe of Dunleir : to Rehaskath.

The rest, at the discretion of the commissioners, to Drogbeda, Lyskyn, Glaspestell and Barremeth.

A commission also to be directed to the persons following for stapleng fol. 239b the said corne of the said countye in manner aforesaid :

To the lord of Louth,	Thomas Plunkett,
The sheriff of Uryell,	Nichollas Dromgold and
Sir John Bedlowe, and to	John Fey.
Robert Taft,	

[CXCII]—Articles of agreement betwene the lorde deputie and the fol. 239c captaynes of the galloglas for the service of the queenes majestie when they shall be callyd :¹

[1.] Fyrst: The saide galloglas to bring to the hill of Tarragh the 15th of August next three hundred armyd men furnished for six weekes.

[2.] Item: That if the daie be deferred then to be in rediness to come to the same place uppon ten dues warning.

[3.] Item: Every septe of them to receive ioprest of the queenes majestie, to be defaulked upon theire bonnacht, three hundred markes, currant money of Ireland.

[4.] Item: Every septe shall have ioprest to be repaid upon theire bounsaught forty markes of this money for the hirring of fortie garris, the money to be devideed to such captaynes as goe in the journey from every septe.

¹ In margin: "Concerning the captaynes of galloglas, what nombre of men they shold bring to serve and what ymprest they should have."

1566.
fol. 240b.

[CXCIII.]—At Drogheda, the second of Augnst, 1566:

A note of the bonnaughtes graunted to the galloglas for three hundred armyd men to be brought to the fide, which maketh with their allowaunce eighteene score and fifteen sparres for one [w]hole quarter of a yeaer to be cessed and levied, half in victells and the other half in mony upon such landes as are not wast, upon the Irishe lordes and their contrees, as followith with the assentes of the said galloglasses:

Item :	Upon Oecarroll	-	-	-	-	xl sparres ¹
"	The Annaly	-	-	-	-	cx ²
"	Omaddeu	-	-	-	-	xl ³
"	Macconghlan	-	-	-	-	xx ³
"	The baron of Upperosserie	-	-	-	-	lxxx ³
Upon the Morowes	-	-	-	-	-	xl ³
Edmond Duff	-	-	-	-	-	
MacDavy More	-	-	-	-	-	
McVadacke	-	-	-	-	-	
The four septes of the Cavenaghes	-	-	-	-	-	

And yt shall be at the choyses of the contreys severally to pay the above specified bonnaught, haulf in victels and haulf in mony, according the accustomed maner, or else tenne markes in mony only for every sparr of the said eighteene score and fifteen sparros for this one quarter graunted with the assent above mentioned.

fol. 241.

[CXCIV.1.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well. Where for the better deffence of the northern borders against eny the attemptes of O'Neill or his adherentes and for the supplio of suche as by our order do presently garde the same borders, we have ordred that fower hondreth hablie men bowmen, billmen and gonnars shall be presently chosen out of that the countie of Dublyn, whereof one hondreth and tenne men to be chosen out of the barony of Balrothery, Crosse and countie to be assembled togetheres yn warlike redynes and to make theire repaire to the towne of Kelles by the xviith of this present moneth of August, and there to be remayning dauring tenne daies.

We, having especiall trust of your trustynes, diligences and circumspection in this behalfe, have apoynted and auuthorised yow by tenor hereof to electe and make choyse of those one hundredth and tenne men within the barony before menclioned, the which we have comymtted to the leading of John Howth, gentleman:

Requiring yow ernestly, as ye tonder the advancement of her majesties seruice in this behalfe, that furthwith meting togetheres for the purpose aforesaid ye emploie herein your speedy trayvell and diligace and without falleing to advertise us spedely of your whole doeing herein:

Willing also and commanding by tenor hereof the sherif and such other her majesties officers of the said countie, to whome it may apperteyne, to be nnto you it the executing of this our auuthorisement assyng, helping, obedient and assisting as you shall requier them.

Yeven at Dublin, the xith of Augst, 1566.

¹ In margin: "Of old, 120."
² In margin: "Of old, forty."

³ In margin: "Of old, it is more."
⁴ In margin: "Of old, nine score."

[CXCIV. 2.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

1566.

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well: Where for the better fol. 241b. defence of the northern borders against eny the attemptes of O'Neill or his adherentes and for the supplie of suche as by our order do presently gard those borders, we have appoynted one hundredth and ten men, parcell of four hundredth men out of the countie of Dublin, to be chosen out of the barony of Balrothery, Crosse and countie, and to make theire repaire under the leading of John Howth, gentleman, to the towne of Kelles, by the xvith of this present monneth of August, there to be remayninge during teyne daies, and echo of those one hundredth and ten men to have twelve pence by the daie for meate, drinke and wages, to be answered out of the said barony, Crosse and countie, and to be levied uppon the freholders not chardged to journies and uppon the farmers, cottiers, and houshold seruantes, receiving wages. And that the said capten shall likewise have two shillinges by the daie, to be levied as aforesaid:

We having good confidence of your uprightnes and indifferencies have appoynted and auctorised you by tenor hereof to cesse and devide on the said barony, Crosse and countie the aforesaid wages for the said one hundredth and ten men and theire said capten and to cause the same furthwith to be levied and answered, as is fytt for the better and redy furnishing and victeling of them for the better and redy furnishing and victeling of them for the said tenne daies.

Requiring you therein to employe your spedie trayvell and diligence as to tender the specyall advancement of this her majesties service and with answer for the contrary.

Yeven at Dublin, the xith of August, 1566.

[CXCV.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

fol. 242.

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well: Wherefor the better defensse of the northern borders against eny the attemptes of O'Neill or his adherentes and the good supplie of suche as by our order do presently gard those borders, we have appoynted the number of one hundredth and tenne men to be chosen by ¹ Fynglas and ² James Barnewell, esquiers, out of that the barony of Balrothery, and to repaire in redynes with tenne daies victells to the towne of Kelles by the xvith of this present August:

We, having good trust of your skill, activenesse and pollicye, have appoynted, like as by tenor hereof, we do appoincte you capten and leader of the said hundredth and tenne men with the allowance and wages for yourself of two shillinges by the day, and for every other of the said hundredth and tenne men twelve pence by the daie for theire meate, drinke and wages for every of those tenne daies, to be cessed devide and levied on that barony in suche maner and forme as therein we have proscripted order and geven warrant to our loving freudees ³ Fynglas, James Barnewell, Christopher Barnewell, esquiers, and the censors of the barony of Balrotherye, Crosse and countie aforesaid:

Requiring you ernestlie, on her majesties behalff, therefore to put yourself in full redynes to intend this chardge by us commytted to your trust without failing to be with your said company at Kelles on the day aforesaid for cause of her majesties service as afore rehersed.

Yeven at Dublin, the xith of August, 1566.

^{1, 2} Blank in MS.

1566.

fol. 242b.

[CXCVI.]—Ordinaciones capte apud civitatem Dublinensem, decimo tercio die Angusti anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo sexto [1566] per dominum deputatum et consilium inter prenobileum virum, comitem de Clanricard, et MacWillelmum Ewghter ac inter eundem comitem ac Donagh Reaghe Okelly, Walterum FitzJohn Burgk, dominum Brimidgham de Anrye,¹ atque dictos Walterum et Jacobum Brimidgham de septu sive natione Thome Brimidgham :

[1.] Item: Idem MacWillelmus Ewghter, personaliter, dictis die et anno coram nobis constans et comparvens humiliter sese submisit sue excellentissime regie majestati, agnoscens suam celsitudinem super illum dominam suam supremam et super regnante reginam cui solummodum fatetur et agnoscit servitum suum atque dehinc alligancie sue exhibens omnesque alii pronominati partes litigantes sive inter se discrepantes coram nobis, domino deputato et consilio, similiter personaliter comparantes, atque auditis hincinde per nos eorum objectionibus et responsionibus submiserunt etiam samet ipsos de sistendo arbitrio ordinacioni et determinacioni nostris super eorum controversias quam ordinacione sive decretum nostrum quoad eisdem controversias modo sequenti ferimus et promulgamus :

[2.] Item: Ordinamus per presentes quod quilibet partium pronominatorum sue majestatis pacem coleat versus alterutrum ac omnes alios sue majestatis subditos tam infra separales eorum dictiones sive gubernamina quam etiam versus Morghue Toow Offlartye, Oconnor Rowe, MacCostillo, MacShurtan et Okelly et reliquos generosos patrie de Imaany² omnesque alios capitaneos infra provinciam de Connacht constitutes, qui de presenti sue majestati pacem colent colere debent aliqualiter :

fol. 243.

fol. 243a.

[3.] Item: Quandoquidem predictus MacWillelmus instanter perfecit quandam Oconnor Rowe per Oconnor Dunne, sive nationis principalem, nuperrime, ut asseritur, captum ac subitus ejus custodiam in prisoна detentum elargari, quemque etiam allegavit captum fore tempore pacis conclusa inter prefatum comitem de Clanricard et predictum Mac Willelmum in Ballylongtreaghe, coram Willelmo Tirrell, uno nunciorum predicti nostri domini deputati, quodque itidem idem Oconnor Dunne subiit pacem dicti comitis ad tunc temporis existens predictusque Oconnor Rowe subiit pacem dicti MacWillelmi idem Oconnor Rowe, ut prefertur, captus fuerat, quod quidem per dictum comitem expresse denegatur :

Ordinatur per nos igitur, de et cum consensu partium predictarum, quod si per eundem nuncium fuerit affirmatum pacem eandem sic conclusam fuisse, quod tunc ipsem etiam comes totis viribus quoad posse suum (semota simulacione aliqua) prefatum Oconnor Donne pro elargatione predicti Oconnor Rowe prosequetur. Et si fortassis idem nuncius quandam Willelmum Petit, generosum, etiam presentem tempore pacis predicte conclusa affirmaverit sive attestatus sit, assentimus eundem Willelmum Petit superiude examinandum fore ut ejusdem rei veritas melius erui poterit et inquiri :

[4.] Item: Ordinatum est insuper quod predictus comes de Clanricard ac predictus MacWillelmus, atque reliqua pronominate persone amanter et unanimiter sese conjungant ad fideliter serviendum sue majestati, sicuti nos, dictus dominus deputatus vel aliquis alius hujus

¹ Athenry.² Uí Maine, Hy Many.

regni gubernator pro tempore existens, de tempore in tempus assignavimus in quibuscumque locis tam inter sepias gubernaciones suas quam extra cum talibus suis viribus atque copiis, virtualibusque talique tempore, prout predicto nostro domino deputato vel gubernatori hujus fol. 243b. regni cuiuscumque pro tempore existenti rationabiliter visum fuerit.

1546.

[6.] Item: Ordinamus preterea quod si deinceps contingat aliquem eorundem prenominatorum partium incursiones aliquas seu predas versus alternum attemptare vel aliquas injurias seu molestias hincinde inferre, quod ille sive illi versus quos hujuscemodi incursiones vel prede seu aliquae aliae injurie sic attemptantur nullam nichilominus superinde vindictam propriis copiis seu captant pro reformatio*n*e injuriarum illarum; sed prius nos, dictum dominum deputatum seu aliquem alium hujus regni gubernatorem pro tempore existentem, certificare per querelam suam non omittant, quo facto, et nullo habito super eandem remedio, archiepiscopoque Tuamensis pro tempore existenti per litteras gubernatoris iu hac parte ei mittendas certiore existente de responsu dicti gubernatoris, evocatoque coram eodem archiepiscopo parte rea sive querelata et in obstinacione sua perseverante, quod tunc pars gravata in casu hujusmodi omnibus melloribus quo poterit viis et modis remedium suum versus partem remam sive querelatum libere prosequi valeat.

[6.] Item: Quandoquidem Douagh Renghe Okelly conqueritur coram nobis quod predictus comes de Clanricard vi ipsum a possessione casiri de Gurvally, in patria de Imanny, expulerit, eoque facto per dictum comitem negato, dicenteque se nihil interesse in castro predicto habere etc, aliter quam quod quidam Thadens O'Kelly castri predicti verus fol. 244. possessor pro certis injuriis, prediis, latrociniis, murdris et furtis versus eundem comitem et suos perpetratis possessionem castri predicti liberavit eidem comiti in pignus usque dum idem comes plenarie satisfactus esset de dampnis predictis, ad que idem Douogh dixit quod diu ante impignoracionem castri predicti prefato comiti per antedictum Thadeum, expulsa ab eodem idem Thadens Molaghlin et Connor patres sui, de eodem castro rite secessit existentes, totum jus, titulum et interesse sua in eodem eidem Douogh Okelly videnterunt, pretestu cuius possessionem ejusdem aliquod tempus occupavit absque impetitione vel interruptione aliquas usque dum per eundem Thadeum expulsus ab eodem, atque castrum illud sic vi adipiscens impignoravit illud prefato comiti modo et forma praeceps.

Unde, ex assensu partium predictarum, ordinatum existit quod reverendissimus iu Christo pater, Tuamensis archiepiscopus, reverendus pater, episcopus Clonfertensis, maior sue maiestatis oppidi de Galway nunc existens atque O'manning,¹ sue nationis principalis, seu aliqui tres vel duo eorundem, quorum predictum episcopum Clonfertensem ne dictum O'manning semper duos esse volumus, commissarii nostri existant ad audiendum, recipiendum et examinandum testes quoscumque hincinde eorum et producendos pro probatione et meliori sive certa noticia couteatorum in hoc articulo, et depositiores eadem sic captas sub eorum manibus et sigillis inclusis et sigillatis in festo Sancti Andree, Apostoli proxime futuro post datum presentium, nobis transmittere, unacum opinionibus suis quid de sufficientiis testium hinc inde coram illis producendorum et examinando, sentierint ex quo nos, prefatus dominus deputatus, ordinem superinde sumere secundum justiciam et equitatem valeamus.

[7.] Item: Cumque preterea prenominatoratus MacWillelmus coram nobis conquestus sit quod antefatnus comes possessionem castri de Moyne

¹ O'Mainnis, chief of a cantred in the district of Hy Many.

1566.

quod idem Willelmus jure hereditario sibi devoluto intraque limites
parie sue scitum clamat sibi attinere, atque illud per nos restitu-
petierit: ad quod comes predictus respondendo dixerit quod pater suus
Ullicus Burkg de castro predicto scisitus existens inde scisitus obiit et
sic eidem comiti desceudebat ut vero heredi predicti sui patris ruitque
ea verificaro quondam per nos, dominum deputatum et consilium
ante dictum requisitus erit, ac medio tempore pro meliori prouovendo
sue majestatis servitio atque ad illud animaudum prefatum MacWillelmum
utque satius intelligat ut nihil aliud de eo sentierimus quin justitiam et
equitatem ei tribuere, ordinamus ex auctoritate predicti comitis quod
castrum illud de Moyne liberetur intra quidem dicas proximo sequentes
datum predictum in possessionem nostri dicti deputati, quo
predictum castrum predictum idem dominus deputatus liberare posse ad
manus cuiuscunq; talis persone sive talium personarum sicut nostro
domino deputato visum fuerit ad illud indifferenter et solvo custodiendam
atque redeliberari secundum equitatem.

fol. 245.

[8.] Item: Quoniam Thomas Burkg, filius predicti Mac Willelmi, Thomas
MacRichard Boye MacJohannis, Meilor Mac Richard Mac Johannis,
et Richardus Mac Edmund Boye Mac Johannis per dictum comitem
detinentur pro certis denariorum summis eidem comiti, ut asserit, debitis
super propriam compositionem earundem partium, ordinuntur nichilominus
per nos dominum deputatum et consilium antedictum, ex diversis bonis
causis et considerationibus nos ad id moventibus, quod comes predictus
omnes dictas personas in hoc articulo prenominauit ante primum diem
Septembris proxime futurum liberabit in manus nostras ut liberentur
salvo custodie constabulari de Athlone ac redeliberari per cedunctionem
nostram.

Et cum quidam Cahir Mac Donill Moc Conill captus in fuga per
Edmundum, fratrem dicti comitis, atque ad Iorgum existens super
fidei-soribus pro fine sive redempcione sua obnoxio, Johannesque Mac
Richard Mac Meilor extra prisonem evaserit ut idem comes allegat,
ordinamus sibi illum sive redempcionem illum ad usum dicti comitis
solvendum esse si per nos vel tales commissioners quos nos ad id
considerandum assignaverimus sic fuerit visum persoamque illum qui
sic evaserit (si enim constaverit ipsum intra potestatem gubernacionis
dicti mac Willelmi devenisse) per eundem mac Willelum deliberari ut
manus prefati constabulari ibidem salvo custodiri, ut de aliis prescribitur,
aliogni quoq; prelibatus comes personam illum sic evadentem producere
ordinamus et ipsum predicto constabulario liberare in forma predicta.

[9.] Item: Quoniam dominus Brymigham de Anrye, simil modo est
eorum nobis querelatis quod predictus Walterus FitzJohn Burkg vi
castrum de Dunmore in Connacia ad predictum dominum Brymigham,
ut asserit, altinens detinuerit, quod enim dictus Walterus hanc factum
sed dixerit quod Jacobus Brymigham, filius Edmundi Brimingham,
Thomas ac Meilor filii Richardi Brimingham, veri heredes castri predicti
existunt, ipseque Walterus nil clamet in eodem habuerit, ordinatur ut
evocentur partes illi coram nobis per litteras nostras eis dirigendas ad
interesse sive talium snum in eodem proponendum ac interea temporis
ut castrum illud sub seqnistro nostro custodietur, delibereturque salvo
custodiendis talis persone sive talium personarum quam sive quas ad id nos
custodiendum assignaverimus, et illis nunc inde possessoribus hoc
refutantibus quod tunc predictus mac Willelmus atque item dominus
Walterus necnon itidem comes antedictus constanter promittunt omnibus
viis et mediis pro toto posse sibi quibus poterint eos ad id faciendum
constringere.

[10.] Item: Quod cotencioves indecisas pendentes inter predictum comitem et dictum Mac Willelmum omnesque alios ex utraque parte servientes suos sequentes vel generosos sub alterius eorum gubernatione degentes, pro aliquibus prediis, furtis, occisionibus et aliis magnis offensis atque enormitatibus ex utraque parte commissis. Quandoquidem nos, dominus deputatus atque ceteri sue maiestatis consiliarii ex diversis causis urgentibus bonaque hujus regni utilitatem sueque maiestatis speciale servitium taogentibus, ad illas contentiones decidendas opportunitas tempus de presenti minime nobis inservierit; statuimus fol. 245b. nihilominus ut, opportuno inserviente tempore, quod speramus breviter futurum partes illas coram nobis comparere ac finem debitum in coactacionibus illis imponere sicuti equitas et justicia persuadebunt.

[11.] Finaliter, pro meliori observacione et performance omnium et singulorum contentorum in articulis predictis tam ex parte dicti comitis et Mac Willelmi dictique Walteri Burgh quam ex parte reliquarum predictarum partium litigantium respective perimplendorum dicti comes ac Mac Willelmus dictusque Walterus Burgh et reliqui partes predicti, ultra duas mille libras quas eorum quilibet recognovit se debere domine regine, per recognitionem in cancellaria de recordo remanentem, si defecerit eorum aliquis in premissis sacramentum prestiterunt corporale ad sancta Dei evangelia junti, conceduntque per presentes omnia sua bona et cattella terras et tenementa quilibet infra hoc regnum inventa sive invenienda forisfacta esse et ad usum sue maiestatis heredium et successorum suorum levanda si contenta aliquis in precedentibus articulis specificata et que respective per eorum quilibet sunt perimplenda adiupliere defecerint.

In ejus rei testimonium, tam nos dominus deputatus atque reliqui de consilio predicto quam dicti comes, Mac Willelmus et ceteri partes litigantes hoc scriptum manibus suis signaverunt, die, anno et loco superius specificatis.

[CXCVII.]—At Drogheda, the viiith daye of Septembre, 1566:

It ys agreed by the lorde deputye, the earle of Desmonde, and the rest of the queenes majesties pryyve counsell there assembled: that the saide earle of Desmonde and the baron of Douboyn, the baron of Coraghmore, sir Warham Sentleger, capten Heron and others to attende on the said earle shall repayre from hence. And the said earle, with those and such other as he shall bring with him owt of his countrey of his forces to be at Trym, in the countye of Med, the xxiiith date of this Septembre, with the nombre of one hundredth furnished horsemen, at the lest, there to mete with suchc of her majesties pryyve counsell and of the forces of the Englishe Pale as the lorde deputye, entring into Ulster shall leve behynde to joynge with him, and he with them for the defence and saulgarde of the Englishe Pale and borders agynste Ossyll and his adhcrentes, and he with those said forces and compaayes or more comyng with him to serve her majestie to have victuuelles and horsemete during their comyng, abode and retorne.¹

[CXCVIII.]—Articles of submission offred by Coll MacBryan, fol. 249. captayne of Fernsy, and taken by the lorde deputye in the campe at Raskeath, the xxth of September, 1566:

[1.] Fyrst: The said Coll submytteth himself as symple and obedient subject to the queenes majestie without being servant or follower to euy

¹ Ff. 246b to 248b, inclusive, are blank.

1566.

other, and to hold his rule and capteynry with all his landes and goodes under her highnes and her majesties protection.

[2.] Item : He submytteth himself to stande to the arhytment and order of indifferent persons, agreed upon betwene the Englyshe Pale and them of Ferney, for all such gryfee as shall be objected by ether of the same countreys.

[3.] Item : He shall delyver in the names to the lorde deputy of all such persons as he will undertake for at or before the xxvith of this month. And all suche as he will not undertake for, he shall doe his uttermost to bring in and not to suffer to take eny meate or dryncke in his countrey but if yt maye he proved that they take anye meate or dryncke that then he shall be answerable for all hurtes done by them.

[4.] Item : He shall before the xxvith date of this month gyve in the bodies of Bryan MacCollo, sonne to the saide capten, and Patricke MacMabound, sonne to Hughe MacCarte, and one of the sonnes of Remonde MacRorye to the lorde deputye, to remayne us pledges for the observacion of theis articles.

[5.] Item : That if the said Collo or Hugh MacCart, or eny of them that he shall answer for, shallhere after declyne from theire obedyence and yoynie with the rebell Shane O'Neill, or eny other traytor, then the pledge before named to be hanged ymediatlye.

[6.] Item : Yt ys agreed that no griffes shall be demaunded of ether parte being done above four yeres past.

[7.] Item : Yt is agreed that after the saide capten shall have delyvered all suche damage as shall by the arbitratours be adwarded, the damage which shall by the same commissioners be also awarded to them for Ferney shall he payed for the Englyshe Pale by the handes of the lorde Lowthe and the sheryff of the countie.

[8.] Item : The same Coll ys contented to paie and contribute to the queenes majestie and her successors all such rysinges out of horsemen and footmen and bonnagh for galloglasse in as ample maner as Patrick McRowrye or eny other capten of Ferney hath yelded in tymes past.

[9.] Item : That the said pledges he delyvered to Robert Tate of Cookestowne and Nicholas Tate of Ballybragan, to he safelie kepte during the pleasure of the lorde deputye, and to gyve a hill to the lorde of Lowth touching the receipte of the same.

[9.] Item : He shall delyver to my lorde of Lowth the xxvith of this monneth to the use of the lorde deputye twentie ffeftie heefes.

[10.] Item : That the saide Coll shall not after the said xxvith daie of this month fosser and kepe eny catell or creates of Shane O'Neill or eny other rebelle. And if the same he founde and approved then the pledge to be hanged and the same Coll to lose the benefit of her majesties protection.

[11.] Item : Yt is agreed that the commissioners for the Englyshe Pale shall be the lorde of Lowth and Mr. justice Dundall, and for them of Ferney Hugh MacCarte and Phelym MacCrayen ; and thes causes to be determyned by them at or before the xvth of November next.

Philip MacChraige.

Signed in the presentes of us : Lowth :—by me, Thomas Flemyn.

[CXCIX.]—Hec indentura, facta, vicesimo die mensis Octobris, 1566.
 anno regni serenissime et invictissime principis Elizabeth, Dei gratia fol. 250.
 Anglie, Frauncie et Hibernie regine fidei defensoris, etc octavo
 [1566] inter honorabilem virum dominum, Henricum Sydne, ordinis
 garteri militem, presidentem consilii Wallie et marchiarum earundem,
 deputatum suum in Hibernia generalem, ceterosque de consilio in
 eodem regno quorum nomina subscribuntur, ex una parte, et dominum
 Calvatum¹ Odonell, ex altera parte testatur quod predictus, dominus
 Odonell concessit, promisit et per presentes se obligavit firmiter teneri
 et perimplere dictae domine regine et successoribus suis tenorem et
 formam articularum subsequuntur:

[1.] Primum: Confitetur se magnopere devinctum esse Deo Optimo,
 Maximo et serenissime regine, cajus justicia et misericordia post tantam
 miseriariam, et exilium, restauravit eum omnibus suis hereditamentis,
 castellis, honoribus et regiminibus nec parcit immensis sumptibus nec
 laboribus sue majestatis deputati nec nou exercitus istius regni:

Enaquadem racione novit quid sit tam juste ei excellenti principi
 adherere et appellare et igitur cum omni graciari actione promittit pro
 se et omnibus aliis suis successoribus, dominis Odonellis, favores hos
 remunerare suorum servitii sicut fidelium subditorum est et semper
 obedientes erunt sue majestati et sue majestatis deputato et omnibus
 aliis locum predictum teneutibus in hoc regno Hibernie.

[2.] Item: Confitetur reginam serenissimam suam solam et naturalem
 dominam supremam et quod in omnibus cansis tam spiritualibus² quam
 temporalibus sua majestas est et esse debet sola et suprema gubernatrix
 in hoc regno, et quod ad posse suum adjuvabit et supportabit
 auctoritatem predictam et expellabit et eradicabit omnes hos qui in
 Connalia³ contradictores erunt:

Et ulterius dictus dominus Odonell pro se et successoribus suis dat et
 sursum reddit in manus serenissime regine omnia servitia et jura regalia
 in Connalia appertinentia corone hujus regni imperiali.

[3.] Item: Dictus dominus Odonell promittit pro se et omnibus aliis fol. 250b
 dominis Connalia quod nunquam confederabunt cum aliquibus inimicis
 vel rebellibus sue majestatis, vel suorum successorum, nec in amicitiam
 vel servitium suum accipiunt aliquos Scotos vel ullos alios alienos sine
 licentia sue majestatis vel successorum suorum vel eorum deputati et
 consilii in hoc regno, et ulterius ad posse suum obediens erit ad man-
 datum deputati et consilii et prosequetur pro virili rebellem, Johannem
 O'Neill, et omnes sibi adherentes.

[4.] Item: Dictus dominus Odonell consentit quod quoties ipse
 Odonell vel successores sui rogati vel mandati erunt per litteras domini
 deputati vel sue majestatis locumtenentis in hoc regno venient in
 propria persona (si modo validus fuerit) ad omne magnum et generale
 virium in hoc regno et secum adducat sexaginta equites et centum
 viginti turbarios et tercentum Scoticos⁴ vel (si non validus erit) mittat
 saltem principalem generosum de Connalia, ad electionem domini
 deputati cum totidem equitibus, turbariis et Scoticis, cum virtualibus pro
 quadraginta diebus.

[5.] Item: Dictus dominus Odonell consentit quod quoties
 dominus deputatus hujus regni et ejusdem regni consiliarii mitteant

¹ Calbhach.

² In margin: "Supremacie."

³ Tirronell, now Donegal.

⁴ In margin: "Risinge out of Odonell, 60 horsemen, 120 galloglas and 300
 Scotts."

1566. litteras suas pro dicto domino Odonall veniet tociens ad omnes locos et parlementa in illis litteris specificata et nominata.

[6.] Item: Consecutus dominus Odonell perimplere omnia decreta publicata vel publicanda per dictum dominum deputatum et consilium inter predictum dominum O'douell et patrem suum, Hungarem MacManus Odonell, vel avunculum suum, Hagonem Duff Odonell, tam pro divisione hereditamentorum quam pro aliqua alia causa vel materia.

[7.] Item: Dictus Odonell, pro se et omnibus aliis dominis de Connallia in futuro, confitetur se tenere patrias, terras et tenementa de maiestate serenissime regine eolum. Et si imposterum suo maiestati placuerit, usus et ritus hujus patrie committare et eam redere ad ordinem civilem et gubernandam per leges suas sicut in Anglicanis partibus hujus regni, vel si sua maiestas honorabit titulo aliquo honoris predictum dominum O'douell vel aliquos generosorum de Connallia, predictus dominus Odonell ad posse eum adjuvabit et suppeditas sue maiestati dabit.

[8.] Item: Predictus dominus Odonell consentit, pro se et omnibus aliis dominis de Connallia, quod quando et quotiescumque visum est sue maiestati castra aliqua erigere et componere, vel exercitus in Connalliam mittere pro defensione suorum subditorum, sicut jam agitur, predictus dominus Odonell et successores obedientes et morigerierunt ad perimplendum pro virili mandata et voluntate regine.

[9.] Item: Consentit et affirmat quod maiestas sua habebit donationem omnium episcopataum et nominacionem omnium episcoporum Connallie, sicut in ceteris partibus hujus regni, ac presentacionem omnibus beneficiis ecclesiasticis quibus maiestas sua titulum habet aut imposterum habere poterit, ac etiam liberam dispositionem omnium terrarum quibus maiestas sua investiri poterit.

[10.] Item: Quoad potest supportabit omnes tenentes regiae infra dominaciones suas existentes, et eos, terras suas et tenementa ac commodantes eorum tenere ac possidere quietos patientur, nec predictos deprendabit nec ab hiis accipiet coyne et livery, vel aliquos alios usus, impositions aut exactions quaecumque per ipsum aut predecessores suos usitatis, in contrarium non obstante aliquo usu.

[11.] Item: Benc supportabit et supportari faciet quoad potest exercitum tam equitum quam peditum nunc relictum apud Derry,¹ sub conductione Edwardi Randall, armigeri, _____² peditum in Hibernia existentium ac etiam dabit aut dare faciet eidem coronello quandia in Connallia manebunt aut prope eum numerum quadraginta martarum singulis septimanis, prima autem solacio incipiet primo die Decembris, quo tempore etiam predictus Odonell dabit vel dari faciet pro tribus mensibus, videlicet, quatinus centum et octoginta martaram precii sex solidorum et octo denariorum starlingorum, pro unaquaque marta, et pro defectu _____³ marte dabit aut dari faciet sex ovae aut quatinus porcos uniuersalia et ultra.

[12.] Item: Dabit aut dari faciet eidem coronello avenas in stramine sufficietes ad victum centum equorum, videlicet, unoquoque equo quatuor onera pro die, et in singulis oneribus viginti quatuor manipulos aut in loco ejusdem duas mensuras avenarum, nuncupatum a mether.⁴

¹ Colonel Edward Randolph. In margin: "Forces at the Derry with coronell Randall."

², ³ Blank in MS.

⁴ A mether] or mether, MS. In Irish, meadar, a pail or drinking vessel.

[13.] Item: In consideracione gratuitatis et benevolentie sue majestatis et ob magoos favores ac copiosa beneficia per protectionem ac magnam clementiam majestatis sue accepta, contentus est et concedit dare et solvere in scaccarium majestatis sue Hibernic pro se et heredibus vel successoribus suis, dominis Odonellis, in perpetuum docentia marcas sterlingorum solvendas annuatim¹ ad festum Sancti Michaelis archangeli et Phillipi et Jacobi, Apostolorum, per equeales porciones, aut in loco ejusdem, ad electionem suam ipsius Odonell, tres centas marcas quas dabit aut dari faciet od festa predicta in villa de Kellis in comitatu Midie.

Io cuius rei testimonium, predictus dominus Odonell has indenturas masu sua propria subscripsit et sigillum suum posuit, in presentiis Hugonis MacManus Odonell, fratris sui, Hugonis Duff Odonell, avunculi sui, Donalbei Magonai,² episcopi Raphoe, Odohorti, cognomiois sui principalis, MacSwine Faimade, sui cognominis principalis, MacSwine Bansagh, MacSwine Duine³ et ceterorum generosorum Connall, quicquidem his predictis consensim suas dederunt et affermaverunt apud Ballesbein,⁴ die et anno predictis. Adfuerunt quoque fol. 252a. Johanna Oghalloher, capitaneus de Bondroies,⁵ et Hugo Odonell, officialis Raphoe.

[CC.]—Hec indentura, facta vicesimo quarto die Octobris, anno fol. 252b, serenissime principis Elizabeth, Dei gracie, Anglie, Frauncie et Hiberie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. octavo [1566], inter honorabilem virum, dominum Henricum Sydoey, ordinis garterii militem, presidetem concilii marchiarum Wallie, deputatum suum generali in Hibernia vocatum concilio ejusdem regni quorum nomina subscribuntur, parte ex una, et Donaldum Oconnor, ——⁶ nunenpatum Oconnor Sligo, ex altera parte, testatur quod predictus Oconnor concessit et promisit et per presentes se obligavit tenere et firmiter perimplere dicta domine regine et successoribus suis tenorem et formam articulorum subsequeotium :

[1.] In primis: Recognoscit et acceptat predictam dominam reginam in suam solam naturalem et legitimam dominam et reginam, illique et successoribus suis adhucet sicut fidelis subditus et sicut ceteri hujus regni subditi soliti sunt obedire et servire.

[2.] Item: Recognoscit predictam dominam regiam solam et supremam tam in causis ecclesiasticis quam temporalibus, et quod nullus princeps alienus habet vel habere deberet ullum potestatem vel auctoritatem in hoc regno, et hanc suam auctoritatem regalem defendebit et manutenebit ad posse suum durante vita sua.

[3.] Item: Promittit nec confederore nec adherere aliquo rebelli vel iocimico domine regine sed eos pro virili prosequatur et presentim Johannem O'Neill. Et obediet erit de tempore in tempus sue majestatis et sue majestatis deputato, et omnibus mandatis et letteris suis sicut bono subdito decet :

Et ulterius cum predictus dominus deputatus, ex parte domine regine, intravit in castellum de Sligo et petiit quendam annualem redditum

¹ In margin: "A rent of 200 marcas per annum reserved out of Odonell's country."

² Donald Magonail or MacCongail, bishop of Raphoe. He was present at the council of Trent in 1568.

³ In Irish—Na-dtuath.

⁴ Ballyshannon, co. Donegal.

⁵ Ballyshannon, near Ballyshannon.

⁶ Blank in MS.

1546. de predicto Oconnor, et prenobilis vir, comes Kildarie, posuit clamorem et demandum suum pro castello et redditu predicto, allegitque jure hereditario redditus et castellum predictum possidere debet, et quandoquidem etiam dominus Calvatus Odonell, capitaneus et principalis de Tireconell, petiit quoque redditum predictum, dioens se in hoc pacifice investiri per prescriptionem temporis longe preteriti, et hoc annuatim recepisse de tempore in tempore usque ad purificacionem Beate Marie Virginis ultimo preteriti: Concordatam est igitur quod quia nullus antehac petiit redditus et serritia predicta ad usum serenissime regine vel ad usum comitis Kildarie, quod predictus dominus Odonell habebit dimidium unius anni redditus de predicto Ochonno:

fol. 253. Et in consideracione belli et defencionis sue patrie (jam restitute) ab invasionibus rebellis Johannis O'Neill predictus dominus deputatus et consilium in nomine regine majeatatis ut de celsitudinis sue mero mota et dono concederunt domino Odonell pro suo majori auxilio alteram partem sive dimidiam unius anni redditus solvendi in festo Purificationis Beate Marie proxime sequenti per ipsum Ochonno:

Proviso semper quod salva sint omnia demaonda et jura tam serenissime principis quam predicti comitis post diem et festum jam superrime nominatum.

Et ultra, dictus dominus deputatus promittit ante primum diem Maii proximum sequentem jus et titulos tam invictissime regine quam comitis et domini Odonell discutere et adjudicare:

Et predictus comes et Odonell promiserunt scripta et evidencias suas ante predictum primum diem domino deputato ostendere:

Et predictus Ochonno contentus est stare ordinacioni et judicio domini deputati pro omnibus hiis adjudicandis:

Ordinaverunt quoque dictus dominus deputatus et consilium quod predictus Ochonno pro hac hieme et vere appropinquante tantum suppeditas dabit predicto domino Odonell contra rebellem Johannem O'Neill, cum equitibus et turbariis, et hoc non jure aliquo (donec, ut predictur, judicaverit dominus deputatus de lite et titulis) sed virtute regine et bono statu reipublice factum.

In cujus rei testimonium partes supradicti hiis iudenturis alternatim subscriberunt, apud monasterium de Aboile,¹ die et anno predictis.

fol. 253b.

[CCJ.]—Here followyth the thoronghfare townes agreed by the lorde deputie and conseil to be discharged of all horses to contynue there to sojorne, in consyderacion that they must receave all men and horses to theire —² that shall passe thorongh the same wheo passengers shall lodge there:³

Countie of Dublin:

The Newcastell,—Rathcownill,—Balrothery,—Ballymore.

Meeth:

Trym, Athboy,—Novan,—Kelles,—Slaoe, Rathlouth, Grenock,—Donboyne.

Kyldare:

The Naas,—Kildare,—Rathmoore,—Castledermot.

¹ Boyle, co. Roscommon.

² Blank in MS.

³ Transcript of undated order, made apparently during government of sir Anthony St Leger, 1533-4.

Countie of Lowth:—Arde,—Dondalke.

Anthony Sentleger.—George Dablyn.—Edward Midensis.—Gerald Aylmer, justice.—Thomas Luttrell, justice.—James Bath, baron.—Thomas Cusaok, magister rotulorum.—Thomas Howeth, justice.—Edward Basnet, deane.¹—John Travers.—Oshorne Echingham.²

[CCII. 1.]—After our right hertie commendacions: We have received your letteres of the 26th of May fourth of June, touching two severall suetes made unto you thers by Water Hope of Dnblyna, the one for the ohtayning of a pencion graunted unto him of late years by Oswald Massingberde, late pryor of Kylmaynham, for service by him done unto the said pryor and howse, as he alleageth; and the other concerning the fee farme of the late dissolved monasterry or howse of fryers in Mollingar in the countie of Westmest, heretofore graunted by the queenes majestie unto one Robert Gory, together with the parsonage of Westyna and Churchtowne, in the said countie, with condicion that he should erecte a gaole in Mollingar, aforesayde, the interest and right of whiche graunt the saide Gory hath passed and conveyed over unto the said Walter Hope:

For answer unto hote which suetes you shall understande that like as in the fyrist we think yt veary resonable yf in tho acte of parlyment made for the unting of the landes and possessions of the said howse of Kylmaynham [to] the crowne there be any such clause or provision, as he alleageth, for the allowing of all those grauntes that passed bona fide from the said pryor before the dyssolucion of the said howse, and that it shall also appere unto you that the grantt passed unto him for his said pencion ys of that nature, and made bona fide, without fraude or covyn; and farther, that the landes graunted unto him in Connacht by a concordatnam of our very good lorde the earle of Sussex, and the counsell then beeng, were not allotted unto him in recompence of his said pencion, but for other respectes and consyderacions that then he be allowed his said pencion according to equite and justice, together with the arrerages due unto him upon the same:

So for his other sute, consydering that the havinge of a gaole at Mollingar is of such importance and necessitie for the good estate and quietnes of the countrey as ys reported by your letteres and that he shall be at greate chardges with the buylding of the same, we thinkc convenient he have in respecte thereof the benefite of the said grantt and doo enjoye the feefarme of the aforesaide dissolved howse of fryers in Mollingar, together with the parsonage of Westyna and Churchtowne, and the constableship of the said gaole; yelding and payeng unto her majestie for the same the yerely rent of tenne pounds, Iryshe, in the whole, that ys to saie, for the saide parsonage eight pounds, as yt hath been heretofore surveyed, and for the said fryerhowse fortie shillinges, yn consyderacion as well of his chardges of buylding the saide gaole as for that you write that the saide frierhowse, although yt were surveyed at fower pounde, Iryshe, by the yere, hath nevertheles yeldyd nothing unto the queenes majestie synce the dissolucion of the same; for your better direction wherein we have byn meanes unto her highnes to addresse unto you her majesties letteres and warrantt for that purpose, as by the same which you shall receive herewith you maye at better length, perceve, according whereninto you maie proceede with the sayde Hope in such sorte as by her majesties said letteres ys prescribed unto you.

¹ Of St. Patrick's cathedral, Dublin.

² See "Chartularies of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin," Rolls series, 1884.

1566.
fol. 254.

1566.

And so we hyd you right hertely well to fare. From St. James, the seconde of July, 1566. Your loving freendes:

N. Bacon, c.—E. Clynton.—W. Howard.—Ed. Rogers.—Frances Knolles.—W. Cecill.—Amh. Cave.

The direction: To our assured loving freendes: Sir Henry Sydney, knight of the order of the garter and deputie of the queenes majesties realme of Ierlande, and to the rest of her highnes counsell there.

[CCII. 2.]—By the queene;

Elizabeth.

fol. 253.

Right trustie and welbeloved we greet you well: We perceve by your letteres of the iiiihth of the last monethe, addressed unto our pryste connell, the sute that hath been moved of late unto you there by Walter Hope, one of our subjectes of that our realme of Ierlande, touching a graunte heretofore passed from us unto one Robert Gory, for the feefarme of the late dissolved monastery or fryerhous in Mollingar in our countye of Westmethe, with the personage of Westyna, and Churctowne in the said countie, the said frierhous having been heretofore surveyed at fower poundes, Irisbe, by yere, and the said personage at eight poundes, Irishe, as appeareth by your said letteres, which graunt being nowe conveyed over by Gory unto the said Hope, he desyret maye be passed unto him by your letteres patentes in due forme, according to the effecte and meaninge of our saide former graunt:

And becasne we perceyve by your said letteres that the havinge of a gaole at Mollingar, aforesayde, whiche, by the condicions of our said graunte, Gory was bounde to buylde, and Hope will take upon him nowe to performe, ys very necessarie for the suerte and quiet estate of our country and subjectes thereaboutes, we are well pleasyd that the saide Hope shall have in feefarme to him, his heires and assignes, the saide frierhous in Mollingar, with the personage of Westyna and Churctowne aforesayde, and the constableshipp of the sayd gaole, yelding and payeng unto us, our heires, and successors for the same, the yerely rent of tenuie poundes, Irishe, that ys to saye for the sayd personage eight poundes, as yt hath hyn heretofore surveyed, and for the saide late monastery or fryerhous fortie shillinges, Irishe, in consyderacion as well of the chardges he shall be at in buylding of the said gaole there, as for that also yt appereth by your letteres that although the saide fryerhous were heretofore surveyed at fower poundes Irisbe by the yere, yet hath yt not hitherto, by reason of the contynall wast thereof, yelded any thing unto us, sincse the dissolution of the same:

We therefore will and requier you to cause our letteres patentes, under our greate seal of that our realme, to be in due forme made unto the saide Walter Hope for the premisses, in forme aforesalde, taking sufficient bandes of him, not onely that he shall buylde and perfourme the saide gaole within such reasonable tyme as yow shall think convenient to appoint, but also that he and his heires shall, from tyme to tyme, keepe and maiutayne the said gaole in good and sufficient reparacion and strenght. And theis our letteres shall be your sufficient warrant for the same.

Tenes under our signet, at our maner of St. James, the thirde daye of July the eighth yere of our reigne, 1566.

The direction:—To our right trustie and welbeloved Sir Henry Sydney, knight of our order, and deputie of Ierlande.

[CCIII. 1.]—Depositions of wittnesses taken at the Naas before John Sutton, John Wedgewood, and Readmonde Oge, esquires, by vertue of commission to them directed from the right honorable the lorde deputie and counsill, the iiiith of October anno regni regine Elizabeth, etc., octavo [1568].

1568.
fol. 258.

[1.]—Patrick White, clarke, vicar of the Naas, of the age of lxxi years or therabouts, sworne and examyned, deposeth and saith: That he kaewe sir Morrice Eustace, knight, and Christofer Eustace, his sonne and heire, by the space of theis fiftie yeres last past, and that they by all the saide space were lawfully seised of Cottlanston,¹ with all and singuler the landes thereunto belonging, and that they dyd oftentimes resorte to his mothers howse, then dwelling in the Naas and tenuant to the said sir Morrice and his said sonne after him, at which tyme he harde the saide sir Morrice often tymes saie that Cottlanston with all the landes thereunto belonging was free from all imposicions and cesses:

And furder being examyned whether Fynston be a parcell belonging to Cottlanston or not, saith that he is therein ignorant, and saith that he never harde of any imposicions or cesses taxed upon Cottlanston until the same came to the princes handes; and further cannot depose.

[2.]—William Odyvie of the Naas, aforesaide, in the countie of Kyldare, of the adge of lxx yeres or therabouts, sworne and examyned: Deposest and saith that he was a howsesholder dwelling in Bayly Moore by the space of xlvi yeres, by all which space he saith that Cottlanston with the landes thereunto beloaging was free and cleere from all imposicions and cesses:

And further saith, uppon his othe that he dothe very well knowe that Fyaston ys and tym out of mynde have byn parcell of Cottlanston. And furder cannot depose, saving that he saith as well Fyaston as Cottlanston hath byn allwaies free from all imposicions and cesses, as one thing.

[3.]—Patrike Edward, of Bellarture, of the age of lx yeres or therabouts, sworne and examyned, deposeth and saith that he was borne and brede in Cottlanston, and that he hath knowne the same eversybens he bath any remembrance. And that the same, during his remembrance, bath alwaies byn free from all imposicions and ceses, and saith that he never hard any questioun to the contrarye:

And furder saith that the lande of Fyystone, the lande of Grage, and the lande of the Hookes, and the lande of the Rayne ys parcell of Cotlanstone, and that the same hath alwaies been free from all imposicions and ceses as Cotlanstone, untill the same came to the princes hand and possession. And furder cannot depose.

[4.]—Thomas Ewstace, of Ballymoore, gentilman, of the age of lli yeres or therabouts, beeng sonne to sir Morryce Ewstace, knight, who was lorde of Cotlanston aforesaide, deposeth and saith in every poynte and article as Patrike Edward, the former deponent, hath saide. And also saith that Johnson and Cowlocke, with the other parcelles aforesnamed, are parcelles of Cotlanstone, and also have byn free from all imposicions as Cotlanstone. And furder cannot depose.

[5.]—James Dowling, of Ballymoore, of the age of lx yeres or therabouts, being a freholder, of Baylymoore, aforesaide, and sworne and examyned, deposeth and saith in every point and article as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath said: And furder saith that he

¹ Cottlandstown, co. Kildare.

1586.

knoweth that the said lande of Cotlanstone hath ben free from all imposycions and cesses during all the tyme of sir Morrice Eustace and Christofer, lordes of the same, and one Christofer Ewstace, fermor thereof, and also saith that the same hath also byn free as well from all subsydies as imposicions and cesses during the space aforesaid; and furder cannot depose.

fol. 257.

[6.] Davy Donell of Ballymoore of the age of xlii yeres or thereaboutes, being sworne and examyned in every pointe deposeth and saith as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath saide; and furder cannot depose.

[7.] Patrick Donys, of Ballymoore, of the age of fyftie yeres or thereaboutes, deposeth and saith as Thomas Ewstace the former deponent hath saide; and furder canot depose.

[8.] Edmound Arthure, of Ballymoore, of the age of lx. yeres or thereaboutes, deposeth and saith in everye pointe and article as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath saide. And furder saith that after the said land of Cotlanstone came to the princes handes, one Robert Husseye being fermor thereof suffred certen cesses to be taken out of the land of Cotlanstone as he thinketh to ease certen other land that he had of his owne within the same baronye, and also sayeth that all the people of the countrey dyd make exclamacion uppon him for suffering the same to be thews taken; and furder cannot depose.

[9.] Shane MacThomas of Ballymoore, of the age of lx. yeres or thereaboutes, deposeth and saith yn everye point and article as Thomas Ewstace, the former deponent, hath said; and furder cannot depose.

[10.] Teige Arthure of the age of fyftie yeres or thereaboutes, John MacPhellym, freholder, of the age of fyftie yeres or thereaboutes, Teig Offollowe, of the age of lx. yeres or thereaboutes, Nichollas Cosgrave of the age of lxx. yeres or thereaboutes, Patrick MacKellyn of the age of xl. yeres or thereaboutes, and Jennet ne Morrice, being all six of Ballymoore, and Teig MacDavy of Ballylemyng, being sworne and examyned, depose and sayeth in every point and article as Edmounde Artyre, the former deponent, hath sayd and furder cannot depose.

John Sutton.—Redmound Oge.—John Wedgwoode.

[CCIII. 2].—By the lorde deputie and connassell:

We greet you well: Requiring and commaunding yon and everie of you, in her majesties behalfe, all excuses set apart, that you make your personall appearaunce before John Sutton of Tipper, esquier, Justice of peace, John Wedgwoode, esquier, controller to us, the lorde deputie of Ireland, and Redmound Ooge of Cloinblock, esquier, or eny two of them, whereof John Wedgwoode to be one, at such daie and place as you and every of you shall be appointed by them betweene this and the fyrt daie of the next terme, there to declare before them, by vertue of your booke othes, severally deposeth, unto them what knowledge you and every of you have of the usmiall contynuance of the antique fredome of the demeanes of the lande belonging to the howse of Cotlanston, and whether any parte of the land of Cotlanston or Fyanstone was chardged with cesse in sir Morrice Ewstace tyme and in the tyme of Christopher Ewstace, his sonne and heire after him, sometyme lordes of that howse of Cotlanstone; and by whome thos landes were fyrt suffred to be ymposed and chardged with cesse after they came to the princes handes, and by whose meanes. Hereof you maie not fail at your perilles.

Yeven at Kylmaynham, the xxviith of June, 1566.

1566.

The direction: To our loving freendes, Nicholas Ewstace, of Yagogston, fol. 258.
 gentleman, sir Patrick White, vicar of the Naas, William Mac Davy,
 and Owene Conwaye of the same, Patrick Edwards of Bellyarture,
 Thomas Ewstace of Bellymoore, James Dowding, John Ewstace Fitz
 Edmounde, of the same, Davy Donell, Patrick Dempse, Edmound
 Chartyerne, Teige Chartyerne, John MacPhillipp, Teige MacDavy,
 Teige Ofole, Morrowgh O'Conwaye, Richard Mac a Cleere, Nicholas
 Cograve, Patrick MacCollyn, Shane MacThomas, Janet ne Morrishe,
 John Gomast of Ballymoore, Morryarte MacThomas, nyne Thomas of
 Cotlanston, Richard MacCormock, and Thomas Bane of Surdwalstone,
 and to every of them geve theise.

[CCIII. 3].—By the lorde deputac and conseil:

Welbeloved we greet you well: Wheare Nicholas Harbart, esquier,
 hath alheadged before us how that usually in tymes past, whereof the
 mynde of man doth not remember, the howse of Cotlanstone and all
 the demeanes to the same belonging, sometymes being in the handes
 and possession as well of sir Morrice Eustace, knight, then lord thereof,
 as also of Christofer Ewstace, gentleman, his sonne and heire, deceased,
 have remayned free from all ymposicions of the countrey and yet
 nevertheless, as the saide Nicholas hath alledged, part thereof lately,
 through the defaule and exaction of the cessor of that haronye, hath
 been ymposed, which cesse and that latly sir Fraunces Harbart, knight,
 deceased, father to the saide Nicholas, was also distrayned for the
 sunswering of that cessa; whereupon the said Nicholas hath prayed
 remedy and redresse at our handes:

We, mynding therefore to be trulye assarteyned of the antiquie and
 contynuance of the said freedome, and having good confydence of your
 uprightnes and indiffencie in that behalf have by tenor hereof appointed
 and authorysed you three joynly or eny two of you, whereof John
 Wedgwood to be one, by all such wayes and meanes as shall seeme
 fytest to your good discrecions, diligencie and trewly to inquier of the
 certeyne truth of and in the premisses and what ye shall knowe or
 fynde or try owt upon that your inquirye in the behalf aforesaid to fol. 258.
 certifie us on the fyrist daie of the next terme under your handes and
 seals, close sealed with theis our letteres, to the end that upon your
 certificat theirein such further order may be taken in the matter
 aforesaid as with right and justice ys upperteyning.

Yeven at Dublyn, the xxvith day of August, 1566.

[CCIV.]—Hec indentura facta inter honorabilem virum, fol. 259.
 dominum Henricum Sydney, ordinis garterii militem, presi-
 dentem consilii Wallie, et deputatum in Hibernia generalem,
 uscum concilio, quorum nomina subscruntur, ex una
 parte, et Hugonem Oreigly, sive nationis capitaneum, et
 Edmoundum, fratrem suum, tanistam¹ patrie de Brenny,²
 ex altera parte, testatur quod predictus Oreigly obligat se
 tenore et perimplere tenorem et formam articulorum
 subsequentium:

[1.] Primum: Promittitur quod ad posse summ prosequetur fratres
 suos, Caior Oreigly, Owinum Oreigley et Johannem Oreigly, nunc

¹ Tanist, successor under Irish law.

² Breifne O'Reilly, now county of Cavan.

1565.

rebelles serenissime regie maiestati, et eos et sequutores eorum ferro et flamma paolet, nec patietur eos terras et tenementa sua possidere tenere vel arare et colere sed eos omnes ut inimicos suos castigabit, cum fuerint per predictum dominum deputatum adjudicati rebellois et inobedientibus subditis.

[2.] Item: Promittitur quod quicquid commissarii dieti domini deputati, nominati vel nominandi per ipsum dominum deputatum, adjudicaverint pro injurie finendis et bonis restituendis iuter Anglicanas partes, et habitantes in Le Brenny quod ipse Oreighly articulos et iudicia eorum perimplebit et observabit.

[3.] Item: Promittitur quod ubi his est inter honorabilem virem, baronem de Delvin¹ et predictum Oreighly pro titulis et demandis inter ipsos et patrias suas, quod ipse Oreighly observabit omnia decreta et iudicia quae in futurum adjudicabuntur per commissarios domini deputatis secundum morem et observaciones patriarcharum suarum per prescriptam temporis preteritis.

[4.] Item: Similiter observabit et perimplebit omnia iudicia et decreta que in futurum commissarii predicti domini deputati decreverint inter habitantes patrie de Annaly² et patrie de Brenny, pro injurie tam futuris quam preteritis.

[5.] Item: Ubi predictus Oreighly obligatus est solvere honorabilem viro, comiti Sussexie, mille et centum martas, quorum magna pars eis est hactenus data, ad usum predicti comitis, predictus Oreighly dabit et deliberabit numerum predictum vel reliquum, sive martas non adhuc solutas, ante festum Sancti Johannis Baptiste proximum futurum ad manus dicti domini deputati.

[6.] Item: Ubi filius dicti Oreighly, videlicet, Johannes, accepit predam rebelliam usque ad numerum trecentarum vaccarum, predictus Oreighly promittet quod infra quindecim dies jam proxime futuros dabit dicto domino deputato predictas tricentum martas, vel suo certo atturatio, in villa de Kellis in comitatu Midie, vel predictum filium suum, Johannem, mittet domino deputato custodiendum donec de martis predictis solucionem fecerit.

[7.] Item: Ubi dominus deputatus in manus suas ad usum regie maiestatis accepit castrum de Talleyvin nuper in possessione Owini Oreighly, et jam comisit hoc castrum Edmundo Oreighly, ad usum regis, predictus Oreighly observabit et curabit quod predictus Edmundo eis nontrahit vel sustinebit predictum Owini vel aliquem alium rebellem sive bona eorum in castro predicto vel alibi. Et ulterius (hac lege) ———³ Edmundum in possessione castri predicti.

[8.] Item: Dictus Oreighly promittitur habitare in confinibus patriae sue et Anglicanarum partium ad placitum domini deputati durante bello et rebellione fratrum suorum et Johannis O'Neill, ut inde eveniat securitas bonorum Anglicanarum partium per protectionem suam contra rebellios predictos.

Et pro his omnibus articulis observandis predictus Oreighly dabit in manus predicti domini deputati intra quindecim dies proxime sequentes eum obsidem quem secreto inter ipsos concordatum est dari et deliberari, et interim obsides jam in custodia Patricii Cusack, armigeri, remanebunt tam pro his quam omnibus aliis articulis fioendis et perimplendis.

¹ See pp. 148, 167.

² Anghaile, Annaly, co. Longford.

³ Blank in MS.

In enjus rei testimonium, tam predictus dominus deputatus et consilium quam predictus Oreigly alternatim his indenturis subscriperunt.

Data in campo apud Loghfillen, xxviii^o Novembris, anno mons [1566] Elizabeth.

X, the signe manuell of Oreigly.

X, Edmund Oreighly, sygne manuell.

1566.

[CCV.]—Invictissime nostre regine meritissimo iu Hibernia fol. 260.
deputato, Henrico Sydney, obedientia perpetua, fidelis atque
indubitate:

Noo possumus non meminisse tuam erga nos benevolentiam cui
condignam recompensationem non posse nos exhibere fatemnr, verum
tamen id palam protestamur quod nosmetipsos nostra maneria et
castra, terras insuper universas et singulas nostre ditioni subjectas
serenissime nostre regine tibique suo nomine voluntarie ac libenter
immediate submissimus, prout per presentes libentius submittimus atque
quocooque in campo tuo de Belinathafada tue reverendissime dominationi
polliciti sumus ex hiis, ducis Deo Optimo Maximo, nec unum iota pre-
terbit quin omnia adimplita fuerint; majorem quidem et firmorem
fidem in nostro (ut reor) Israelli non reperies, et si quos Zoilos aut
emulos, qui michi male volunt, aliud tibi persuaderent id ex fomite
invide processisse non dubitabis.

Qood ad marthas quas tue dominationi promisimus attinet, domino
comiti de Clanricard ut jussisti si labet indilat persolvenus et mandatum
tuom hic introclusum transmittimus ut scire possumus an comiti predicto
predictas marthas persolvere debeamus an non. Porro dominus
Odonnayl, qui jam decessit, cuius totum dominium seu territoriom ad
indescriptibilem paupertatem deductum est cum vivebat, omnia sibi
necessaria ex me et ex meis (per fas, nefas) habere volebat, subeidiun
vero hominum quod contra rebellem illum ac regialis majestatis hostem,
Johanoem Oneill, promissimus id non habere potius quam habere
desiderabat ut sibi aut coram vobis querele ansa seu occasio aperta esset
aut eos nostrosque homines expoliandi seu depredandi:

Et scire digneris quod subeidiun hominum quod sibi pollicitus eram
paratum omnino habebam antequum ipse Johannis Oneill, proditoris,
patriam seo porciunculam terre adlbat, verum quum ipse prius accessit
meos ob itineris discrimen accedere nullo pacto valuerunt, ipsius defuncti
domini Odomnayl, subdito attestante Henrico Odueayn, videlicet.

Insoper iste Hugo, qui nunc regnat, magis dominari desiderat et plures
exactiones exigit quam aliter. Tuam coledam tremendasque dominationem
vehementer efflagito ut unum e duobus facies aut me per tuum
mandatum omnino liberum ab illis exactionibus facies donec tuam
adibere presentiam aut me hic ab emulis et inimicis defendes. Nam si
me vel meos absentarem, nunc dominus MacWilliam Burk, nunc
Bernardus Orwerke meam devastarent seu destruerent patriam.

Dictum dominum Odonnayl personaliter adire nequaquam audeo. fol. 260.
Verumtamen his omnibus nequaquam obstantibus pro serenissime regine
nostre majestatis nomine vivere et mori cupio, et quidquid horum suo
nomine vellis me facere cum vestro nuncio seu latore ad me scribere non
pigriteris et id pro posse libenter agam.

Vale ex nostro manerio —¹ vero Decembris vicesimo secundo,
1566.

¹ Blank in MS.

1566. Salutat vos in Domino et intimius quo valens germanus meus, Eugenius Ooreus, et multum optat vestram prosperam et bonam fortunam.

Vals, illustrissime Domine, in Eo qui recte voleatibus deficit nunquam.—
OConnor Slige.

Henrico Sydney, nostre invictissime regio meritissimo in Hibernia deputato, cum reverencia et obedientia, tradatur in Dublin vel alibi.

fol. 261.

[CCCVL.] After our verie hartie commendacions to your good lordeshippes: We have receaved your letteres of the xxiith of the last mouneth, whearby you recommend unto us the case of this poore man, the bearer hereof, and certeyne other mayned soldiours, who having of late for theire impotencie and disabilitie to serve ben cassed and lost theire intertaynement, and nowe lefte without any meanes to maynetayne themselves withall:

And albeit we woold be verie gladd to farther this bearer and the rest with any convenient meanes that might be devised here for theire rellefe and sustencion, yett consydering that the same cannot well be doon without some extynodary chardges to the quenes maiestie, no beademens roomes being presently voyde to be bestowed uppon them, we have thought fitt, seing this man hath the use of his lefte arme, and can as he affyrmeth, wcll the same as well as he was woont to doo his right arme, whereby he maie be able to make sume shewe and do sume service, though not in suche degree as yf he hadd the use of his whole lymes, to pray your lordeshippe to cause him to be placed in the roome of same porter, warden, or other like officer within sume of her maiesties holdas or castles there that stand furthest from danger, and be of least importance, wheare he maye have sume reasonable intertaynement and be also hable at a brant to doo summe service yf need be.

The like order we think good your lordeshippe doo cause also to be taken with the rest of his company, for better were yt, in our opinions, seing none other meanes can presently be founde for theire rehief, that her maiestie shold be at sume extynodary charge with the intertaynement of these men there where they have heretofore served, then to be burdened with provydings for them here, which cannot, we suppose, be so well nor so conveniently doon as yt maye be there, and therefore we comett the ordring thereof unto yoor owne wisdome and consideracion to be used either in the sorte before remembred, or in such other, yf you knowe eny, as may best serve to relieve the poore men and be lest burdenous to her maiestie.

And so we byd your lordeshippes right hertely well to fare.

From Kymbolton castell, the xxith of July, 1566.

Your lordeshippes assured loving frendes, E. Clynton.—E. Rogers.—W. Cecill.—W. Howard.—F. Knowelles.

1566-7.

[CCVII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsell:

fol. 261b.

Wheare upon the letteres addressed by us, the lorde deputie to her maiesties right honorable pryste counsell in Englaunde, bearing date the xxith of June last past, and sent thither by us by Walter Pott, a maymed soldiour, late serving her maiestie in this realme, declaring thereby the indigent and poore estate as well of the same Walter Pott as also of sondry others bothe aged and maymed soldiours, which have ben here cassed and lost theire intertaynement through theire impotencie and disabilitie to serve, to the ende some consyderacion and order by her maiestie or their lordeshippes might have been thers taken for the better relief and stale of lyving.

1566-7.

In which behalfe we, the lorde deputie, receiving resolucion from theire lordeshippes by their letteres of the xxith of July last and red at this bourde, yt ys hithir signified theire pleasures that the same Walter Pott and the rest shold be placed severally in the romes of sume porter, warden, or other like officer within such of her majesties holdes or castelles here that stand furthest from danger and be of lest importance and there to have some reasonable interteynement:

And seeing none other meanes could presently be founde by the said lordes to relieve the saide poore men but that her majestie shouold be at sume extraordynarie charge with the interteynement of those men here, where heretofore they have served then to be burdened with the providing for them there, have thought by those theire letteres commytted the ordering thereof to the consyderacion of us, the lorde deputie, to be used either in the sorte before remembred or in such other as maie best serve to the relief of the poore men and he lest burdenous to her majestie. And consydering that in this tyme of the present warres here yt were not fitt to disfurnishe eny of her majesties sail holdes or castells with placing therein such dishable and maymed men but rather the same to be replenished for the better and urgent deffence thereof with men of hable service:

It ys therefore hy us ordered that as well the said Walter Pott, as also Thomas Barrett, William Bowteber, William Vicrman, William Dixson, Edmond Penanga, William Bell, Thomas Alee, Mathew Bell, John Alee of Ballyun, William Hickye, Raudall Blackhurse and William Wolverston, every of them from the fyrist daie of January last past shall have her majesties wages and enterteynement in the consyderacion afore rehersed of syxe pence by the daie, current money of this realme, during every and either of theire lyves, to be had and receyved without check or eny service, doing for the same, at the handes of her majesties vicetreasour or treasour at warres or other receivour generall, for tyme being in this realme.

Willing and commannding as well you the said treasourer, vice-treasourer or other receivour generall for the tyme being by warrant hereof or upon the enrolement of theis our letteres to make due payment from tyme to tyme to the severall persons above-named of theire sayd severall wnges. As also you, the barons, auditor, and others her majesties officers and mynisters of her saide courte of exchequyer to geve thereof due allowance from tyme to tyme to the said treasourer or receivour generall, for tyme being, as apperteyneth to either of your offices in this behalfe.

Yeven at Dublyon, the xxth of January 1566[-7].

[CCIX.] The humble submision of Tirlaghe Oueile alias Tirloghe Lenaghe, made unto the right honorabile sir Henry Sidney, knight of the most noble order, lorde president of the counsell and marches of Wales, and lorde deputie generall of this her graces realme of Irelande, in his camp at Castell Corkra in Tiroone, xviiith day of June, 1567:

First: The said Tirlaghe Oueile, alias Tirloghe Lenaghe, confesseth himself to have offended the queenes most excellent majestie in that he hathe adhered abetted and served the late archerebell, and most notorious traitor, Shane O'Neill, in his most cruell and shamefull rebellion against her most excellent highnes, for the which as he is most hertie sorie, so doithe he most humble suhmitt himself, his life londes and goodes to her highnes grace and mercie, and in like maner cravethe her gracious pardon for the same:

1567.

fol. 262b.

1567.

2. Item: Whereas after the deaſe of the foreſide rebell certaine of the countrie of Tiron, accorſe to the auncient custome of the ſame, elected and nominated the ſaid Tirlaughe O'Neill, aliaſ Tirlaughe Lenanghe to the name and jurisdiction of O'Neill: the which he rather ignoranſie than arroganſie took upon him:

The ſaid Tirlaughe dothe now utterlie refuſe the ſaid name, and all anchororite that may by the ſame growe unto him, protestings that he will never take upon him either that name or any anchororite or dignitie but ſuche as ſhall please her moeſt excellent majestie to beſtowe upon him, at ſuche time as it ſhall eſteem beſt to her gracious pleasure and grave wiſdom:

3. Item: He covenanteth duringe his lieſ to be a trewe ſubject to her moeſt excellent majestie and to the crowne imperiaſl of Englaſe and Irelaſe, and that he will never aſſiſt any forren ennemy or proclaiimed rebell againſt the ſame:

4. Item: That he will to his power defende the holy churche, the miſtiers landes and jurisdictions of the ſame, and ſhall not encrche nor exaſte any thinges or parte thereof, nor eſſer any under him to doe.

fol. 263.

5. Item: He covenanteth that he will never enterteigne any Scottes or Scottiſheman, beinge a man of warre, without ſpeciall licence graunted unto him of the governor for the tyme beinge:

6. He covenanteth to make dew reſtitucion and amedes to ſay the good ſubjectes of the Engliſhe Pale for any hurte done unto them by him or any of his, or other by his procurement, not beinge done in the tyme of the actnall rebellion of the afornamed traitor and rebell, Shane O'Neill, accorſe to the arbitrement and ſaſe of indifferent men chosen and agreed upon by the partie greved and him.

7. Item: He ſhall deliver unto the handes of the lorde deputie all ſuche pledges as he hathe which were taken by the afornamed rebell of any either of Tirone, or of any other parte of Irelaſe.

8. Item: He ſhall make immmediat deliverie of all ſuche juells, plate, money, gold, coined or uncoined, artillerie as well brasse as yron, ſtoddies all kinde of horses, and creaghes¹ of kine, as alſo all maner of apparell which are come to his handes, or hereafter shall come, which were the late rebells, either in his poſſeſſion or in any other mannes to his uſe. And if he ſhall knowe where any of the afornamed goodes or cattell doe remaine in the handes of any other man he ſhall reveile the ſame, unto the ſaid lorde deputie.

9. Item: He ſhall ſuffer the tenantes and occupiers of all ſuche landes as merely apperteined and of right ought to apperteigne to the capitaine of the countrie, quietlie to occupie and enjoy the ſame uſtill Hallontide next.

fol. 262b.

10. Item: He covenanteth to obſerve the peace againſt all the Engliſhe Pale, and all the inhabitants thereof.}

11. Item: He covenanteth to ſuffer any of Tirone, now in poſſeſſion of any landes, liege in the ſame countrie, quietlie to enjoy it without interruption, until ſuche tyme as further order (upon his complaint) be taken by the lorde deputie and counſell.

12. Item: He covenanteth to perorme obſerve and accomplitie all ſuche orders and decrees as are alredie paſt unto all her maſturies ſubjectes, thei of their partes perorminge the like unto him.

¹ Herds.

13. Item: For the obtaininge of his pardon aforesaid he covenanteth to paie unto the lorde deputie suche number of kine as the lorde deputie, and the erle of Kilkare shall appoynete.

14. And for the performance of all and everie the abovewritten articles he offereth to deliver unto the handes of the said lorde deputie, suche pledges or hostages, as the saide lorde deputie shall demaunde of him; and further dothe offer to take his corporall othe upon the holie evangelist in the presence of us the lorde deputie and others whose names are subscribed: and manye moe.

This under signe is the marke of Tirlagh O'Neill, alias Tirlagh Lenaghe, x.

G. Kyldare.—Christopher Delvin.—N. Bagenall.—Lowthe.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Warham Seintleger.

[CCX.]—The humble suhmission of one Tirlagh O'Neill, alias Tirlagh fol. 264. Brasellagh, made unto the right honorable sir Henry Sidney, knight, of the most noble order of the garter, lorde president of the counsaile and marches of Wales, lorde deputie of this realme of Irelande, in his campe of Castell Corkera in Tyrone, the xvliith daye of June, 1567:

1. Furst: The said Tirlagh O'Neill, alias Tirlagh Brasillagh, confesseth himself to have offended the queenes moste excellent majestie in that he hath adhered, abhettet and served the late archerehell and most notorious traitor, Shane O'nele, in his most cruell and shamefull rebellion, against her most excellent highnes, for which, as he is most hartly sorie, so doth he most humbly submitt himself, his liffe, landes and goodes to her highnes grace and mercie, and in like maner cravith her gracieus pardon for the same.

2.—Item: He covenanteth duringe his life to be a trewe suhjecte to her most excellent majestis and to the crowne imperiall of Englad and Irelande, and that he will never assist anye foraine enemie, or proclaymed rebell against the same.

3. Item: That he will to his power defende the hclie churche, the moisters landes and jurisdiccionis of the same, and shall not encroche nor exacte any things or parte thereof, nor suffer any under him to doe.

4. Item: He covenanteth that he will never entartayne any Scottissheman, beinge a man of warre, without speciall licence graunted unto him by the governor for the tyme beinge.

5. Item: He covenanteth to make dewe restitucion and amends to fol. 264. any the good anbiectes of the Englishe Pale for any hurtes don to them by him or any of his or other by his procurement, not heinge don in the tyme of the actuall rebellion of the aforesnamed traitor and rebell, Shane O'nele, accordyng to the arbitrament and sainge of indifferet men, chosen and agreid upon by the partie greved and him.

6. Item: He shall delyver into the handes of the lorde deputie all suche pledges as he hath which were taken by the forenamed rebell of any either of Tirone or of any other parte of Irelande.

7. Item: He shall make imediat delyverie of all suche juells, plate, monsy, golde, coyned or uncoyned, artillerie, as well brassie as iron stodes all kindes of horses and creaghtes¹ of kyne, as also all maner of apparell which are comen into his handes or heresafter shall come, whiche were the late rebells either in his possession or in any other mans to his use,

¹ See p. 198.

1567. and if he shall knowe where any of the forenamed goodes or cattells do remayne in the handes of any other man, he shall revell the same unto the lorde deputie.

8. Item : He shall suffer the tenantes and occupiers of all suche landes as merely appertainith and of right ought to pertaine to the capten of the contrarie, quietly to occupie and enjoye the same until Haloutyde nexte.

9. Item : He covenanteth to observe the pece agaist all the Englishe Pale, and all the inhabitanthes thereof.

fol. 265. 10. Item : He covenanteth to suffer any of Tirone nowe in possession of any landes liege in the same contrarie quietlie to enjoye it without interraneion, untill suche tyme as furher order upon his complaint betaken by the lorde deputie and counsail.

11. Item : He covenanteth to performe, observe and accomplithe all suche orders as are alredie past unto all her maiesties subiectes, they of their parties performinge the like unto him.

12. Item : For obtaininge of his pardon aforesaid he covenanteth to pay unto the lorde deputie suche number of kyne as the said lorde deputie and the earle of Kildare shall appointe.

13. And for the performaunce of all and everie the above written articles, he offreth to delver into the hands of the said lorde deputie suche pledges or lestaiges as the said lorde deputie shall demande of him, and further doth offer to take his corporall othe upon the holly evangelist in the presence of us, the lorde deputie, and others whose names are subscribed and many more.

+ the marks of Tiragh Ousele alias Terilagh Brasellagh.

G. Kildare.—Christofer Delvin.—T. Lowth.—W. FitzWilliams.—Nicholas Bagnall.—Warham Senteleg.¹

fol. 266.

[CCXI.]—The humble submision of one Tiragh Ousele, alias Tiragh McHenrie McShane, made unto the right honorable sir Herry Sydney, knight, of the most noble order, lorde president of the counsail and marches of Wales, and lorde deputie generall of this her graces realm of Irelande in his campe at Castell Corkera, in Tiroue, the xvith day of June, 1567 :

[1.] Furst : The said Tiragh Ousele, alias Tiragh McHenrie McShane, confessith himself to have offended the quenes moste excellent majestie in that he bath adherid abhettet and servid the late arche rebell and most notorious traitor, Shane Ousele, in his most cruell and shamefull rebellion against her most excellent highnes, for which as he is moste harillie sorie, so doth he most humbly submitt himself, his life, landes and goodes to her highnes grace and mercie ; and in like maner craveth her gracious pardon for the same.

[2.] Item : He covenanteth, duringe his life, to be a trewe subiect to her most excellent majestie and to the crowne imperiall of Englad and Irelande, and that he will never assiste any foren enemie or proclaymed rebell against the same.

[3.] Item : He will, to his power, defende the hollie churche the ministeres landes and jurisdictions of the same, and shall not encroache or exacte any thinge or parte thereof, or suffer any under him [soe] to doe.

¹ Fol. 265b. is blank.

[4.] Item: He covenantith that he will never enterstine any Scottisheman, beinge a man of warre, without special licence graunted unto him by the governor for the tyme beinge.

1567.

[5.] Item: He covenanteth to make due restitucion and amendes to fol. 2663. any the good subiectes of the Englishe Pale for any hurtis don unto them by him, or any of his, or others by his procurement, not beinge don in tyme of actuall rebellion of the forenamed traitor and rebell, Shane Oonele, accordyng to the arbitrnment and sainge of indifrent men chosen and agreid upon by the partie greved and him.

[6.] Item: He shall delyver into the handes of the lorde deputie all suche pledges as he hath which were taken by the forenamed rebell of any either of Tirone or of any other parte of Irelande.

[7.] Item: He shall make imediat delyveris of all suche juells, plate, money, golde, coined or uncoyned, artillerie, as well brasse as yron, staddes, all kinde of horses, and creaghtes of kyne, as also all maner of apparel which are come to his handes, or, hereafter shall come, which were the late rebells, either in his possession or in any other mans to his use, and if he shall knowe where any of the forenamed goodes or cattell do remayne in the handes of any other man he shall reveale the same unto the said lorde deputie.

[8.] Item: He shall suffer the tenantes and occupiers of all suche landes as merelie appertayned and of right ought to uppertayne to the capten of the contrie quietlie to enjoye and occupie the same untill Halomyd next.

[9.] Item: He covenanteth to observe the peace against all the fol. 267. Englishe Pale, and all the inhabitants thereof.

[10.] Item: He covenanteth to suffer any of Tirone nowe in possession of any landes livinge in the same contrie quietlie to enjoy it without interpcion, untill suche tyme as further order upon his complaint be taken by the lorde deputie and counsell.

[11.] Item: He covenanteth to performe, observe and accomplishe all suche orders and decries as are alredie poste unto all her majesties subiectes they of their partes performinge the like unto him.

[12.] Item: For the obtaininge of his pardon aforesaid he covenanteth to pay unto the lorde deputie suche number of kyne, as the said lorde deputie and the erle of Kildare shall apointe.

[13.] And for the performance of all and everle the above written articles, he offerith to deliver into the handes of the said lorde deputie, suche pledges or hostages, as the said lorde deputie, shall demaunde of him, and further doth offer to take his corporall othe, upon the Holy Evangeliste, in the presence of us, the lorde deputie and others, whose names are subscribed, and many more.

+ The marke of Tirlaghe Oonele M^o Henry M^o Shane.

G. Kildare.—Christofer Delvin.—T. Lowth.—William FitzWilliams.

—N. Bagnall.—Warham Sentleger.¹

[CXXII.]—The copie of a letter sent from the lord president and counsall of Connacht, touchinge the disorders and lewde proceedings of the earle of Thomondie :

1569-70.

May it please your lordship to understande the whole course of our fol. 268 journey and our presente state: Since wee wrote laste from Clonferte

¹ Fol. 267^b. is blank.

1599-1600.

the xxth of this moneth, we came that night to Loghereaghe, from thence the next day to Oshaughnes¹ and so uppon Sondaye, being the xxiith day, wee came to Inishe,² wher we came to us that night Mr. Apsley and under him xth of his bande.

When wee came thither wee neither founde provision for man nor horse, savinge a litell that the sherief had brought in of his owne peculiar chargie, altho both the earle, the sherief and a nomber of gentlemen besydes that were at Galwey before were warned to levis and bringe in agynste this tyme both mans meate and horse meate and the earle, writte to us that it was done accordingly: Neither herde wee any thinge of the earle afore yesterdaye about iii of the clocke in the afternoone, savinge that a man of his named William Neilande came to us but not from the earle aboue a myle shorte of the Inyshe, whom we committed for not providinge horsemeate, havinge speciall chardge thereof from us. And uppon the earles cominge wee thought good to estrange ourselves from him that night because of his undytfull behaviour in neither sending unto us nor inceting of us in any parte of the waye; and also for his slacke dealinge concerning our provisiones, and not so only but all the people under his rule in the countrey were flied away, bothe man and beaste, as thought wee had beeene enemis. Neverthelesse we gave him no evill wordes, but thinckinge better to reprehende him openly in the morninge to the example of others, sente him woordes wee were busie and willed him to take his ease for that night.

The earle of Clanricarde beeing presente with him he neither seemed to excuse his doinges nor talked one worde with him of our beeing heire nor any suche like matter but when the said message was brought to the earle of Clanricarde who reported it nato him, he said he woulde goe to his nexte howse being but halfe a myle from thence and come againe in the morninge, and sent wordes by Martin to us, requiringe that he might goe home and fetche his Englishe appareill, but wee answered him that is no case wee woulde consente he shoulde departe the towne, neverthelesse and notwithstanding also all the persuacion my lorde of Clanricarde coulde make unto him he suddenly toke his horse and went his way, which when wee hearde wee sente William Martin after him, comandinge him that appon his allegiance he shoulde immediatly come unto us. Martin founde him at his castle of Clare, and by occasion of the fladd he coulde not gett in till aboue midnight, who then was well used at his handes and promised awnre in the morninge, which was that he was ashamed to tarie heire havinge no provision to bestowe upon the scouldions and others, and also reciting the greate injuris that Teig McMoronghe, the sherief, had done unto him saying plainly that he woulde not he earle if he were sherief, and also taking some occacion of our strange dealinge with him, whereby he gathered wee were displeased:

He concluded plainly that he woulde not come at us without protection and also that the earle of Clanricarde shoulde meeete him a myle oute of this towne, which consideringe his behaviour before wee thought good to deny him bothe and agreed to sende unto him the sergeants at armes, and yett not daringes to venter him alone, sent Mr. Apsley and his bande with him to guarde the Mase if any injurie shoulde be offered, and donbtis that the warde in the castell woulde denie the earle to be theare when the sergeants came wee sente Martin before them under pretence of bringing him awnre from us, that he might justifie the

¹ O'Shaughnessy.

² Ennis, co. Clare.

1569-70.

earles presence there the same tyme. But your lordeshippes shall
 understande his dealiuge with us: he hath not only taken Martin in
 hande and keepeth him, but also sendinge to Apsley to come in, promising
 him anche cheere as was there, overcame the gentleman (contrarie to
 our precise commaundement and also contrarie to thadvise of moste of
 his owne companie) to enter the castell and a nomber of his scouldiours
 also to the nomber of tenne, as wee can learne, were entysed likewise
 to goe in, whereof some were killed, and some taken, amongst them fol. 269.
 that were slaine olde John McRobin was one by name; whereupon
 the sergeante and the reste of Apsleyes companie who had grace to
 double the worse returned hither to us againe saulfe. The newes
 amased us greatly, and weo resolved to goe to the castell ourselfes and
 did so of purpose to speake with the earle and perswade him if wee
 coulde, but comming thither and sendinge our trompett and messenger
 to the castell requiring the earle to come forthe and speake with us
 upon oure woorde saulfe to retorne wee were answered the earle was
 not there; and demanding wheare Apsley, Martin and the reste weare,
 answered that the earle of Thomonde coulde tell, and that the earle
 himselfe woulde meeke us to morrowe, but it is plainly judgeff that the
 earle bath both Apsley, Martin and the reste with him and is gone to
 Bonrattie¹ and certaine it is that he is gathering power with all possible
 diligence and the Butlers are borderinge heare harde uppon Shanen by
 the earle of Thomondes procurement as it is thought for this pretended
 purpose and were sent for by two horsemen of the erles upon Monday
 at night:

The premisses considered, together with our owne strenght, being but
 our owne ordinarie and a fewe of the earle of Clanricardes and nowe
 these xxv of Apsleyes and never a footeman, wee have resolved to retyre
 ourselves as wee may to Gallweye, there to waite for your lordeshippes
 further pleasure, which wee humble beseeche you may be with speede.
 Wee heare also, but not credibly, that the earle of Ormonde was either
 yesterday or this day at his howse of Nenaghe, by the Shanen syde
 and there called an assemblie of gentlemen but to what ende wee can
 not learne.

And it is also reported that the earle of Thomonde had letteres from
 him within these twoe dayes but of what effect wee knowe not.

And thns wee humble take our leave: From Inyshe, the xxiiiith
 of Januarie, 1569[-70], your lordeshippes humble to commandes

Edward Fitton.—R. Clanricarde.—Rafe Rokeby.—Robert Dillon.

Postscript: My lorde: A greater contempt and viler treason never fol. 269b.
 was nor can be wrought, which if it be lefte unrevenged I beseeche your
 lordshippe lett me never tarrie in Connaught, and I shall wishe myselfe
 I had never lived to come here, but I doubt not of your goodness and
 will expecate your pleasure, but not at Gallweye, as is written afore.
 For this night, lyinge upon my bedd, I have fully perswaded myselfe
 that it is more honorable to the queene and more commodious to the
 service to goe to Limericke for preparacion of the scouldiours there.

My lorde, I finde suche comforte and stay in the earle of Clanricarde
 both for advise and companie that I woulde not wante him for my whole
 intertelnement. His chardge also in interteinnings of us at his howse
 nowe twyse bath beene passing greate. His cominge to us at all tymes
 even to the uttermoste limites of his countrey and further sheweth a
 maruelous reverence to the prince, I beseeche your lordshippe wryte him
 thanckes for all together and lett me heare from yon with speede.

¹ In county of Clare.

1569-70.

Some skilfull man to take chardge, nowe Mr. Gilbert and his Lieutenant are both absente, ore in my judgement needfull.

Ones againe I take my leave hesechinge God to preserve the queenes honour and yours and my honestie which I hope your lordshippe will tender in this case.

At Inishe, this xxvth of [Januarie] at iii. of the clocke in the morninge, your lordshippes humbly and assuredly to comande,—Ed. Fitton.

The earle doth accompanie me to Limericke.

fol. 270.

[CCXIII.]—The copie of the firste lettere written to the earle of Thomonde :

Wee greete your lordshippe well. And althoughe wee have received letteres of advertisement from our verie good lorde the lorde president of Connaght, subscribed also with the handes of our verie good lorde the erle of Clanricarde and the rest of her majesties counsell of that province of a notorious misbehaviour in your lordeshippe, which, if it were not to be ascribed unto suhdeneesse and lacke of good advisement of your dutie, loyaltie and honorahle callinge, were verie haynous and of pernicious sequela to be suffered and permitted into example.

Yett wee have not hitherto conceived suche opinion of your lordeshippe that there conlde any suche thinge proceed from you as of any purposed rancour to fall from your due cheisance towards the queenes majestie and the governement by her majestie in this realme established and apointed, bnt rather of some errour and locke of dne consideracion.

And therefore have thought fitt to require and in her majesties behalfe to will you to leave all suche parties asyde as perteine to the shewe of rebellion or keepinge of your selfe with force or your castells or countrey other then to permitt the same to her majesties defence, and to make your speedie and indelayed personall repaire unto us under the convoye of our verie good lorde the erle of Ormonde and Osserie, lorde threasurer of this realme, to the intent wee may take suche order with your lordeshippe as best shall apperteine. And thereof not to fail as your lordeshippe woulde be accompted her majesties loyall subiecte, and woulde avoyd the imynten incentringe of her majesties grevous indigacion and the juste sequela thereof.

Yeven at Laughlin, the laste of Januarie, 1569[–70].

fol. 270b.

[CCXIV.]—The copie of the seconde lettere written to the earle of Thomonde :

Wee greete your lordeshippe well. And have received your letteres containinge the manner of an excuse and the allegaciones you lay for the answering of the disorders and disobedient behaviour heinously complained on to us by our verie good lorde the lorde president and counsall of Conaght againste you, together with your earnest requeste and desire that the matter might be herde to the ende the truthe might rather appiere who justly is to be blamed and deserueth to be chastised for disorder, which your petition, as wee muste needes like verie well of, and finde it not in any sorte reasonable that any man be he of never so base condicione shenlde be condemned before he he harde, mch lese a man of your place and callinge, being one of the peers of the realme, to whom greate respects is to be horne, so on the other syde wainge the gravitie of the cawse, the queenes honour, and the credit of the state there represented, wee thiakke it convenient to call the matter being of enche conseqnence before ns, the lorde deputie and counsell, at whose

handes you shall be assured to be indifferently harde and finde justice
administred unto you with favour.

1569-70.

At which tyme, upon knowledge had of your repaire to us, wee will
cause the said lorde president to make his appearance likewise. And
further wee will take order with our verie good lorde the earle of
Ormonde for his presence and assistance at the heering of the matter,
under whose conuoye wee woulde wishe your lordeshippe shoulde
presently come without any longer delay.

And for your further contentacion and suertie, if you shall not thinke
us for any respecte competent judges in your cawse, and suche indeed to
whose judgment you will willingly submitt your selfe, you shall have
free libertie with our good licence and consentes to addresse yourselfe
and your cawse to the queenes majestie.

Both which offers if you shall seeme obstinately to refuse, wee can
not then any longer perswade our selfes that you meane the dewtie and
obedience of a good subject, as by your wordes you nowe seeme
colorably to pretende, which your devise and practice wee will seeke to
your further greefe to cutt off and prevent, not meaninge any more fol. 271.
henceforth to summon you by letteres.

And therefore presently wee expecte your answere, what you intende,
and even so bid your lordeshippe farewell.

From Dublin, the laste of Februarie, 1569[-70].

Postscript: Our meaninge is that suche answere as you meane and
intend to make that you declare the same to our verie good lorde the
earle of Ormonde, who knoweth our further resolucion in what sorte to
proced with you, which answere we woulde you shoulde make presently
without delay.

[CCXV.]—The copie of the earle of Ormoudes lettere:

1570.

My verie good lorde: As I did advertise your lordeshippe in my laste
lettere howe ill I was furnished by the maior of this cittie with boates
for conveing of her majesties ordinance towardses Bounrattie,¹ so I
thought good to lett your lordeshippe understande that since, he hath
not taken any order for providing of any other, ne yett repairing those
twee boates by him delivered, which sounke at the key as sone as the
ordenance was shipped, and the boate which sir Thomas of Desmoude
promised never came:

And seeing no meane to carrie the ordenaunce by sea, for wante of
boates, lieng heere at my greate chardge, I marched forwarde into
Thomondie, wheare the earle came unto me uppon proteccion. And
after longe speeche made to move him to his dutie in making of his
submission simply to the queenes majestie and your lordeshippe, I
demanded of him the prisoners which he kepte to be sett at libertie,
which though he was loth to doe when I entered the countreye, he
condicsoned thereto. And aliso agreed to deliver unto my handes
all his manours to the queenes majesties use uppon certaine condicsons,
which I doe send to your lordeshippe heere inclosed, whiche I was
contented to accepte for a tyme untill I had knownen your honours
further pleasure, considering I conilde gett no bontes for to carrie the
ordenaunce therer, and therenapon marched on further into the countrey
till the prisoners were delivered to my handes and lefte warden at
Clonerauld, the Clare and Bonrattie, from whence I came yesterday, so
that if your lordeshippe doe mislike of his requestes, there is no good tyme

¹ Bunratty, in county of Clare.

1570. loste, for as yett cum I not get one hoste to carrie the ordeneunce heire
hence unles my lord FitzMorishe doe helpe me to the same hereafter.

The service of these gentlemen of Thomonde that he inlargid are to
be employed againte the said earle.

fol. 271b. And also I have taken viewe wheare to lay battrie to his castells if
he shoulde be restored thereunto. And have made a good way thorowe
the longe pace¹ that goeth to Bonrate, which was before all cutt and
plashed.

Till retorne of your lordeshippes answere I meane to prosecute James
FitzMorishe, aguinst whom I finde sir Thomas of Desmondes service
with the rest of this countrey of small purpose notwithstandinge that
at my going to Thomonde I gave him and the freeholders of this
countrie and Counilaghe² speciall chardge to he verie carefull thereto
till my retorne, who to this houre hath done nothings therein.

I brought these gentlemen of Thomonde (that were prisoners) hither,
where I meane to stay them till I have theire pledges both for their
trewe service to her majestie and for observacion of her majesties peace
to all her faithfull subiectes in Thomonde or till your lordeshippes
further pleasure be certified unto me in that behalfe.

I cannot but recommend nnto your lordeshippe Mr. Dallawod, and
Mr. Crnce, who verie diligently and painfullly have traveiled with me this
journey into Thomonde. Beseching the same to wryte unto them your
comfortable letteres for theire further incrradginge therein. They
complain to me that they lacke 400 weight of ledd, which I pray your
lordeshippe to send with the culverin shott and the holbordes I wrote
to you for by my former lettere.

Thus wisinghe to your lordeshippe muche increase of honor, I humble
take my leave, prning you that I may with all speed understande your
pleasure herein.

My lord, the countrie heire sendeth in neither horsemeale nor mass
meate, nor the sherief is hable to doe anythinge amonge them. So that
what provision I have I am faine to buy the same heire as the markett
goeth.

From Linericks, this xth of Aprill, 1570.

The good service that sir Thomas of Desmonde hath done since my
departinge hath been the spoiling and praiinge of sir William Bourke
FitzEdmonde, so that to tell your lordeshippe myne opinion, with the
judgement of all the countreies heereaboutes, I holde him of as little
discretion in service as any man, for that he seketh more the revenge of
his private quarrells againte his countrey people then the revende of
her majesties cause againte the rebell James FitzMorishe.

fol. 272. Your good lordeshippes pleasure I only stay uppon and woll proceed
presently uppon knowledge had thereof.

Your lordeshippes allwais assured to commaunde,—Thomas Ormonde
and Ossorie.

[CCXVI.]—The offers and humble requestes of the erle of
Thomonde, made to the right honorable sir Thomas Baile,
knight, earle of Ormonde and Ossorie, lorde of the liberty of
Tipperarie, highe lorde threasurer of Irelande and general of
her majesties armie in Mounster and Thomonde, at the camp
by Bellaghenefoilye,³ the second of Aprill, 1570 :

1. Firste: The saide earle doth offer to deliver presently unto the
said earle of Ormondes handes all suche her majesties subiectes as he

¹ Pass.

² Counello, Munster.

³ Baile au phoill—Piltown, Waterford.

hath nowe prisonners, as well Englishe as Irishe, and for accomplishmeot thereof was solemnly sworne uppon the holy evangelistes.

2. Item: The said earl of Thomonde shall aliso presently deliver unto the handes of the said lorde generall, to her majesties use, all his manors, lordeshippes and landes within Thomonde, uppon condicion followinge, videlicet: that if the lorde deputie and counsell doe agree that his attourney may have free recourse and licence to passe into Englaude to exhibite his complaintes before her highnes, and to answe the objections of sir Edward Fitton, lorde president of Connaght. Then if the queenes majestie, uppon heriog of these canses of both sydes, doe think him selfe worthie to loose his said manors and landes then he doth agree and consente that her majestic shall injoye the same at her owne will and pleasure, only grauntinge, unto the said earle of Thomonde pardon of his lyfe, with libertie and license that he may repaire in person to serve in her courte or ellswheare her majestic shall commaunde.

3. Also: That the said lorde president and all other her majesties subjectes within his rule shall forbeare to prejudice the said earle of Thomonde or any of his followers till suche tyme as the queenes majesties pleasure be advertised oute of Englaude. And also that the *fel. 272b.* lorde deputie shall protecute the said earle his goodes, tennantes and followers till her highnes pleasure be knownen.

4. Item: The saide earle of Thomonde doth offer in the meanetyme to serve the queenes majestie againste James Fitz Morishe or any other rebell or traitour at any tyme he shalbe required thereto.

5. Item: The saide earle of Thomonde doth mooste humbly request that it may please the lorde deputie to stande good lorde unto him, as hiterto he hath been, and to comforte him with his favorable lettire. And that if it shall please the queenes majestie to graunte him pardon, as aforesaid, and licence to repaire to her highnes that then it may please my lorde deputie to commaunde the erl of Ormonde to take special chardge of his countrey and followers in his absence, and them to defende from the spoyle of any man.

6. Item: The said earle requireth that Teige McMoringhe, nowe sherif, may be removed and some Englishman or other whom the lorde deputie will appointe to be sherif.

7. Item: The said earle requireth to borrowe some reasonable somme of money to heare his chardges into Englaude of the queenes majesties treasure here in Irelande, for which he will mortgadge and pledge to her highnes use all his landes in the Englishe Pale and suche other castellis and landes in Thomonde as the lorde deputie shall thinke goode.

8. Finallie: If my lorde deputie doe not agree to the aforesaid articles, that then the said earle of Ormonde shall uppon retourne of my lorde deputies pleasure, accordinge his promese, redeliver to the said earle of Thomonde all suche his castells and landes as shalbe delivered to him, without breaking or weaknings of them or any parte of them. And after redeliverie thereof to give him five dayes respecte before he be proclaymed or prosecuted.

[OCXVII. 1.]—The copie of a lettire to the erl of Ormonde and *fel. 273.* therein inclosed certeine offers to he presented to the earle of Thomonde:

After our right hartie commendacions unto yon, our verie good lorde: Your letteres of the tenth of this presente written to me the lorde

1570.

deputie came to my handes the xixth of the same, delivered by Mr. Patrike Sherlocke, and the contentes thereof have heene debated amongst us with the articles of the offers and requestes of the earle of Thomonde which were inclosed in your said letteres, with as substanciall and grave consideracion as our skilles can reache unto :

And like as wee perceive of your lordeshippes parte, to our good contentacion and greate comforthe, howe you have proceeded with diligence, greate care, paine, and coste so farre forthe as the opportunite of thinges to serve your purpose would permitt and cauot but allowe and like well of the use and hestowinge of the intervall, whyles the state of the earles case may be debnted and resolved, whereby the deliverie of the persons is absolutaly gayne. So to answere your lordeshippe, our opinions judgementes and resolutions touchinge the said articles wee he all of one mynde, that though he please him to call them humble requestes that they be without all humilitie verie skornefull, and so imperious, though not in commandement : yett in untowardeenes to obey, as wee thinke it not for the queenes honour to allowe of them, nor for the dewetie of this state to yelde to graunte them.

The cawses for that he no manner of way offeringe to stande to or abyde the order and judgement of this state that her majestie hath placed for the governaement of the whole realme, but that more is limitynge by his offers in what sorte he wilbe used, wee doe judge that it becommeth not us, with the referring of any matter brought to her majesties judgement, to abridge any parte of her highnes power to doe what her pleasure shall best like in justice nor to prevent by our assentinge that that her majestie may doe and is inclyned to doe, of her moste gracious clemencie and disposeciou to mercie, and next wee thinke it verie inconvenient, seting his disohedience hath beene chiefly in resistance of that auctoritie placed by her majestie in those provinces of Connacht and Thomonde, bnt he shoulde, during the tyme of his triall, exempt himselfe and all his from that rule and auctoritie and so winne and recover by the agreement that, that by his rebellion he hath attempted, for so muche wee take that that request doith impie, and importeth a sturringe of the others of that province that are unwillinge to be governed to evict and exempt themselves by the like meanes :

fol. 273b.

The substaace of the rest of his offers and requestes wee accompie not worthie to be spoken of more then wee expresse in suche articles of our offers as wee doe send your lordeshippe heere inclosed. And therefore in no wyse wee thinke it convenient to allowe of those his offers :

And yett, for that weo woulde all men shoulde knowe howe unwillinge wee he to mainteine warres where wee may conclude any good and honorable peace (presuming that your lordeshippe is of our opinio, as wee can gether no greate likinge that you have of his articles aforesaid, we he contented that your lordeshippe shall make him offer of our said articles, to be refuced or accepted within the apointed tyme of five dayes after redeliverie of his castells. And though wee doe acknowledge therein to lessen the majestie of the queene in this state, committed to our government, and that it is more then he is worthie of that hath not only refused the accomplishment of our firste and second letteres, offeringe all reasonable indifference, but also hath in the meane tyme (besides his delayes) committed many disorders and attempted detestable practises, yett for quietnes sake wee thinke meete to make apparaunte demonstracion that it shalbe his only faulfe if those troubles goe further on. And, even as in makinge the agreement wee pray your lordeshippe to expounde all doughtes that may rise, as it may

bounde to the speciall regarde of the roiall majestie of the queene, as well in this governement as in that particular province, so if you finde that the earle will not yelde to this reasonable conformitie our whole truse and hartie desire is and (if in any) point wee may augment your anchoritie, wee doe hereby geve you power that your lordeshippe ^{fol. 274.} (immediately after the dayes paste that you stande bounde to him in honour) doe prosecute him, all manner of waies, accordinge to the intent of your former commission and that with as muche speede as you can, for that wee finde (and your lordeshippe saeth by profe) that delayes doe both increase her majesties coste, consume your lordeshippe and waste the countre.

Like as wee meane no lesse then upon adverstisement from your lordeshippe of his in conformitie to proclayme him rebell and to proceed in the next session of parliament for his atteinder.

And so hopinge more in your lordeshippes towardines then in our instracions wee committ this weightie cause unto your in forme aforesaid, and bid your lordeshippe most hertely well to fare.

From the castell of Dublin, the xxiiith of Aprill, 1570. Your lordeshippes verie lovinge frendes, —¹

[CCXVII. 2.]—Offers of agreement graunted by the lorde ^{fol. 274b.} deputie and counsell to be proponed by the right honorable the earle of Ormonde lorde highe threasurer of this realme of Irelande to the earle of Thomonde, to be accepted or refusd by the said earle of Thomonde within five dayes after they shalbe published unto him by the said earle of Ormonde :

1.—Firste : That the said earle of Thomonde shall have free license and libertie for him selfe and suche nomber with him as the said earle of Ormonde shall thinke meete, to make his repaire and accessse unto us the lorde deputie and counsell, to declare his causes of mislikinge with the lorde president and counsell of Connacht, and to propone what he hath for the justifieing or excuse of his doinges thereon fallen owte and shall not faile at our handes to have therein justice with all indifferencie and favour, which if he any way dowlte of or shall thinke in the profe that he findeth it not he shall have free license and libertie for him selfe and suche other with him as the said lorde threasurer shall thinke meete, to passe into Englannde to make his repaire unto the queenes majestie in person and there simple to submitte himselfe and all his causes to her majesties judgement and mercie, betwene this and the xxviith of May next.

2. Item : If the saide earle of Thomonde within five dayes after the restoringe of his castells doe accepte either of the offers abovesaid that then he shall yelde that those his castells and other his manors and landes shalbe redelivered as afore and remaine in guarda to the queenes majesties use and all his manors and landes to be and remaine in her highnesse protection till her pleasure be signified in that behalfe.

3. Item : That thenceforth the profittes of his landes shalbe sequestred ^{fol. 275.} into the handes of the earle of Ormonde, to her majesties use likewyse, till she have declared her pleasure in the disposition of it.

4. Item : That the said lorde threasurer, earle of Ormonde, shall have power and anchoritie in the tyme of sequestracion lawfully to defend all wronges offered unto any of the tennantes of the said earle of Thomonde

¹ Blank in MS.

1570.

and to followe the redresse thereof by order of lawe in as lardge and ample manner as the earle of Thomonde might lawfully have done if he had never offended.

5. Item : That for any offence committed in parte taking with the said earle of Thomonde since his said disobedience and rebellion untill the said earles acceptance of theise articles the lorde president, executing the anethoritie in that provincee recording to her majesties commission, shall suspend to prosecute the executing of that her majesties commission upon suche of the tenantes and followers of the said earle of Thomonde as the said earle before his departure into Englannde, if he doe goe, shall in one booke give in theire names to the said lorde president, to witt, for any offence heretofore or in the tyme of his rebellion by any of them done and no otherwyse.

fol. 273b.

[CCXVIII.]—The copie of the queenes majesties first lettere touchinge the erle of Thomonde :

By the queene.

Right trusty and wellbeloved we grate you well : We have a good time now past intended to have sent thither to you the erle of Thomonde, to be hard and ordered by you and our councell there as should seeme mettest for the honor of the state which we have committed to you in the supreame government of that realme, and also for example of others of his condition in such like cases as his is, but his sicknes hath bene such in the meane time as he could not conveniently departe in journey thetherward untill now. And because we perceave by the letteres and informacion sent hither at this present to our councell by Rauffe Roockby, our justice then in our councell established in Connaghit, that you have had some doubt that we meant to use him with such favor as his fawtes to our state there did no wise deserve, for that he himself by letteres sent from hence to you pretendeth that he hath found greate favor with us and our councell and by letteres to our cosen, the erle of Ormonde, that he was sent for honorably by us and our councell after his arival into Fraunce without expressing any thing how he made greate labor and sute to our ambassador there, or how otherwise he hath bene used, we have thought mete to advertise you the very trought of our usage towarde him :

At the beginnyng that we hard of his beinge in Fraunce first by some intelligence privately out of Normandye, where he landed, and next by our ambassador in Fraunce. And theu we also harde of his being secretly about the French court. And how that although he made meanes to our ambassador to recover our pardon and to retorse, yet he was also enticed to offer service to the king there, from whom he receaved some porcion of money, whernpon our ambassador, upon his owne discretion, thought good secretly to stay him from desperation of our mercy and advertised us of the same, wherupon we commanded our ambassador to move him to come hither, where he should be hard to saye what he could for himself, if his offences were no greater then he pretended, being, as he saide, non other but fleeing out of the realme for feare of the president, and intending to come hether by sea into England; whiche the master of the ship, being a freinde man would not let him do, and so forth, with other coulorable matters to induce us to thinke no default in his loyalte.

And though at the first he liked not of this kind of answer, still pressing to receave absolutely grace and pardon, yet in the end the ambassador told him, that he had no commission from us to give him other answeres; bnt because he had compassion of him, and trusted his owne

fol. 276.

assertions for his truth of allegiance to us, he wold thus much adventure, as to send one of his trustie servantes with him to come into England and to make humble request, that he might be hard to alledge what he cold for himself. And if therby we shold not be moved to pardon him that then it might be lawfull for him to retorne into Fraunce or where he wold. And so he was brought nere to our court, being then in Oxfordshire, where we wold not permitt him to come nere unto us but cursed him to be committed to the custody of one of our servantes in Oxford, where he remained a good space before he had access to any of our counsell, and after longe and hnmble sute made fol. 276b. by him he was hard how he could aaswere sundry thinges wherewith he was chardged for his disobedience to our president and counsell in Ccamught, making such answere therunto as nether appeared sufficient nor yet was credited, and so he found no other resolution at that time, bnt that he should be sent thither into Ireland to appeare before yon and our counsell and theare to be hard and abide such order as to you should be found reasonable. And if it might appear that ther was non other faul in him but his departing out of the realme for fears of the president, he was put in some comfort that then he should be favorably used by you, and if he liked not this it was said unto him, because the ambassador had offered him more then he had warrant to do, that he yet shold be suffered to departe the realme as he came :

And therewith also he was roundly used with sharpe wordes and so reproved as he found no suche reputacion made of him, as wherby he might write or reporte of say such favor shewed unto him as by his letteres he reporteth.

Heruppon he continued still in his humble request to have favor with justification of his truth and allegiance, althoough he yelded to some oversight in his departing, and accepted the order sent to be sent into Ireland to be ordered by you, which being determined to be forthwith executed, he fell sick, and so continued more then a moneth, whereof being recovered, upon loog sute made by him to our councell, he was suffered to come to our presence to make his submision, havinge not before hene suffered to speake to us.

And there openly being on the first day of this moneth, notwithstanding fol. 277. his most humble submision, desire of pardon and offer of all kind of service he had no answere of us bat with sharpe reprebention, in the best sorte we cold use it, both for abassing of himself, and for reputacion of our state there, with speciall allowances of yon and our president and counsell, concluding with him that he should repaire ioto Ireland, and submitt himselfe in all thinges to the order of you and our counsell there. Adding nevertheless for some comfort of him, uppon his very humble submission and token of repentance, that we wold write unto you that if he were not found culpable in any pointe of treason against us or our state there that then he shold be spared from the judgement of deathe, and otherwise he shuld receive such punishment and order concerning himself his lundes and living as to you shold seeme mete :

And otherwise then this he never received favor by any speche of us, whatsoever he or any other for his advantage have or shall reporte. And in this sorte we have thought good at length to explicate our usage towardes him. So as now our pleasure is at his coming to you, he be used by you as shall seeme metest for the reputacion and benefitt of our service there, having also nevertheless regard that some difference be made in the sight of the world of him from others, being as we take him but simple in understanding and coming out of a foreine countre, where he was entised to have abiden not without some slander to our

1570.
fol. 277b.

government and to submitt himself as he hath done to abide your order in that realm which we doaht not but ye will have in consideracion; and of your proceedings with him we require to be spedely advertised. We wold also have you in your ordering of him and his landes that payment and satisfaction may be made of sondry somes of money which have bene laied out bothe here by your order and also in Fraunce by our ambassador, whereof you shall receive a note from our secretary, by whom you shall forder understand our pleasure in that behalf.

Yeven under our signet at our honor of Hampton Court, the viijth day of November, 1570, in the twelfth yere of our reigne.

The direction: To our right trusty and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knight of our order our deputie of our realme of Ireland, and president of our councell in the marches of Wales.

fol. 278.

[CCXVIII. 2.]—The coppie of the quenes majesties secondes lettere towchinge the erle of Thomonde, brought by himself:

By the quene:

Right trusty and welbeloved we grete you well: Although we have by our former letteres made full declaracion to you how we have proceeded with the erle of Thomond and in what sorte we entended to send him thither to yow, yet now upon his humble and lowly submission renewed to us at his departure, with very ernest request for our favorable letteres to yow, we could not but after some shnrpe reprechension of him for his grete follies and contempnes graunt him thus much by these our letteres, to be caried by himself, that not hearing of any attempt of treason towchinge our royll estate or person, we wold give yow knowledge that we ment not that he should be in danger of his lief, but that being saved to him, he shold be hard and ordered for all the rest by yow, our governor and deputie, as to yow and our counsell shold seme mete for our estate:

And so we require yow to deal with him in as favorable sorte, as may seeme to be agreeable and not prejudiciale to the authoritie that we have committed to yow or to our president in Connought:

fol. 278b.

For thongh his coming hither as he did, without any warrant from us, and his continual attendance and lowlines in submittinge himself absolutely to us, might provoke us to shew furder clemency, yet we have more regard of our estate reposed in your handes then anywise to yeld any thing to him that might prejudice the creditt and reputacion of yow and our counsell there in that realme.

Yeven under our signet at our honor of Hamptoncourt, the xxth of November, 1570, in the xliith yere of our reigne.

The direction: To our right trusty and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knight of the order of our garter and deputie of our realme of Ireland, etc.

[CCIX.]—The submision of the erle of Thomond:

To the right honorable sir Henry Sidney, knight of the honorable order of the garter, president of the councell in Wales and lorde deputie generall of the realme of Ireland:

Most honorable, gracious and mercifull lord, I, your humble suppliant, Conor, erle of Thomonde, here prostrat upon my knees do in this honorable presens most humbly submitt my body, landee and goodes unto the quenes moste excellent majestie and her unspeakeable mercye and to your honorable estate representinge here her most royll person:

And do acknowledge and confes that through evell and naughty counsell, and withoutt eny occasion ministred unto me, I traiterously and rebelliuously have committed high treason agynst her majestie divers and soundrie times, and of late by beinge in open rebellion and ostitutie against her majestie and the lord president of Connought, representing her majestie, and by her established within the province of Connought and Thomond :

1570.
fol. 279

I do also acknowledge and confes the willfull and traiterous morderinge of parte of her soldiars and taking other parte prisoners and kept them in captivitie. I confes the receite of letteres from James Fitz Moris, being in rebellion, to percever and joyne with him in his abominable treason.

I confes also to have taken shippynge into Fraunce withoutt license of your honorable lordeshippe for evel purposes. These and many other disloyall offences, which I cannot remember, I have most traiterously committed, contrary to my bounden dutie of alegiance and to the disquietnes, so farr as laye in me, of that state of Connought and Thomond, for the which I am most hartely sory and greved in my consciens, wherby I have deserved to lose land, lief and goodes, and do most humblie, reverently and obediently yeld unto the queenes majestie my lief, landes and goodes to be used in her majesties pleasure.

fol. 279b.

Humbly beseeching your honorable estate and my lordes of the counsell here present to be humble suters for me unto her excellent majestie that it may please her bighnes of hir wounded goodnes to shew unto me her most gracious mercy and clemency which my undutefull actes hath nothing deserved.

And so shall I, according my bounden dutie, pray for the prosperous estate of her majestie and your honorable good lordeshippes lange to endure.

Your honors humble suppliant,—Conor Thomonde.

[CCXX.]—The surrender of the erle of Thomonde :

Omnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos hoc presens scriptum pervenerit Cornelius, alias Conor, comes Thomond, saltem in Domino sempernam :

Noveritis me prefatum Cornelium, alias Conor, ex quibusdam cansis justis ac racionalibus animam et conscientiam meam specialiter moventibus, ne spontanen voluntate dedisse, concessisse et sursum reddidisse ac per presentes dare, concedere, reddere, deliberare, confirmare et sursum reddere illustrissime et invictissime domine nostre Elizabeth, Dei gratia, Anglie, Francie et Hibernie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. omnia et omnimoda maneria, dominia, messuagia, terras, redditus, reverciones, molendina, prata, pascua et pasturas silvas, boscos, subboscos, domos, edificia, grangias, horrea, stabula, columbaria, piscaria, warrenia, gurgites, aquas, stagna, rectorias, vicarias, feoda militum, advocaciones, patronatus ecclesiasticum, capellarum et canticularum quarumcunque, pensiones, porciones, decimas, oblationes, curias letas, visus franchi plegii, ac perquisiciones et proficia eorundem; ac omnia alia jura, possessiones et hereditamenta quecunque tam spiritualia quam temporalia cujuscunque generis et nature sunt et quibuscunque nominibus censeantur seu cognoscantur, cum omnibus et singulis eorum membris, juribus et pertinentiis universis in Clonraund, Clare, Bounrattie, Moaige, Castell de Banke, Daungebreak in comitatu Clare, alias Thomonde, ac alibi in dicto comitatu Clare, alias Thomonde, Drisshoke, Kylmacodricke et Newgrunge, in comitatu Dublin et alibi ubicunque infra terram dictae domine Hibernie regine predictio Cornelio, natus

1570.

Conor, spectantia sive aliquo modo pertinencia; ac omnimoda cartas, evidencias, litteras patentes, scripta munimenta et jura quocunque dicti manerii dominia, terras tenementa et cetera premissa cum pertinentiis seu alieni inde percellas quoquo modo spectantes sive pertinentes; ac omnia bona et catala mea, mobilia et immobilia, viva et mortua, tam realia quam personalia ubiunque sunt inventa infra dictam terram Hibernie:

Habenda, tenenda et gaudenda omnia predicta maneria, dominia, messuagia, terras, tenementa ac cetera premissa cum omnibus et singulis suis pertinentiis prefate illustrissime domine regine heredibus et successoribus suis imperpetuum.

Et ego vero prediatus Cornelius, alias Conor, et heredes mei omnia predicta maneria, dominia, messuagia, terras, tenementa ac cetera premissa, cum omnibus et singulis suis pertinentiis prefate illustrissime domine regine heredibus et successoribus suis contra omnes gentes warrantizabimus, acquiescimus et imperpetuum per presentes defendemus.

In enjus rei testimonium presentibus sigillum meum apposui.

Datnam vicesimo primo die Decembris, anno [1570] regni dictae domine regine tertio decimo:—Conor Thomonde.

Memorandum: Quod vicesimo primo die Decembris, anno [1570] regni regine Elizabeth tertio decimo, infra civitatem Dublin, Cornelius, alias Conor, comes Thomonde, ex certa scientia et spontanea voluntate per ejus donationem, concessionem, sursum reddicionem et alienacionem infrascriptum ut factum suum merum, liberum et voluntarium cognovit.

Ac ut factum suum in monibus honorabilis domini Roberti Weston, cancellarii domine regine lo terra sua Hibernie ad usum dictae illustrissime domine regine altero et sponte tradebat. Et petierit instanter dictum dominum cancellarium ut factum suum hujusmodi od perpetuam rei memoriam in curia cancellarie domine regine terre sue predicte irrotularetur, insumaretur et inscribi faceret.

Et rogavit hos testes subscriptos quatenus tam super ejus factum quam super sigillationem, deliberacionem, recognitionem et peticionem predictorum testimoniorum perhiberent.

Sequuntur nomina: Adam, Dublin.—H. Midensis.—John Chaloner.—E[dmund] Tremayne.

[CCXXI.] Articles agreed upon by the lorde deputie and counsell for orders inwebinge the erle of Thomonde:

1. First: That where the said erle hathe confessed himself to have committed treason, murder, etc. within the province of Connaught and Thomonde, and of his owne free will hathe submitted himself to be highnes mercie and surrendered all his landes, tenementes, hereditimentes, offices and other rightes to the queenes majestie to be disposed at her majesties will and pleasure: It is ordered that the same submission and surrender shal at the next generall sessions to be holden in Thomonde, be by the said erle openlie and solempnlie redde and published afore the people, to the terror and example of others that shall committ the like offence:

2. Item: It is ordered that the said erle shall not depart this towne of Dublin till he be delivered to the lorde president of Connaught and so remaine in compagnie of the said lorde president till he and the counsell of Connaught goe into Thomonde to hold sessions, and then and there the said erle to say for himself what he can:

fol. 280b.

3. Item: Where the queenes majestie of her greate mercie is inclined to graunte the said erle pardon of his lief in some sorte, it is ordered that the same pardon shalbe delivered to the handes of the lorde president to remaine with him and the counsell till the said sessions and that the same to be delivered openlie to the erle upon suche condicions as to the lorde president and counsell shall seeme good for the preservacion of the quicnes houor and quiet of the countre :

4. Item: For the better instructions of the lorde president and counsell yt is ordered that before the said erle have his pardon delivered or him selfe be discharged he shall surrender and deliver into theire handes to her majesties use all his letteres patentes and other evidences as well of landes as offices, and also deliver in his brother, Tirrelaughe, as pledge for his good behaviour, and also disarme and remove the wande of Moybrakun, and put the lorde president and counsell in quiet possession thereof to her highnes use.

[CCXXII.]—Apud castrum Dublinii, xxii^o Decembris, 1570, et anno fol. 281^b.
regni Illustrissime regine nostre Elizabeth, xiii^o:

Memorandum: That where the erle of Thomonde had declared before the queenes majestie and her highnes most honorable privey counsell in Englaunde that the cawse of his rebellion and declinacion from obedience proceeded chieflie of the feare he had of the lorde president of Comnaught, and the extorecion that the said lorde president and his used upon the poore people, and ther oppression of the countre, whereby the state there was uujustely skaundered and the lorde president and his in particular towched:

The said erle, beinge, at the especiall sute of the said lorde president, brought before the lorde deputie and counsall to declare the cawse of the feare he conceived of the lorde president; and to shewe what extorecion and oppression he or his had used upon the countre, denied utterlie that there was any juste cawse geven him on the lorde presidents parte to move him to that disorder, or to attempt that offence of the state there. Upon which his publique and manifest deniall, beinge urged by the lorde president to put away all vaine feare or imageuacion of dowbt that he might conceive of any intencion that was mente in any sorte to entrappe him by this demmnde but that the same was only sought at his handes for the simple declaracion of the trewthe and for no other cawse; and that by the openinge of the trewthe he shall in some parte repaire the greate and heinous offence he had committed against that governement, addinge further to encorage him not to hide any parte of the troth, that the queenes majestie had delt most mercifullie and graciously with him and had pardoned him his lief and thereof he might stande most assured for it was now resolved upou by the lorde deputie and counsall that his pardon shulde be passed under fol. 282. the greate seale and delivered him and therfore he might now be bolde to declare the trewthe and stande no longer in feare, since order was taken bothe for his pardon and enlargement.

Whereunto the erle answered that if he had said any thing against the lorde president in those two pointes he was now charged with that he did recante it and utterlie renounce and denie it. Yet heinge further urged for the declaracion of the trothe what he could say against the said lorde president, answered: 'What will you have me to say? I can say no more than I have said. I have grevouslie offended the queenes majestie, you, my lorde deputie and my lorde president, and I pray you forgrave me, and the next time I shall offend or decline from my dewtie of obedience and loialtie towardses the queenes

1570.

majestie or the state, I pray God I may have no longer lief; and that he wold never crave pardon if he shalde henceforthe offendie either the queene or the state, but that then the lorde deputie and counsell shal doo with him as thei lest.

[CCXXXIII.]—A copie of a lettere to the lordes of the counsaile
in England for the lord president of Connoghte:

Maye it please your good lordshippes: By the last letteres of me, the deputy, written to the quenes majestie, in annawear of those that were sent, by hir highnes touchinge the earll of Thomond, is advertised so mache as was at that time delt with the said earll, and somewhat also what was determined towrdes him. Among which it was agreeed that he should submitt himself to the lorde president of Conoghte, and procedinge accordinge as was entended, we thoughte it convenient to send for the saide lorde president wth whom having some consultacion we founde that notwithstandinge the earles offer of humble subission, he accounted himselfe agreid that the earle had reported, as by hir majesties letteres did appere, that the fear of him was the cause of his first sturr, and his flyinge into Fraunce, and also that the said lorde president shoulde oppresse his countrey and people, and therupon desiered that the saide earle, in presence of this lorde, mighthe be heard, what he could saye touchinge the same, which, beinge thoughte very convenient, the earle was broughte accordingly, and the matters aforesaid laid to his charge:

He aunswere with great humility, upon his knees, that he had sondry waies offendie the quenes majestie, the lorde deputy, and the lorde president, for which he had submitted himself, and did now to them all and in perteiculer to the lorde president, acknowledginge that the whole advertisementes and circumstancies of his doinges sent by the lorde president and counsell to me, the lorde deputy, and from me to your honors wear and are true; callinge for mercy and refusing to stand to justificacion, praid us all to be good unto him:

And althonghe it were pressed upon him that he shoulde freely expresse if he had any cause of fear, or that ther was any suche oppression offerid, yet did he not alledge any but still praled us all to be good unto him and that he moughte have his pardon for his lffe. So as on the one parte we he perswaded that he had no further cause of fear than proceded of his owne ymaginacion at the first and upon his deserites and gilty consciencie at the last, nor that ther was any oppression offered at all to him or his countrey, so on the other side seeing how firmlye he reliefe to mercy, desieringe nothinge but his lffe, havinge by suletanciall instrument, under his hand and seale, surrendered to hir majestie all his landes and goodes, wee have thoughte meete to comfort him with the assurance of his lffe, promessinge that it shalbe emediately passed under hir highnes seale, and be deliverid unto him by the lorde president, in his countrey, at some generall sessions, wherein like sorte in the face of his owne people he must submitt himself, openly knowledginge his offence to that state of justice being by us thought so to be moste necessarie, for that his first revolt disturbed the sessions then appointed:

We have presently granted him the libertie of this cittie, upon sufficient bond not to departe without lyeene, and do porpose to consider of his further liberty and favor as we shall fynde increase of his good dispencion to obedience:

And thus mache have we thought convenient to signify unto your lordshippes, as well in the satisfaction of my lorde president, that in this

fol. 282b.

fol. 283.

case is not to be spotted, as also to command me to yow the state of this poore earle, that now altogather dependeth uppon the queenes majesties goodnes, and praist God to be no otherwise holpen then from bencforth he meaneth the faithfully and truely to seurve hir.

And so, leavinge it to your lordshippes more grave consideracions, we most humbly take owre leaves.

From Dahlin, the xxiiith of December, 1570.

1570.

1570-1.

[CCXXXIV.]—The copie of the commissioa togeather with the instruc- fol. 283b.
tions for a parle to be had with Tirrillogh Leonaghe, given the
viiith of Januarie, 1570[-1.]:

Right trustie and welbeloved we greet you well:

Wherens greate disorders have bene and dailie are committed npoa the borders of the northe, to the anaoyance of hir majesties good subiectes, and to the continual disturbance, of hir highnes peace, by Tirillogh Leonaghe and his folowers: And of his parte also complaintes hathe bene exhibited unto us, of some wronges done unto him and his people, in the time of truese appointed and agreed betwixt us. Forsoomuch as the saide Tirillogh Leonaghe hath desired that a place of meetinge moughte be appoincted, and coavenient comissioners assigned for the hearing and determinaing of all causses on bothe sides, like as he for his parte hathe promesed to send forthe suche as shalbe fully autorised to deale in all causes touchinge himself and his people, and to come also in person to some convenient place near unto the borders for the same purpose:

Evin so wee, for hir majesties parte, beinge inclyned to embrase and maiateine peace so far forthe as it may stand with hir majesties honor, for the great trust and confidence that we repose in the wisdomes, discreacions, and assuerid fidelites of you, sir Nicholas Bagnall, knight, marshall of hir majesties army, within this realme of Ireland, sir Thomas Cusake, knight, one of hir majesties previe counsaile, James Dowdall, esquier, second justice of hir majesties banche, Terrence Daniell, clerecke, deane of Ardmaghe, and sir John Bell, knight, wee have and doe by virtue of this our commission, appoincte, assigne, and autorice you fyve, four, three, or eny two of you to meete, treate and taulke with the saide Tirrilloghe Leonaghe, and eny suche commissioners as he shall send, to easie place or places that you shall like of, and at what time soever you shall agree upon. And doe further give you as aforesaid, full power and autoritie to heare and determin with the comissioners of the other fol. 284.
parte, all causes in controversy, and to ordre restitucion and ameades to all parties agrieved.

And also to make truese and to coulde peace, or abstinenace from warres by your discreacions, accordinges to suche iinstrucions, as are hereunto annexed.

And whatsoever you fyve, four, three, or eny two of you shall doe, we do promes to hold it ratified and confirmed inviolable in as suer and substantiall maner and order as though the same had beeene done or concluded apppon by oure owne person with the consent of the whole counsaile.

And the same your doinges we doe also promes to confirme by eny further instrumentes at all times when we shalbe thearunto required upon your honor, which we will mainteyne unspotted.

And this with our instructions folowinge, wee thiacke sufficient to you, beinge of yourselves wise mea and of good experieence in thiese cases:

1570-1.

Instructions:

1.—You shall procure Tirriloghe Leonaghe to come to the Newry or to Dundalke, or as near the borders as you can. But if you cannot, we refer to your discreacions to make choise of the place of meetinge as you shall thincke meetest; and evin so of the time and the allowance of suche persons as shalbe sent to taulke with you.

2.—You shall demaunde first what requestes hee maketh, what grieffes he hathe to complaine of, either touchinge himself or his people and use yourselves so as though this meetinge wear onely at his request and for his causes.

3.—Declare unto him oure disposition to peace generally, and of our good will to peace with him, wheare it is and shalbe agreeable to the quienes honor; what inconvenience comethe of warres, specially appon him when the army shalbe bent uppon him.

4.—Mak knownen unto him in what reddines we have the whole garrison at this time abowie our person by the accessse of all the horsmen and footemen that wear in Mounster, wheare ther is now no neede of them, with the provision of victuallis and other necessaries, by the cominge of the victualler, sufficienly furnished with money.

5.—You may put him in dispair of all formeine helpe, the quiene of Skottes beinge prisoner in England, the kinge thear mayneteyned by the qnien, oure misteris power; Fraunce so wasted and weary of warres at home as they rather seeke friendship with our quiene, then eny way to annoy her; Spaine vehemently afflicted with Moores, and otherwise in greate towardnes of amity with us.

6.—All this notwithstandinge, wee are contented to shasteine from subduinge of him, till he may make his suite into England to the quienes majestic by suche agent or agentes as you shall thincke to be convenient, whenrein it behovethe you to have regard to the quienes honor, and so shall it behove him, if he expect any grace to come thereof.

7.—Duriinge which abstinenesse of our parte we loke to have him bounde both by othe and pleadge to keape peace to all suche as of our parte formerly composed onlasse we shall appon eny occasion proclame eny of them for enimies, then he to doe his pleassure againte all such.

8.—And duriinge the same time of abstinenesse we will use no hostilitie againte eny in the Northe bnt for non payment of debtes already orderid and jndged, or for hurtes that eny of them shall hereafter doe appon eny of the quienes good subjectes.

9.—If he claimbe eny uriaightes hearetofore disclaimed by him you shall put him in remembrance of his othe uppon the holy booke, solemnely sworne and touched, and his sonne in pleadge appon losse of his life for performance of it, wheareof the quiene hathe bene advertised, and thearof we neither dare, can nor will dispence with eny parte, his highnes not beinge made privy to it.

10.—Remember to aledge unto him the possession that the quienes majesty hathe by the act of parliament of the whole countrey, and the chardges already susteyned which may not be lost.

11.—That you heare, ordre and determin all controversies betwixt sir Brian McPhelem and him, and the barons sonnes and him, slos the first trusee taken by the deane, and the causes of all others that shalbe contented to depend appon the quienes majesties parte, callinge before you by virtue of this your commission all suche as you shall thincke necessarie, either as parties or witnessses to testify the trouthe, in which

fol. 284b.

fol. 285.

it is necessary that you give sufficient warninge of the time and place of your meetinge.

1570-1.

12.—And that you doe deliver your orders made in writinge to the parties betwixte whom the same is orderid, with streighte chardge in hir majesties name for performance thereof, as effectually as though be it wear done by ourselves, and as assuridly they shall answere the contumpte at their perills.

13.—If he will make particion with the barons sonnes of landes in Tirone, to accepte the same till hir majesties pleasure be knownen for further confirmation.

14.—Finallie: If you finde him conformable, embrace it at your discreacons, if not yett as longe time of truse as you can and retourne in peix.

15.—That you demaund restitucion of Logh Sidney and the men that wear in the ward theareof, specially of the men and of the forte, also if you can, though you doe undertake that you will obteine at our handes that the keepioge theareof shalbe graunted to Tirrilloghe Brasselloghe which shalbe performed if you so promes.

[CCXXV.]—Ordo concordie seu pacis facte et determinatae inter fol. 285b.
commissarios regine majestatis, justiciarum Dowdal, et decanum Armachanum, outhoritate domini deputati, ex una parte
et Terrentium Oneille, principalem sue gentis et cognominis,
ex altero parte, in campo dicti Terrentii, npnd Dromgarra, xx^o
die Januarii, anno Domini 1570, et anno regine Elizabethae
xiii^o:

[1.] Imprimis: Ordinatum et conclusum est quod dictus Terrentius Oneille, principalis sue gentis sive cognominis, obseruabit pacem generaliter omnibus Anglicanis subditis regine majestatis; et quod Odoill, Oreiley, Bernardus, filius Phelmei Oneille, Magnassa, Ohandlone, Filii baronis et Arthurus M^cDonill dependent super pacem domini deputati:

Et quod dictus Terrentius propria outhoritate nullum ex predictis invadat, sed si aliquis causa controversie inter eum et eos vel eorum aliquem oriri contingat, quod tunc querrellam suam proponat coram domino deputato vel gubernatore pro tempore existeoti, et dictus dominus deputatus vel gubernator mittat commissarios ad determinandam causam earum controversiarum. Si qui antem qui dependent super pacem domini deputati hujusmodi pacem violaverint, ordinatum est quod immediate tenebitur mrascallus, outboritate domini deputati compellere partem restituere damna sic illata nuncum quatuor animalibus in penam pro quolibet animali sic ablato:

Et similiter dictus Terrentius tecatur sic agere pro sua parte et omnibus sibi adherentibus: et hujusmodi forma pacis inviolabiliter obseretur usque ad redditum nuntiorum dicti Terrentii a majestate regine quae mittet cum certis petitionibus.¹

[2.] Item: Ubi dictus Terrentius desideravit habere M^cGwyre, fol. 286.
M^cMagbooe et Colla M^cBrian super sua pace, ut urracbus,² usque ad redditum saorum nuntiorum a majestate regine ex eo quod dicti ad eum voluntarie pendente bello venerunt prout secundum eam ex antiqua consuetudine debresunt. Hoc penitus sibi per commissarios negatum

¹ In margin:—"Oneille to performe this order untill his messenger shall returne from her majestie."

² In Irish: *Urrigh*,—sub-king.

1570-1.

fuit atiamen pollicitum sibi fuit ad humilem suam petitionem ex diversis consideracionibus quod dominus deputatus vel gubernator pro tempore existens eos neque aliquem alium in boriali parte invadat usque ad redditum dictorum nuntiorum a maiestate regiae, nisi propter liquida debita jam judicata vel propter malefacta in futurum committenda.

Et quantum ad probacionem predictorum debitorum, ordinatum est quod plene probentur corum commissariis, et eis probatis quod commissarii certum tempus limitabunt infra quod pars condemnata debita soluta ante aliquam invasionem vel pignora.

Demum quantum ad malefacta in futurum punieuds, ordinatum est quod committitur offensa determinationi commissariorum et si pars culpabilis non solvat secundum decretum commissariorum, tunc licet eam hostiliter proseguiri.

[3.] Item: Ordinatum est quod ubi plura damna fuerunt commissa per subditos dicti Terrentii his qui dependebant super pacem domini deputati, et simili forma damna fuerunt illata subditis dicti Terrentii per filios baronis et alios dependentes super pacem domini deputati, pendentibus judicis factis per dictum decanum et alios nomine domini deputati, quod tali plena restitucio in omnibus, prout ordinatum fuerit per commissarios.

[4.] Item: Ordinatum est quod in determinandis omnibus controversiis emergentibus vel insurgentibus duo discreti viri ex hominibus dicti Terrentii astabunt commissariis.

In quorum omnium et singulorum fidem et testimonium dictus Terrentius juravit adimplere premissa per sacra Dei evangelia, presentibus bils qui sequuntur, videlicet, magistro iusticiariorum Dowdall, domino decano Armacbano, Terrentio filio Heurici Ynele, Terrentio filio Phelmei, Artiburo filio Henrici, domino M^oGwire, domino M^oMaghouse et Colkato M^oBriene et aliis generosis nonnullis.

Hi omnes generosi quorum nomina hic subscribuntur, unacum suo uxore, solemniter jurarunt observare predictam pacem.

Ad humilem petitionem Terrentii Oueile, nos, dominus deputatus et regine maiestatis consiliarii manus nostras ad hanc concordiam seu pacem determinatam et couchas, nt supra, apposuimus: et sigillum hujus regni privatum appouli fecimus.

Datum tercio die Martii, 1570[-71], et anno regioe nostre invictissime xiii^o.

1586.]

[CCXXVI.]—Hec indentura, facta xxiiii^o die Octobris, anno serenissime principis Elizabethae, Dei gratia Anglie Francie et Hibernie regine, fidei defensoris, etc. octavo [1566], inter honorabilem viram, dominum Henricum Sydne, ordinis garterii militem, presidentem consilii marchiarum Wallie, deputatum suum generalem in Hibernia, unacum consilio ejusdem regni quorum uomini subscrivuntur, parte ex una, et Donaldum Oconnor, vulgariter nuncupatum Oconnor Sligo, ex altera parte, testatur, etc. (as at p. 187).

1570-1.

[CCXXVII.]—An indenture betwixt the quiens maiestie and Brian McCahir M^oArt Cavanagh:

This indenture made betwixt the righte honorable sir Henry Sidney, knyghte of the noble order of the garter, lorde president of the counsall of Walles and lorde deputy generall of Ireland, for and in the behalfe of the quiens moste excellent maiestie of thone parte and Brian McCahir M^oArt Cavanagh of Ballyian, in the county of Wexford, gentleman, esbise of his name and septe called Slaght Dermot lawdarege, for and

in the behalfe of himself and all the rest of the gentlemen and freeholders of the saide seipt in the baronies of Ballyian, St. Molinge and Clanhauricke and Fassaghesleabny, in the county aforesaide, and in the county of Cathirloghe, as authurised by the saide gentlemen and freeholders under this deede and seale, of the other partie, wittnessethe:

That the saide Briar McCahir McCart Cavanaghe dn fmr himself and all the rest of the saide gentlemen and freeholders of the baronies and places aforesaide for them, their heires and assignes, covenant, promes, graunt, agrees and condiscend to and with the saide righte honorable the lorde deputy to surrender and give up in the quiens majesties moste honorable court of chauncery within this realme of Ireland, to the use of the quienes majestie, her heires and successors when he thearunto shalbe required, all suche maners, castles, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions and all other hereditamentes that they and every of them have within the saide horrowes and places aforesaide within the counties aforesaide, either in use or possession, and that the saide Briar McCahir and the rest aforesaide shall receave and take the same hooke by letteres patentes from her majestie to heve and to holde to them and their heirs for ever, yeldinge and paine unto her majestie, her heirs and successors suche yearly rentes services and reservacions as shalbe expressed mentioned and contained in the saide letteres patentes:

And the saide righte honorable the lorde deputy, for and in the behalfe of the quienes most excellent majestie, dothe promes and graunte to and with the saide Briar McCahir that the saide Brian and the saide gentlemen and freeholders, their heires and assignes shall not onclie have letteres patentes made unto them of the saide landes tenementes and hereditamentes accordyng as before is expressed but also shall from and after the date hearof be free end wholly discharged, acquited and exonerated for ever of end from the bonoynge, accustomed to be paide onto of the saide baronies and places aforesaide and by the seipt aforesaide to the quienes galloglasses, and of all sessee, chardges, exactions and impositions of souldiours, horse, horsboy and all other maner ceses, chardges, dewties and exactiuns whatsoever they be other then the reates, reversions and chardges hearafter speciede:

In consideration of the discharge of which honoght and other chardges aforesaide the saide Brian McCahir, for and in the behalfe of himself and all the rest aforesaide, have given and graunted like as fol. 289. hereby he dothe give and graunte to the saide righte honorable the lorde deputy to the use of the quiens majestie, her heirs and successors for ever one yearly rentchardge of fifty twyn markes of good and lawfull money of Ireland, payable at the feastes of St. Michael and Easter by even portions:

The firske painment to hegyn at the feaste of Easter, which shalbe in the yeare of our lorde God a thousand fyve hunderid seevinty end two, and so yearly for ever at the eeverall feastes aforesaide, et her highnes exchequer within the saide realme of Ireland, nr to the handes of the vice theaseuror or generall receiver of the same realm for the time beinge.

And if it fortune the saide rent of fifty two markes to be behind in parte or in the whole by the space of sex monethes next after any of said feastes, that then it shalbe lawfull unto the saide righte honorable the lorde deputy or other governour or gvernor of this realme for the time beinge to enter and distreine in all and singuler the landes tenementes and hereditamentes within the saide countrey, baronies and places aforesaide, and the distresse so taken to detaine and kepe till the saide yearly rent be fully end wholly satisfied and paide.

1570-1.
fol. 289b.

And further the saide Brian McCahir dothe for him self and the rest aforesaide, their heirs and assignes covenant, promes and graunt to and with the saide right honorable the lorde deputy for and in the behaulf of the quicces majesty, her heirs and successors, not onely to bear yearlie for ever to all and generall roddes, hostinges, journies and risinge out of three horsmen six kearne, as they have bene accustomed, but also to pay and yeld yearly to the quicces majesty her heirs and successors for ever suche auantient rent, custom and dewties as they have usually yelded heartofore, that is to saie: xij markes lawfull mony of Ireland and thirtene bushels ottes, at suche tarmes, times, and places, as they have been accustomed.

And the saide right honorable the lorde deputy dothe promes and graunt for and in the behaulf of the quicces most excellent majesty, that the said Brian McCahir and the rest of the gentlemen and free-holders aforesaide ne none of their landes tenementes and hereditamentes aforesaide ne no parte parcell or member theafore shall from hence forthe be chardged, cessed, imposed or he contributoy with the countes of Wexford or Cathirloghe in any maner cesse, chardge, exactioun, risinge onto or otherwise, by any maner manne, but shalbe and remaine severid from them in the chardges aforesaide, eny custom or use heartofore to the contrary notwithstanding.

fol. 290.

And the said right honorable the lord deputy, for and in the behaulf of the quicces moste excellent majestie dothe promes and graunt to and with the saide Brian McCahir and the rest of the gentlemen and free-holders of the baronies and places aforeside, that if it fortune at eny time heareafter eny parte and parcell the landes, tenementes and hereditamentes chardgeable with the said yearly rent of fifty two markes to be evicted, recoverid and taken out of the haades and possession of the said Brian or any of the rest of the gentlemen and freeholders of the places aforesaid by due order and ceremony of the quicces majesties lawes, that then and for so muche of the yearlie rent chardge of fifty two markes as the same landes tenementes and hereditamentes was chardged with to be defaulked and allowed in the saide yearlie rent chardge of fifty two markes, eny thinge heare in conteyned to the contrary notwithstandinge.

In wittnes wheareof to this parte of this endentur remaininge in the custody of the said Brian McCahir for him and the rest aforesaide, the saide righte honorable the lorde deputy, for and in the behaulf of the quicces moste excellent majesty have hearnato putt his seale, the xvth of Marche, in anno 1570[-71] and in the thirteenth year of the raigne of our sovereigna lady Elizabeth, by the grace of God quicce of England Ffrance and Ireland, defender of the faithe, etc.—
H. Sydney.¹

fol. 300.

[CCXXVIII.]—At Drogheda, the third of June 1567, anno regni regine Elizabeth nono :

H. Sydney.

It is conculaded hy ns, the lorde deputy, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names are herenato subscriped, the rest beeng uppon reasonable excuses and otherwise in the service of her majesty absent:

That for the service of her highness, and quyet and defence of this realme, and of her majesties subiectes of the same, there shall be a

¹ Ff. 290b to 299b, inclusive, are blank.

general bostyn proclaymed after the olde custome, by wrytt, for six weekes, at the rate of three plowland to a carte, the same to begynne the first of Iulie next, to come, and to assemble the same day at Rose beeth, nigh to Dondalke, with also the rysinge owt of the contrey neynsite to same.

G. Kyldare.—H. Midensis.—R. Trimletiston.—Cristofer Howthe.—T. Louthe.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dylon.—Warhame Sentlegur.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Henry Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.¹

[CCXXIX.]—At Dublyn, the 9th of Januari, 1567[-8].

fol. 307b.

Robert Weston.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Wheare sir Christofer Nugent, knight, lorde baron of Delvyu, is by her majesties letteres patentes authorisid to followe pursye and prosecute the proclaymed rebelle, the Omores, sonnes to Ferras MacRosse, and to have under his leading for that purpose from the xxith of October last past, one hondreth and fyftee kerne, tenne horsmen and fyftee boyes in holding, and to have the daylie allowance or entretayement of twoo pence, Yrish, by the day for every kerne, and six pence, Yrish, for every of those horsemen:

It is nowe concluded by us, the lords justices, the lords spirituall and temporall of this realme, and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names are hereunto subscribed, the rest beeing uppon reasonable excuscs, and otherwise in the service of her majesty absent:

That for the service of her highnes and the quyet, defenes of this realme, and of her majesties good subiectes in the same, that the saide holding shall have contynuance tyll the first day of Marche, next ensueng, and the said baron from the said xxith of October tyll the same first of Marche, for the aforesaid nomber of kerne and horsemen, to have the dailie allowance or intertayement as before is expressed, which, according the rates aforesaid, amouateth in the whole to cxxxviii, tenne shillinges, Yrish, and do conclude the same shalbe contributed and cessed on the severall countyes of Dublyn, Meth, Westmest, Kildare and Lowth, ratably, according the extent of the plowlandes in the same, after the rate of six shillings, seven pence uppon every plowland, in maner folowing:

The countie of Dublyn	-	-	120 plowland	39 <i>ii.</i> 10 <i>s.</i>
The countie of Meth	-	-	240	79 " —
Westmest	-	-	120	39 " —
Kildare	-	-	120	39 " —
Lowthe	-	-	120	39 " —

And this cease or contribucion to be furthwith cessed and levied, and the baron to be unanswered and satisfied thereof by the last of this present monthe:

(Provysid that suche baronies in ech of the said countys whereon the said kerne or horsemen in the purswe aforesaid have taken alredy or shall take any meate or drynk according the instruccions annexed to the said barons letteres patentes aforesaid shall be exonerated and exempted from such porcion of this cease or contribucion as ratably is due to be defalked according the said instruccions for ech moneth whilst so they have taken or shall take any meate or drynk uppon auy the said baronies during the tyme of this holding.)²

¹ Ff. 300b to 307a, inclusive, are blank.

² The portion within parenthesis is struck out in the MS.

[1567.]

1567-8.

[1567-8.]
fol. 308.

Postscripta: The said authoritie and purswete against the said rebelles was first concluded and agreed on by the lordes deputye and dyverse others the lordes and others of her majesties counsell, to be graunted to the said baron of Delvyn. And in respect the ending of that bolding was not then concluded on, therefore the same is by us concluded on as aforesaid.

Adam Dublin.—Christofer Delvyn.—Francis Agarde.

fol. 308b.

[CCXXX.]—At St. Sepulchres, the first of Marche, 1567[-8]:

Robert Weston.—W. Fytzwylliams.—It is concluded and agreed by us, the lordes justices, the nobilitie and counsell, whose names are hereunto subscribed, the rest being upon reasonable excuses and otherwise in her majesties service absent:

For that according her majesties expresss pleasure hither signified, especiall service is to be doun in the north partes of this realme, and that it were fit some carriages were proporcioned for the better furnisshing of the number of a cc. horsemen and a cc. fotemen, to be drawen downe thither herewhence for service aforesaid, for their necessaries and victuall during this roade or journey; as well as for the better suppling hy lande the present wantes of victelles wanting to her majesties garrisons whiche there alredy be residing and remayning:

That therefore a cesse of twoo hondreth garrans, in the whole, shall be presently cessed, taken upp, and reyred ratably on the plowlandes cessable and not heeng free or wast within the countys of Dablyn, Meth, Westmeth, Kildare, and Lowthe, and one leader to every twoo garrans, and one monethes vitell for every leader, to be in a redynges for service and to be brought at such day and place as we, the lordes justices, shall appoynt, which cesse is the rather nowe graunted of benevolent will to further the urgentnesse which her majesties service requirith at this tyme, and yet the contrey chardged with no greater proportion by this cesse, in respect the same mought be the less burdenowse with suche a fewe number of garrans to exchewe the hinderance of their sowing, which mought otherwise, by a greater number to have been cessed, have arryseyn and growen the more hinderfull in this tyme of the yere.

Postscripta: For that Westmeth hath wanted to pay their carriages in mony, it is agreed they shall be at choyse whether they will bye garrans or send garrans, this cesse notwithstanding, for this present necessytie.

Adam Dublin.—R. Trimletiston.—Christofer Delvyn.—H. Midensis.—H. Draycott.—Robert Dyllon.—Francis Agarde.—Thomas Cusake.

fol. 309.

[CCXXXI.]—At St. Sepulchres, the xxth of May, 1568, anno regni regine Elizabeth decimo:

[1568.]

Robert Weston.—It is concluded by us, the lordes justices, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme, and the rest of her majesties counsell of the same, whose names are hereunto subscribed, the rest being upon reasonable excuses and otherwise in the service of her majesty, absent:

That for the service of her highness and the quayett and defence of this realme, and of her majesties subjects of the same; and namely against such Skottes as are doubted to arryue to the disturbance of this realme, theare shalbe a generall hostyng proclaymed after the olde custome, by writt, for six weekes, at the rate of three plowland ton carta, the same to begynne within tenne dayes warning, at suche day and place

alter this hostyng proclaymed, as shall be lyking to the said lordes justices or other governor for tyme beeng to assigne, with also the rising owt of the countrey requisite to the same : [1568.]

Our meaning is, that if the warr in the north or the comming of the Skottes urge not this hosting, that then it shall not be converted into mony to euy other uses.

T. Armachanus.¹—Adam Dublin.—H. Midensis.—Roland Baltynglas.—Thomas Cusake.—John Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CCXXXII.]—The copie of a lettere sent to the lordes of her majesties most honorable counsell for the erection of a scole at Galway : [1569.]

It may please your lordeshippes : I have of late received a petition from the whole inhabitanſe of Galway, and chiefly in the name of one Dominicke Linche, a principall marchant of that towne, declaring an ernest desire in them for fondation of a free scole there to be builded at the charges altogether of the said Dominicke, who offereth also to endow the master with certein perpetuities and enheritances for the better maintenance and costinewance of this his godly purpose.

But forasmuche as he is uot of suche grownded welthe as therby without his utter empoverishinge he is hable to performe of himself bothe the buildinge and the exhibicion to the scolemaster, his sute stretcheth thus farre that it might please the qneenes most excellent majestie to endowe the schole for ever with the inheritance of her parte of the parsonage of Galway, beinge surveiued at viii. xiiii. and viiid. per annum and with the scite of a ruined howse called Erlestone, surveiued at iiis. per annum, which is alledged to be a place of most aptnes and comoditie for the buildinge of the same :

The greate honestie of the peticioner, together with the rarenes of his request, declaringe so vertuous a disposition and zeale to his native soile as no man within this realme ever attempted, hathe made me looke into the demaundes and diligentlie to enquire the estate of that which he besacheth of her highnes, and finde that the parsonage is devided into viii. partes, whereof fyve partes are impropried to a collidge of prestes in Galway, the other thre partes are parcell of her highnes revenue, lett in lease for manie yeares yet to come, after the rate of viii. xiiii. viiid., as aforesaid, and will not, as I am enformed, excede that value if the same lease for yeeres were presentlie determined :

The howse which he requireth, is also of no greater rent than is before alledged beinge sometime parcell of the inheritance of the erle of Clanricarde. And like as the value of the thinge desired, without the which the worke intended cannot be performed, is so small as with respect to the commen comoditie and utilitie that shall growe of it it is not to be greatlie esteemed :

So consideringe that he and the inhabitanſe are contented that the scole shall take erection from her majestie, and her highnes and her successors to have the nomination of the scolemaster, the honor of the godly foundacion, especially in this rude and barbarowee countrey, may be a sufficient pourchase to her highnes to alienate from her self so small a revanew likely to conferre unto her hereafter an infinite number of lerned honest and dewtifulle subiectes of all sortes.

¹ Thomas Lancaster, successor to Adam Loftus in the see of Armagh.

[1569.]

Sure, my lordes, the grete wante of civilitie, especiallie in those partes where this towne is planted and in whose walles is contained all the dew subjection of the province of Connacht, is a cause that might move your lordeshippes to a comiseracion of this estate and to compell you to use mediation to the queenes majestie for her chartie to be extended to so good and Godlie a pourpose, wherby also religion shuld be greatly advanced, for thonghe lacke therof I see the discomodite growinge by the careles edocation of the nobilitie and gentilmen of those partes where even thei of the best howses, the brothers of the erle of Clanricarde, yea, and one of his uncles and he a byshop,¹ can neither speake nor understande in maner any thiuge of ther princes language, which language by the old statutes of Galwey² everie man ought to lerne and must speake before he can be admittid to any office within ther corporacion.

What marvell is it then that where there is nether religion, lerninge, understandinge, nor civilitie, ther want also dew obedience and conformitie to the lawes. All which by this meanes may take encrease, if it please her most excellent majestie to become, with this small charge, the founder and beginner of this well intended enterprise, the honor whereof shalbe as perpetuall as the worke, and the comoditie greate to her people but most to her excellencie that of barbarous uncivil and undewitfull men shall reigne over a nomber of lerned dewitfull and reformed subjectes hereafter:

And this I thoughte my parte to communiate to your lordeshippes, desiringe that this private sute for a common benefite may receive your comendacions to the queenes most excellent majestie and that I may have answere of her highnes resolucion herein. And so I humble take my leave. At Dublin, the xxth of May 1569.

To my singuler good lordes and others of her majesties most honorable privye counsall on hir highnes person attendant.³

fol. 310b.

[CCXXXIII.]—The copie of a lettere from the bischopp and chapter of Fernes touchinge their collegiall residence at Fernes, dated at Dromcormocke, the viith of April, 1570:

1570.

Our dntie remembered unto your honorable lordeshippe, advertisinge the same, that whereas wee received your lordeshippes letieres at Wexforde, willinge us the bischopp, deane and chapter of Fearnes, to conferr together, for an absolute answere in writinge subscribed with our handes, as concerninge our collegiall residence at Rosse, accordinge a concordatum in tyme paste taken in that behalfe by consent of a fewe of the chapitre of Fearnes our predecessours:

Whereto we answere, that the said concordatum is insufficient and never tooke effect, inasmuche as Rosse is ferr distant from the more parte of our livinges and prebendes; further for that there were no edifices nor mansion places fit for any canonicall residence, and further that our said predecessours nor our selves, could not justly forsake nor remove from the cathedrall churche of Fearnes, whereto wee, whose names are hereto subscrybed, will sticke whyle wee live, and have agreed, for buildings and repairinge the same to our greate chardges,

¹ Roland de Bergh, bishop of Clonfert.

² In margin: "A lawe in Galway." See Tenth Report of Royal Commission on Historical Manuscripts, Appendix V., 1885.

³ See Calendar of State Papers, Ireland, London: 1860, p. 302.

and meane to bring the same to soche pligthe to the nuttermoste of our powers and habilitie, whereby wee may be there resident according our firste institution and creation for the behofe commoditie and greate comforthe of all our countrey and diocese, albeit wee received sundrie letteres from divers governoers for dwelling at Rosse and at Weixforde, which wet coade not lawfully doe, contrarie to our foresaid institution:

1570.

Beschiog your honour to accept this our answere and to further this fol. 311b. our Godlie purpose accordyng your accustomed goodnes to whom wee wishe all increase of helth, welth and felicitie from etc.

Your lordeshippes humble suppliante:

John¹ Fernis.—Walter Keting, chaancellor of Ferns.—William Devrons, threasurer of Ferns.—Robert Chevers, of Killange.—Sir James Laffane, prebendarie de Whitchviche.—W. Devrons, prebodary of Tamondle.—Richard Siuot, prebendarie of Edcrmen.—Stephen Hay, prebendarie of Towme.—Nicholas Whittey, prebendarie of Clone.—Sir Morishe Odrehen, prebendarie of Crospatricke.

To the right honorable and our singular good lorde the lorde deputie of Irelande.

[CCXXXIV.]—At Dublin, the first day of Juoe, anno 1569:

fol. 312.

H. Sydoey.

It is condiscended, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme and the rest of the queenes majesties counsell of the same, whose names be here unto subscribed, assembled at Dnblin, the daie and yeare above written, the rest beynge absent upon necessarie causes or emploied otherwales:

[1569.]

That for sonderie ernest respectes for the furtherance of her majesties service and more securtie of this realme, the terror and reduecione of rebells onto dew subjection and obedience, that there shalbe a generall hostinge proclaimed by writt, after the anacient custome, for sixe weekes, after the rate of three plowlandes to a carte:

The same to assemble att Ratheskeaghe, the xvth day of Julia next to come, or at suche day proroged after that day, as by farther proclamation set forthe by us the said lorde deputie and counsell, shalbe assigned:

The same generall hostinge to be levied, divided, furnished, appointed and sorted as by scedules in that behalf directed to the sheriffes of the severall counties and cessors of the several baronies within everie shire shalbe prescribed:

Robert Weston, caoc.—T. Armehannus.—G. Kyldare.—Roland Baltynglas.—H. Midensis.—R. Trimletistoo.—T. Loulthe.—Ed. Fytoo.—W. Fytzwilliams.—H. Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—James Bathe.—Francis Agarde.—Joho Chaloner.—N. White.

[CCXXXV.]—At Christes churche,² the vth of June, 1569, anno fol. 313b.
regoi regine Elizabeth undecimo:

Memorandum: That the vth of June, beynge Trinitie Sonday, Michael Bee, then maior of the citie of Dublin, was committed to her majesties castell there, for his disobedience and arrogant contempt of a

¹ John Devereux, bishop of Ferns, 1566-1578.

² Dublin.

[1569.]

commaundement¹ addressed unto him from the lorde deputie, and ordered and adjudged to pay so manie peckes of corne as by his meanes and wilfulnes in resistinge and disobeyinge of the said lorde deputies commandement shulde be sufficientlie and dewlie proved the garrison was appointed and unfurnished of :

And, moreover, a fine of ooe hundredthe pounde, currant money of this realme, to be levied of his goodes and cattels to the qneenes majesties use was imposed upon him for that his contempt :

And upon the viith day of the said monethe then next followinge, the connell beinge assembled at the castell of Dublin, the maior submitted himself upon his knees to the said lorde deputie and the whoole hoorde, humble acknowledginge and confessinge his fault and disobedience :

Where upon and likewise at the ernest sute and petition of the recorder, aldermen, and the rest of the cobretherne of the saide citie, beinge likewise upon ther knees, and the rather to gratifie the whole corporacion restoringe unto them againe ther bedde and chief officer it was thought good the said maior shulde be enlarged : and sett at libertie.

fol. 313.

[CCXXXVI-1.]—At the castle of Dublin, the xvith of June, 1569:

It was condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, the nobilitie and others of her majesties privie counsell, whose names be hereunto subscribed, the rest being absent upon necessary causes or imployed otherwise in her majesties service :

That sir Edmunde Butler, Edward Butler and Piers Butler, brethren unto the erle of Ormonde, shoulde, for their disloyaltie and disobedience, contemptuously refusing to come in to the lorde deputie and counsell and to answere to justice, that for the cause abovesaid and for divers other haynous offences by them committed, shold therefore, except they doo come in and make their personall appearance before the lorde deputie or, in his absence, before the lorde chancelor, within xiiijth dayes next after the publication of a proclamation (bering date at Dublin the sixtene day of Jane, 1569, at anno regni regine Elizabeth, etc. undecimo, that they be from thenefourth)² denounced and published as rebelles and traitors unto the qneens most excellent majestie :

And that all persons of what degree, nation or condicion soever he or they were that after the daye before lymittid shold be a follower, an aider an assister, abetter, a relever or mainstayner of the same rebelles or any of them or that shall give them meat, drincke, lodging or any succor, shalbe reputed and taken as outlawes, rebelles and traitors, and sufferr such penaltie, punishment and correction with such forfeitures of lives landes and goodes as by the lawes of this realme is dew to all rebelles felons and traitors.

Robert Weston, canc.—G. Kyldare.—H. Midensis.—T. Louithe.—W. Fytzwilliams.—P. Carew.—Ed. Fyton.—John Plunket.—Thomas Cusake.—N. Bagenall.—Robert Dylon.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—N. White.—John Chaloner.³

¹ In margin : "Maior of Dublyn prisoner in the castle for disobeying the lorde deputies commandement."

² The passage within parenthesis is from transcript of the order on fol. 314 of the MS.

³ Fol. 313b. is blank.

[CCCXXXVI-2.]—At the castell of Dublin, the xvith of June, 1569: [1569.]
 [Transcript of preceding order, but without signatures.] fol. 814.

[CCXXXVII.]—Memorandum: That the xvth day of November, fol. 314b.
 1570, I, Edmund Molyneux, clerke of the counsall of this state,
 delivered to the handes of John Thickpenny, her majesties surveiour
 of her victuals for the province of Mounster, two writtes and to every
 of the said writtes annexed two severall actes, to be delivered to the
 mayors of the cities of Cork and Waterforde, to be there proclaimed:

The one entituled the acte for the attindor of such as he or shalbe
 entidled of highe treason or petie traison committed or to be committed
 from the first of Aprill, 1569, unto the first of Aprill, 1571, if thei shall
 not yelde ther hodies, etc.

The other, an acte authorisinge the governour for the time beinge, by
 advise of the most parte of the privey counsill and upon her majesties
 pleasure signified by instruction or lettire to graunte letteres patentes to
 the Irissherie and degenerated men of Englishe name of ther landes,
 etc., yeldinge to her majestie her heires and successors certaine reser-
 vaciones, etc.

The which severall actes the said John Thickpenny confesseth the himself
 to have received the day and yeare first above written:

By me, John Thickpenny.

Memorandum: That xxth day of November, 1570, I, the above named
 Edmund Molyneux, delivered to the handes of Richard Arthure her
 majesties writte, addressed to the mayor of Limericke for the proclaimings
 of two actes, to the said writt annexed, videlicet, the acte intituled the
 acte for the attendor, etc. The other an acte authorisinge the governour
 to graunte letteres patentes to the Irissherie and degenerate men of
 Englishe name of thor landes, etc., yeldings to her majestie, her heires
 and successors certaine reservaciones, etc.

The which severall actes the said Richard Arthure confesseth the
 himself to have received the day and yeare first above written:

Rychard Arthur.

Memorandum: That the day last above written I, the above named
 Edmund Molyneux, delivered to the handes of Edwarde White a like
 write, where unto the said two actes before mentioned were annexed,
 addressed to the mayor of Galway:

The which severall actes the said Edwarde White confesseth himself
 to have received the day and yeare first above written.

Edwarde Whyte.

[CCXXXVIII-1.]—At the castell of Dublin, the xxvth of June, 1569. fol. 315.
 H. Sydsey.

It was condiscended, concluded and agreed by the lorde deputie, the
 nobilitie and others of her majesties counsall assembled, whose names be
 hereunto subscribed, the rest heinge absent in her majesties service or
 otherwise in necessarie affaires emploied:

That it shalbe lawfull to the lorde deputie, for the more spedie
 repressinge of such rebellion as is presentie in Mounster and in divers
 other places within this realme to encrease her majesties garrison, either
 of horsmen, footemen or kerne of suche nomber and as manie as to him
 shall seeme mete and convenient; the same to remaine as parcell of her
 majesties garrison, until her majesties pleasure be knownen:

And to have suche wages, enterteignement and allowance as other of
 her majesties garrison haves, videlicet, for everie harquebusier on horse-

[1569.]

backe xiid. per diem; for overie lance, ixid. per diem, for everie fotemsa, harquebussier or archer, viid. per diem, and for every kerne, iiid. per diem, provided alwaies that everie suche souldior so hired to be entered into the clerke of the checkes hooke as well for his entrie as for his discharge:

And also it was farther agreed that it shalbe lawfull for suche commissaries as the lorde deputie shall from time to time appoint to take upp and presse any suche person or persons as to them shall seeme mete to be emploied in her majesties service, provided that the said commissaries shall not take up or presse any suche person or persons as be allredie in enterteignement with any nobleman, or gentilman nor suche as be their howshold servantes.

Robert Weston, canc.—G. Kyldare.—Christofer Delvyn.—R. Trimletiston.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Ed. Fyton.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—H. Draycott.—N. Bagenall.—Francis Agarde.—N. White.

fol. 316.

[CCXXXVIII-2.]—Copy of preceding.

fol. 316b.

[CCXXXIX.]—After our hartie comendacions:

Where our verie good lorde, the lorde Mountjoye, had the last parliament here an acte passed in the same for confirmation of the quenes majesties graunte made unto him by her highnes letteres patentes for the serchinge, digginge, findinge and makinge of allam and coppres, a matter never attempted here in this realme:

Forasmuche as her majestie is pleased to gratifie him also in respecte of his greate charge alredie herein susteined with the like acte of parliament to be passed therein her highnes realme of Irelande, we have thought good for that pourpose to sende you herewith not onlie the autentike copie of the saide acte but also a booke redie drawnen by advice of lerned counsell here:

And shall therfore desire and pray you to conferre in that matter with her majesties counsall and suche others as for this cause shalbe requisite; and to use suche expedition for the better accomplisshement hereof as the booke beinge perfected and the greate seale of that realme annexed thereto, the same may be spedelie returned hither, to the ende her majestie may ratifie and allowe of it here as in other actes her highnes is accustomed.

And thus we bid yon hartie well to fare:

From Westmonester, the xxviiith of June, 1569.

fol. 317.

[CCXL.]—At Dublin castell, the last of June, 1569.

H. Sydney.

It is concluded by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, whose names be hereunto subscribed, the rest beinge absent upon occasion of her majesties service or otherwaies necessarilie emploied:

That for the more spedie repressinge of suche rebellion as is presentlie in Moanster a contribution or cesse shalde be made of beves to be devided upon the shires as hereafter followethe, videlicet:

First: Of the countie of Dublin, xlviil. biefes.

Methe, - - - - lxxx. "

Westmethe, - - - - xlviil. "

Kildare, - - - - xlviij. "

Loudi,¹ - - - - xl. "

W. Fytzwilliams.—Jo. Plunket.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—Thomas Cusake.—John Chaloner.

¹ Louth.

[CCXL.]—By the lorde deputie and counsill:

1570.

We greet you well: Where John Lie, the younger, of Ballinlén, in the countie Kildare, gentilman, our interpreter, hathe bene a long sutor nnto us for a fredome of one hunderethe acres of his lande belouinginge to Ballinla, aforesaid, in consideraciou of the greate wast of a parcell of his lande destroyed by meane of a bridge late erected and builded upon his grownde for the commen benefits of all travellours passinge to and fro the river of Blackewater, or otherwiso the said bridge to be put from thence:

Whereupon we, upon the viewe thereof, knowinge the greate discommodite that shulde come to all travellours by the removinge of the same:

And withall thinkioge the said Lies demaunde, as aforesaid, overmuche, in respect of that hinderance, have condicceded and ngreed by tenor hereof that the said Jhon Lie shall have the fredome of fortie acres of his lande in the towne and fildes of Clonnghe, from heneforth the continewallie, with condiccion that the said Bridge belnge made but of timber, wattell and gravall, nedinge daily reparacion, shalbe by tho said Lie, yerly from heneforth, in consideracion of the said fredome dueley maintayned and kept upe upon his proper costes and charges:

Willinge and comandinge the sheriffes, cessors and other her maiesties officers from time to time beinge, even so, to permitt and suffer the said xl acres free to remaine from all cesses and imposicions, as for the contrario doinge you and everie of you will answer at your perills.

Yeoven at Laighlia, the xvith of May, 1570.

To all sheriffes, cessors and other her maiesties officers from time to time within the countie of Kildare and to everie of them to whom it shall or may apperteigne.

[CCXLII.]—At Dubliu castell, the xith of October, 1569:

fol. 312.

H. Sydney.

[1569.]

It is condicceded concinded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, the lordes spirituall and temporall of this realme, and the rest of the queenes maiesties counsill of the same, whose names he here unto subscribed, assembled at the castell of Dubiin, the day and yeare above written, the rest beinge abecat upon necessarie causes or employed otherwies in her maiesties service:

That for sunderlie ernest respectes, the advancement of the presente service, and securite of the realme, the terror and the reducings of the rebels unto dew subjection and obedience, and for the more spedie repossessinge and appensiuge of the presente troubles and sturres, that ther shalbe a generall hostinge proclaimed by writt, after the nauient custome, for one and twentie daies, after the rate of three plowlande to a carte. The same to assemble at the Newrie, the xxiith of this presente [monthe] or at suche daie proroged after that day as by further proclamacion sett forthe by us, the lorde deputie and counsill, shalbe assigned:

The same generall hostinge to be levied, devided, furnished, appointed and sorted as by secedules in that behalfe directed to the sheriffes of the severall counties and cessors of the severall harronies within every shire shalbe prescribed.

Robert Weston, cenc.—James Cassellensis.—H. Midensis.—Adam Dublin.—G. Kyldare.—R. Darenisis.—W. Fitzwilliams.—Jo. Plunket.

[1569.]

—Thomas Cusake.—H. Draycott.—P. Carew.—Christopher Delvyn.—Francis Agard.—R. Trimletiston.—John Chaloner.

fol. 318b.

This generall hostinge was afterwardes by the lorde deputie and counsell, for certeine ernest respectes proroged, and the assemble and settinge forthe of the said hostinge deferred unto suche further tyme and place as shuld afterwardes be signified by letteres from the said lorde deputie unto the sherrifes of the countes when and where the said assemble and settinge forthe to the hostinge shuld be: And then the countre to be in arredines within ten daies warninge from tyme to tyme to advance and sett forwarde to the said geaerall hostinge as ther perills. This order and agreement was solempnly published by proclamacion, the xvith of October, 1569.

fol. 319.

[CCXLIII.]—At the castell of Dublin, the xith of October, 1569:

Whereas Thomas Stucley, esquier, beinge the sixt day of June last past, accused before us the lorde deputie and counsell, here assembled, aswell of felonie as high treason towchinge the queenes majesties most roiall person, was by order of this borde forthwith committed to close prison, within the castell of Dublin:

And now, havinge remaied and continewed prisoner there for the space of xviii weekes to abyde his triall, lathe not in the meane time either by his accuser or any other man bene detected of any matter arreignable or any other cause, whereby he might have further triall, as by the judges and the rest of her majesties lerned counsell of this realme we be enformed, to whom we referred the heringe, examininge discussinge and judgiage of the matter.

Forasmuche as the said Thomas Stucley hathe made sundrie times humble sute and petition unto us for that there is no matter fownde to charge him withall, whereby he ought to be detaineid any longar in prison:

And also for that durante the time of his imprisonment and by occasion thereof, as he alledgethe he hathe bene robbed and spoileid by the rebels and traitours, sir Edmund Butler and Piers, his brother, with ther complices, and lost by them all his goodes and cattells, his tenantes are fledde and runne away, his growndes lie wast and unmannerd:

It is therfore condissended, concilied and agreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, whose names be here unto subscribed, that the said Thomas Stucley, shalbe ealarged and sett at libertie conditionallie, that is to say: that he the said Thomas Stucley, with sufficient saertes with him, shall first enter into good and sufficient bond of recognisance of five hundredeth pounde, currant money of England, before the lorde chauncellor, for his forthecominge and personall apperance at any time within xxth daies after notice geven unto him or auy one of his snertes, either by or from the lorde deputie or in his absence from the lorde chauncellor and counsell, betwixt this and the last day of Hilarie terme next eastinge, to aweray any matter of accusation that may be apposed or laid against him:

And in the meane time if no further matter be objected and laid against him betwixt this and the said last day of Hilarie terme before specified, then presentinge him selfe before us, the lorde deputie, or in our absence, the lorde chauncellor and counsell his bonde to be cancelled and he fullie discharged and sett at libertie.

fol. 319b.

[CCXLIV.]—An enterie made of a protection graunted to sir [1569.]
 Edmunde Butler, knight, and his bretherne, Edward and fol. 320.
 Piers Butler, by the erle of Ormonde, bearing date the 2^{de}
 of September, 1569 :

Where it pleased the lorde deputie to geve me full power and
 anuthorite to parle¹ and enter into any speche or communication as well
 with any of my bretherne, as also with any other that have or dothe
 depende appon them, or that have bene coaversant with them, and to
 graunt to them or any of them protections to come to come to his lord-
 ship, and to remaiae with him and saulfe to retorne from him which
 his lordship promised to holde firme and to ratifie as if the same
 protections were under his owne graunt directelie passed to the severall
 parties :

I thought good for quietinge of the countrie, upon the hnmble sub-
 mission and petition of my bretherne sir Edmunde Butler, Edward
 Butler and Piers Butler, and all others ther compaie and retinewe
 made to the quenes majestie upon their cominge to me, to granate
 unto them and everie of them the quenes majesties protection to goe
 to my lorde deputie, remaiae with him, and saulfe to returne from him :

Willinge and commaunding in the quenes majesties name all said
 singuler her majesties subiectes, officers and ministers, to suffer and
 permitt the said sir Edmunde, Edward and Piers and all and everie
 other that hathe or doth depeade upon them, or that hathe bene
 coaversant with them, frelie to passe and repasse to and fro accordinglie,
 and in all respectes to deale with them as with lawfull subiectes, without
 doinge or procureage any hurte to them or any of them in their bodies,
 goodes or otherwise in their jouraey towarde my lorde deputie, while
 thei shall remaiae with him, and also till thei be saulfe returned from
 his lordshippe :

In witness whereof I have here unto subscribed my name the seconde
 day of September, 1569.—Thomas Ormoade, Oss[ory].

The erle of Ormounde and Osserye, lorde highe thresurer of fol. 320b.
 Irelaude, hath undertakea for the furthecomyng of his two bretherne,
 sir Edmunde Buttler and Piers Butler, for that aighte and to
 bring them present there afore the seid lorde deputie and counsell the
 nexte daye folowing.

xx^{mo} die Octobris, 1569, at Dublin castell, in the preseace of the
 lorde deputie and the reste of the counsell.

[CCXLV.]—By the queene.

fol. 321.

Right trustie and welbeloved, we greet you well : We have received
 letteres from our coses, the erle of Ormonde, coateininge the maner of
 his procedinges from the time of his last arrivall in Irelaude untill the
 time he tooke his jouraey to Limericke, with his two unworthie
 bretherne : And whatsoever may be coaceived of our acceptacion we
 wolde have you assured that in suche matters of weight apperteininge
 to governement we doe not without good deliberacion either resolve
 with our selfes or auctifie any thinge to othera, but as may stande with
 our honor and service, and with the credit of suche as we employ ia our
 service, whereof you are the principall for that our lande :

And therfore we have accordinglie writtea to our cosen the erle, as he
 may finde plainlie our good acceptacion of his faithfulness towarde us
 and our crowne, whereof indeede we never fownde cawse to doubt :

¹ Parley.

[1565.]

And, on the other parte, he may as plainlie see our mislikinge not onlie of his bretherne for ther rebellion, but also of the pretences and allegacioes of ther disorders, which thei wold have us to think to have proceded upon some occasion of your hards dealinge towards them and otherwise wherein as we meane oever to belive the inferriors, beinge offedors, against ther governors, so yet for our satisfactioo we require you to advertise us of the trew circumstancess of suche matters as thei alledged for ther excuse :

And as for the erle himself we thinke it goode that by your freddie usage of him, as may stande with our service, he may be encouraged to procede in the same. And if he shall for that purpose open to you any overtare wherein you may finde it probable that his credit may profit our service in subduinge or stainge of the rebellions there or suche like, then you may doe well to comitt trust to him so his doings may alwaies take ther auctoritic from you, for otherwise whilst you governe there we meane not that any persoee of any estate shall entermeddell with any matter of state, but that the same shalbe delivered and allowed by your self :

And consideringe this greate trust, you see we repose in you, we doubt not but you will more circumspectlie use it, and especiallie to the good usage of the said erle, wherby our service may take profit :

And so we have no other thinge at this tyme to writ, beioye fullie occupied in other matters, whereof we knowe you are and wilbe sorie to here ; but by Goddes goodnes we doubt not but the successe of them wilbe to our hooor and quietnes :

Yeven under our signet at our castell of Winsore, the xvth of October, 1569, in the eleventhe yeare of our ruigne.

To our right trustie and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knight of our order of our garter, and our deputie in our realme of Irelunde.

fol. 322.

[CCXLVI.]—At the castell of Dublin, the xxith of October, 1569, and the xith yeare of her majesties most prosperous raigne :

H. Sydney.

Where sir Edmund Butler, knight, and Pierce Butler, appiered before us, the lorde deputie and counsall, in her majesties castell of Dublin, the xviiith daie of October, and after some speches uttered conceringe the haicous treasons and horrible deedes by them committed, it was required of them whether thei wolde submitt themselves to the grace and mercie of our soveraigne ladi the queenes most excellent majestie : either of them answered for them self, and said that thei wolde stande to a protection to them graunted by the erle, theire brother, who was thereunto auctorised by the right honorable the lorde deputie, which theire protection here date the seconde daie of September last, and in effect was, that, in consideracion of ther submissiōn to the queenes majestie, thei shuld come to the lorde deputie, remaine with him, and departe from him safelle.

Against which theire protection was objected by her majesties leroed counsell, heinge commanuod so to doe :

First : Inasmuche as thei were received to protection in consideration of theire submissiōn, and that thei now relied on their protection and refused to submitt themselves, that therfore the protection was dissolved and no longer of force :

Secondlie : It appearethe that ther protection was to them granted the iind day of September to come to the lorde deputie, to remaie with

him, and so departe from him saffelie, and so thei protected in no parte but while thei were cominge to the lorde deputie, remaininge with him, and in the departure from him :

[1569.]

Neverthelesse, upon tbcire protection to them graunted thei came to fol. 322b. the erle, and after the erle came to the lorde deputie, to his campe nere Limericke ; and the saide sir Edmunde and Pierce returned and staid from him, and contynewid in the countys of Kilkenny, Waterforde and Tipperarie till this theire present repaire, by reason of severall letteres of comanadement sent by my lorde deputie to the said erle to the citie of Waterforde, to bringe them saffelie without sufferinge them to escape by lande or sea :

By which theire staike from cominge imediatlie to the lorde deputie upon the graunte of their protection to them, theire said protection was likewise dissolved :

It was alledged farther that in this intervall, betwixt the receipt of ther protection, and the cominge to the lorde deputie, bothe the said sir Edmunde Butler and Pierce had broken her majesties peace and committed unlawfull actes which was offered to be proved. By which also their protection was clerelie aroided :

And forthelie there is not in the said protection any time limited when thei shold departe, so as the lorde deputie and counsell were at libertie to staike them duringe ther pleasure, any speciaill wordes in the protection to the contrarie thereof notwithstandinge :

Lastlie : Whereas upon ther first apparence, the xviiith of October, thei refused (as before is recited) to suhmitt themselves :

The lorde deputie then openlie pronounced that their said protection (suche as it was) shulde not be of foice (if it had any) longer than that day, and after that night, at the request of the erle, the lorde deputie did grauntee them protection for the next daie, being Wenesdaie, the xixth of October, to the ende the erle might use all waines and meanes he coulds to perswade them to submitte themselves.

And on Thursday, the xxth of October, thei, apperioge before the lorde deputie and counsell, refused to make any submission.

So as hereby it apperethe that not onlie the first protection was, by fol. 323. the lorde deputies senteoce so published, dissolved but also the saffelie to them graunted duringe Wenesdaie was likewise determined. And, duringe the time theis objections remained unresolved, the said sir Edmunde and Pierce were committed to the custodie of the erle, ther brother, to be saffelie kepte till the next daie, beinge Friday the xxiith of October : And on Friday for that the lorde deputie and counsell could not attende the same cause the archbisshop of Dublin, John Cbaloner, her majesties secretarie, and Edmunde Molynex, clerke of the counsell, were therefore sent to the said erle, charginge him to see the said sir Edmunde and Pierce saffelie kept till Saturday, which the saide erle did undertake, but Pierce, that night, after the archbisshop and the rest had signified the lorde deputies and counsells pleasres to the erle, escaped ; and the next daie it was resolved, concluded and agreed by the lorde deputie, the nobilitie, counsell and justices, whose names are hereunto subscribed, that for the premised consideracions the said sir Edmunde Butler shulde be staid and committed to the castell of Dublin till the queenes majesties pleasure be knownen :

Provided if hereafter he shall shewe any sufficient matter to maiutaine the force of his said protection that he shall have allowance thereof, and if he shall finde sufficient snerties to be alwaires forthcominge, suche as

[1569.]

the lorde deputie and counsell shall allowe of, that then he shall have the libertie of the citie of Dublin.

Robert Weston, canc.—H. Midensie.—W. Fytzwilliams.—Jo. Plunket.—N. Bagenall.—Thomas Cusake.—H. Draycott.—N. White.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CCXLVII.]—At Dublin, the xviiith of November, 1569, the xiith yeare of her majesties most prosperous reigne:

H. Sydne. — It was condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, nobilitie and others of her majesties counsell, assembled, whose names be here unto subscribed, the rest beinge absent in her majesties service or otherwise in necessarie affaires emploied:

That the generall hostinge by her majesties wrift, proclaimed the last monethe, for xxi. daies to have assembled at suche daie, proroged as we shuld within x. daies warninge appoint; shuld for divers greate and weightie consideracions, hote the season of the yeare, and the condicione and sorte of the rebells and anoyers of the state and puhlike securite of the realme be converted into money, with an accrece of x daies and a half, over and besides the xxi. daies, which likewise shuld be converted into money, to the hier and wages of greate nomhers of chosen kerne, to be joyned with the horsemen and footemen of her majesties armie, to pursue and follow upon the rebells and ther mainteners, with suche diligence and continewance as may not onlie for the time propulce and disperce them, but so extirpe and hanieshe them as thei be nomore hable to assemble and doe harme heuccforth.

This exploit is chieffie ment against the Caveuanghes and the rebells their adherentes and mainteners.

Robert Weston, canc.—G. Kyldare.—R. Trimletiston.—T. Louithe.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert. Dyllon.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 324.

[CCXLVIII.]—At the castell of Duhlin, the same daie and yere, videlicet the xxiith of November, 1569, the xiith yeare of her majesties most prosperous reigne:

H. Sydne.

It was condiscended concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, nobilitie and others of her majesties connell, assembled, whose names be here unto subscribed, that for the necessarie provisone of her majesties garrison residings in the northe partes that a proporcione and cesse of otes shuld be rered and levied upon these counties followinge: videlicet, upon

The countie of Dahliu,	cool. peckes.
The countie of Kildare,	cool. "
The countie of Lowthe,	ccc. "
Westmethe,	ccl. "
The countie of Wexforde,	ccl. "
The countie of Metha,	vc. "
The countie of Casterlanghe,	cl. "
The countie of Kilkeuny,	ccl. "

And the same proporcione of otes, so rered, cessed and levied to be delivered to the handes of Thomas Micht or his assigney, paengs redie money for the same after the rate of xvith Irische the pecke.

Robert Weston, canc.—G. Kyldare.—T. Louithe.—Jo. Plunket.—Robert Dyllon.—H. Draycott.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

[CCXLIX.]—The copie of the quenes majesties lettere touching
certaine sutes and petitiones of the erle of Ormonde :

[1569.]

Ryght trustie and welbeloved we grete you well: We have, upon
certaine requestes made to us on the behalfe of the erle of Ormonde, now
at his departure to that our realme, we thought mete to geve you know-
ledge of our pleasure in the same as followethe, wherin we will you to
shewe him such reasonable favor as his causes shull require and as
shall seeme mete for the furtherance of our service to be done by him in
that our realme :

First: We thinke it convenient that such order as he shall shewe
unto you in writinge, under our great seals of Englaund, made and pro-
nounced by the advice of our counsell, and the judges of our saide
realme, for his title and right to the prise wines of Yoehnill, and Kin-
sala, be executed accoordinge to the tenor of the said order, without
delai therin to be used; and the profites of the same to be unanswered
nato him by the receivers, and such as had charge by sequestration of
the said wines since the same order first geven.

We thinke it also convenient that upon the inquisition that was made
by commission sent from us, and after pass under our greate seal of
that our realme, for the wronges and spoiles supposed to be made by the
erle of Desmonde and his tenantes, servantes, and followers, upon the fol. 325.
saide erle of Ormond and his servantes and tenantes, there be such
order taken for the restitucion of the goodes spoiled, as dothe appere to
be awarde and ordred in the boke, signed by the commissioners, and
for default therof you cause to be delivered unto the saide erle of
Ormond, or to his assignes so muche of the landes, castles, and manors,
of the said erle of Desmonde, and others the offenders, beinge of abilitie,
and named in the said order, as you shal thinke mete to countervale
the summe contained in the saide decree :

And the saide erle of Ormonde and such of his tenantes and others
which have bene spoiled and damnified, the same to detaine untill satis-
faction be made, according the effect of the said order, and as the usage
and maner of that realme hath bene by lawe or order of counsell or com-
missiones, in the like cases upon such inquisitions had and made
heretofore :

We think it also reasonable and our further pleasure is that the saide
erle be exempted from all cesses and impositions for his owne landes
and manors (the subsidies due to us onelie excepted), which he is
willinge to pate accoordinge to the old accustomed rate of plowelandes,
heretofore used in the countys of Kylkenny and Tipperarie, in respect
that he is [sic] and shall forbeare to levie and take such profites of the
inhabitantes of the said two countreys for his expences, as we are
enformed that heretofore he and his auncesters have used:

And for the same respect we also thinke it reasonable, that for some
certaine time, as you shall thinke mete, the saide erle may have licence
to provide necessarie victualls for his owne houshold onelie, at our prices
in the said countys of Kilkenny and Tipperarie; and so muche the
rather because he enformethe us that others have the like, and that his
landes be so wasted, and his tenantes so sore impoverished, as he cannot
by the helpe of them be provided as heretofore he hathe:

We also thinke it reasonable that upon the cessinge of the greate
abuse of quinie and lyverie (whereto the saide erle dothe as we per-
ceive assent), it maie be provided the next parliament, that such
tenantes of his as have taken any estate of any his landes in furme, upon
the abatement of the auncient rentes due therfore, in respect that they

[1569.]

did also answere unto him and his a further charge under the title of quynle and lyverie, either by speciall reservacion or by prescription, makyng either be compelled to compound with the said erle for bettering and encreasing of his rootes, in respect of the discharge of their burdens susteined by quynle and lyverie, or else that their leases and estates may ceasse upon reasonable recompence to be made for any fines by them paide for their said leases, or for any other charge by them susteined in bettering of their farmes, by building or any otherwise:

Where also the said erle affirmeth that our castle of Loughlin was builded upon his ground in the time of his minoritie, and that other his landes are occupied with the same castle, for the which he never had (as he saith) any recompence, and in that respect hath often times made request to have restitucion or reasonable recompence: We thinke it reasonable that his allegacion be examinid, and his demande considered, and such recompence made to him as is reason shall seeme mete, and therof to conferre with him and to advertise us therof, and also of your oppinion in this that he batte for his recompence moved us to have a lense in reversion for a number of yeres of the late possessions, as well spirituall as temporall, of the monastery of St. Marie,¹ by Dublin, of the late possession of Walter Peperd, excepting such portions therof as have been graunted to others in fee farme, and as we shall understand your oppionion herein so will we geve you warrant to procede.

fol. 325b.

Geven under our signet, at our manor of Grenewiche, the last of June, in the eleventhe yere of our raygne.—Mdxix.

To our ryght trustie and welbeloved sir Henry Sidney, knyght of our order of the garter, and our deputie in our realme of Irelande.

[1569-70.]

fol. 327.

[CCL.]—The submission of the Cavenaughes, made unto the lorde deputie in St. Peters churche, at Drogheda,² in the presence of the wholle assemblie there, the viith of Januarie, 1569[-70]:

Hambly submitte themselves unto your right honorable lordeship your most humble orators and petitioners, Brian McDononghe, Cahir McMorough, Donell McGarrable, Brian McMorrrough, and Calanghe McOwen, Cavenaughes, for our selfes, our septes and followers, acknoleginge our offences to be such against the queenes majestie as we yelde our selves, our lives, landes, and goodes wholy to her majesties mercie, desiringe your lordeship to extende your most gracious favour to pardon us: and we shalbe bownde to abide all orders that your honor shall thinke mete for us, to bindle ourselves, our septes and all our followers never to faile of the dnties and offices of truw and fithfull subiectes to her majestie and to her roiall crowne and dignitie:

And for your most gratiouse goodnes in this behalfe we shall pray for your prosperous successe duringe our lieves.

The examinations of Brian McDononghe, Cahir McMorrrough, Docell McGarrable and Calouge McOwen, Cavenaughes, taken at Drogheda, the ninth of Januarie, 1569, by Edimunde Tremaine and Patricke Cusake, esquiers, and Edimunde Molineux, clerke of the counsall of this state, commissioners appoited by the lorde deputie for the examinations of the foresaid Cavenaughes towchings the cause of ther rebellion:

¹ See "Chartularies of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin."—Rolls series.—London: 1884.

² See "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," Part IV. 1., p. xxi.—London: 1882.

Which examinacions, beinge the next day after reilde in the presence of the saide lorde deputie and counsall to the said Cavenages, was there affirmed by them to be the trewe copie of ther examinacions, taken fol. 327b. by the foresaid commissioners, humble acknoleginge the same upon ther knees :

1.—Brian McDonoughe Cavenaghe, chefe of his septe, beinge asked the cause whiche he rebelled and entered into conspiracie against the queenes majestie with sir Edmund Butler and his associates, answered as followeth :

That he rebelled not with the said sir Edmund, but kepte his castell wanted only for his owne suertie : and that at the same time that sir Edmund Butler returned from the spoile of Eniskorthie he sent a messenger unto him, called Callow MeOwen, to will him to come unto him, whiche if he shalde refuse to doe, he commanded the messenger to tell him that he wolde hurne his castell :

And he saith further becausse that neither the lorde deputie, nor yet sir Peter Carew were then in the contrie, he was forced to yelde himself and his followers to be at the said sir Edmundes devoeion :

And for any matter or other usage of sir Peter Carew towardes him or any of his septe he never fownde himself so ngrevet that for that cause he wold have rebelled.

2.—Cahir McMoriough, beinge demaunded as above, answered : that because he followed sir Peter Carew, sir Edmund Butler spoiled him of all his goodes, and then he was forced to kepe his castell :

And that at the returne of sir Edmund Butler from the spoile of Eniskorthie he passed that waie and threatened him that excepte he wolde yeld unto him he wolde hurne his castell : and so he was forced to yeld himself and after that followed sir Edmunds from time to time as well against his owne neigboores, the Cavenaughes, that remained then good subiectes; as also to the Narrie¹ to prae sir Morice Fitzthomas. And at theis spoiles Piers Butler, sonne to the lord Monntgarret, was present and a follower of sir Edmunds Butlers; and also Walter fol. 326. FitzEdmundes of Butlers woode : and for any usage of sir Peter Carew towardes him or any of his septe he never fownde himself ngrevet in suche sorte to have rebelled.

3.—Donnell McGarrald, being demaunded as above, saith that he went with his neuces who wer tenantes to the erle of Ormonde and sir Edmund Butler : And that he was perswaded by sir Edmund that sir Peter Carew went abonte to take ther lande, and that was the cause of his rebellion : and beingo servant to the saide sir Edmund, he followed him continewallie. He saith further that ther was non within the Butlers contrie but wold have followed sir Edmunds before the cominge of the erle of Ormonde, if he had sent for any of them :

4.—Callow MeOwen, beinge demaunded as above, saith that he had nothinge ells to doe but to followe his master Morrough Oge of the Gargell² who gave him horse and harnessse.

[CCLL]—At Drogbeda, the xiiith of Januarie, in the twelfth fol. 328b. yeare of her majesties most prosperous reigne, 1569[–70] :

H. Sydney.—It was condiscended, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie, nobilitie and others of her majesties counsell assemhled, whose names be hereunto subscribed :

¹ Narragh, co. Kildare.

² Garrehill, co. Carlow.

[1569-70.]

That at the humble petition and sute of the nobilitie, gentilmen and freeholders of the counties of Meath, Dublin and Westmeath that the generall hostings latelie proclaimed by writt for xxi. daies, with the accrew of x. daies and a half over and besides the xxi. daies, beinge, for greete and weightie consideracion, appointed to be converted into money for the waginge and hirings of numbers of kerne and others to have served upon the Cavenaghes and the rebels their adherentes and maintenances, was remitted and forfeven, bothe in respect the Cavenaghes, against whom the service was chieflie intended, had humble submitted themselves: as also in consideracion of the greate povertie of the countrie who shoulde have borne the bourden and charge of the said hostings.

Robert Weston, cane.—Adam Dublin.—R. Trimletiston.—Cristopher Howthe.—T. Louithe.—N. Bagenall.—H. Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

fol. 329.

[CCLII.]—The submission of the Cavenaghes, whose names ensue, to the lorde deputie and counsall, at Laighlin the last of Janarie, 1569, and the order taken with them for ther better government and quiet of the countrie :

First: It was agreed by ther owne consentes that thei shulde deliver ther several pledges into the handes of Henry Davells, esquier, within six daies after the date above written, safflie to be kepte either within the castell of Caterlaughe or Dublin, ther to remaine, as well for the observacion of the peace as for the performance of all former orders taken with them: as also all other orders that hereafter shalbe prescribed unto them for ther better government and quiet of the countrie :

And for the better and more sure performans of the premises thei and everie of them have entered into bond of recognisance of thre hunderethe pownde a pece, and besides have confirmed the same by a solempne othe taken upon the hollie Evangelist.

Moreover, we, the said lorde deputie and counsall, have nominated and appointed the above named, Henrie Davells, to be capteyn of the said Cavenaghes for ther better stae and direction, till we take further order to the contrarie :

The names of such of the Cavenaghes as submitted themselves :—

1. Donell McDermond.
2. Gerrall McCahir carre.
3. Moriertaghe Oge.
4. Brian McDonoughe.
5. Donnell Rioghe.
6. Brian McCahir McArt.
7. Brian Carraghe McMortertaghe.

fol. 329b.

The names of the pledges that were offered to be delivered, and remaine for the performance of the order :—

1. Brian McMorrish McDermod.
2. Caer McDonoughe and Edmund Roe McTirrelanghe to remaine till he be put in his pledge, Caer Doughe or Caer Rowe.
3. Caer Rowe.
4. Art Doughe McArte.
5. His sonne, Dermod.
6. Krean McCahir.
7. He did not appiere, but Henry Davells, with the rest, undertooke that he shoulde put in his pledge, Morroughe McMortertanghes sonne.

8. Cahir McMoriertaghe of Le-roghie. 8. He appiered not; nevertheless Henry Davells, with the rest, undertooke for him that he shuld put in Arte Rowes sonne for his pledge. [1569-70.]

Theis above written have not onlie undertaken for themselves to observe the peace to all the queenes majesties truw and faithfull subiectes: but also that all ther septes and followers shall so doe. And for performance thereof have put in ther pledges.

[CCLIII.]—Lisue McKoldow Omore, Rorie Oge Omore, Onne McLies Omore and Nell McLies Omore, beinge brought before the lorde deputie and counsell at Strudhalle, the seconde of Februarie, 1569[—70], undertooke to put in ther pledges within six daies next after ensainge to the handes of Frauncis Cosbie, esquier, seneschall of the queenes countie:

For performance whereof thei and euerie of them entered into bonde of recognisance of thre hunderethe pownde.

[CCLIV.]—At Luighlin, the xxxth day of Januarie, 1569[—70] fol. 330.
in the xith yeare of her majesties most prosperous raigne:

Whereas Nicholas Lumberde, John Wise, James Walshe, and Patricke Dohen, aldermen of the citie of Waterforde, stande bounden in recognisance of *celi*, taken before Henry Draycot, esquier, master of the rooles, euerie of them for ther severall apperance before the lorde deputie and counsall or in his absence before the lorde chauncellor and counsall at Dublin at or before the vith day of Februarie next cominge and not to departe without licence: Thei have made ther apperance accordinglie and therfore are and remaine discharged of that bande:

Nevertheless it was ordered that two of the aldermen of the said citie sufficientlie auothorised from the whole corporacion shoule make ther personall apperance before the lorde deputie and counsall at any time within ten daies warninge that thei shalbe demaunded and sent for, then to abide sucha order as it shall please the said lorde deputie to direct and spoint.

[CCLV.]—The copie of the lettere and commision sent to the erle of Ormonde from Laig[h]lin, the last of Januarie, 1569[—70]:

Our verie good lorde, with our right hartie comendacions: Forasmuche as we have received letteres of advertisement from the lorde president and the rest of her majesties counsall in Connanght (which we have imparted to your lordeship) of the erle of Thomondes grevous and notable misbehaviour not only in contempt of her majesties said presideas and counsall and of the government by her highnes there fol. 330b. erdeined and refusinge to come nato them beinge sent for by the sergeant at armes; but also in betrappingpe and captivinge ancke parte of the assistance sent for the gardinge of the said sergeant at armes as by his deceiptfull allarmementes came within his castell of Clare, and also thereupon attemptinge the destruction of the rest of them that were within daunger of there throughe of[n]r shottis, and therby murtheringe one of them out of hande, and forthwith assemblinge greate nombera

[1569-70.]

of galloglasses, horsemen and kerne in traitorous and rebellious maner to plasshe and entercoete the passage and waies of the said lorde president and counsall assaembled; and in criminous and traitorous maner burlage of ther compagnie and killinge of ther horses, which his duinges tende to the appearance of an open defection and rehellioun:

We have therfore thought fitt to require and by the tenor hereof to auuthorize your lordeship to assemble and use suche power of her majesties subiectes of this her majesties realme and also of her majesties garrisons by us written or to be written unto as to your discrecio shalbe thought fit to represse those and suche other the disloyal demeanors of the said erle of Thomonde, and of others whomsoever that are or shalbe therein assosiated, confederated or conspired with him or the shalbe or have bene counsallors, aydors or furtherers thereof or of the doers thereof:

And suche and so manie of theis offenders or suspectes as shall refuse under your convoye to repaire unto us to answere for theis ther demeanors to denownce and prosecute with fire and sworde, as open rebels against the queenes majestie and her estate roiall of this realme, unto the executinge of the premisses and of everie parte thereof theis our letters shalbe your sufficient warrant.

And so we hid your lordeshippe right hartlie well to fare.

We likewise auuthorise your lordeshippe to parle with any of the said rebels or offenders and with any other rebels for the service aforesaid. Your lordeshippes assured lovinge frendes.

To our verie good lorde the erle of Ormonde and Ossorie, lorde treasurer of Irelanda.

fol. 331.

[CCLVI.]—At Philipstowne, the vith of Fehruarie, 1569[-70:]

By the lorde deputie and counsall:

i.—Truscie and welbeloved wee greetie you well: Whereas it appiereth by an order taken at Dublin the xith of Marche, 1568, before us, the lorde deputie and counsell, for the matters in variance and contencion then dependinge betwixt sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, knigte, partieplentif, and sir William Ocarroll, knight, defendant, as well for and concerning the murtheringe of Malaghlan McMourrouge; the stelthe of x. studi- mares: A proclamation [was] made by the said defendant prohibitinge that non of the pleintiffes countie shalde come within the jurisdiction of the defendant or his countrie: As also for sanderie robberies and spoile committed by certaine of the servantes and followers of the plaintif against the said defendant:

For the appeasinge whereof and that either of the said parties the one to the other, ther servantes, followers and countries shalde from thenceforth the observe and kepe her majesties good peace, and shalde joyne and contine in unfained frendriship, amiti, and brotherlie love and serve together in any of her majesties affaires without quarrelinge or grudginge one to the other and not revenge any disorder that shalde happen between them before complaint first made to the lorde deputie or other governor or governors for the time beinge, or to the seneschall of the countie, or to some other commissioners appointed to here and determine cawses in those partes:

It was condiscended and agreed for the hetter performances of that order that either of the said parties shalde bind themselves to forfeite fire hunderethe kine; and besides for everie beast, cowe or other kinde of cattell that shalde thenceforth be taken from any of the said parties, ther servantes and followers, either by stelthe or otherwaies, the partie

greved to have of the trespasser thre kine or other beastes or cattell for one so stolne and earied away; or ells the partie that shulde committ the facte and stelthe to be brought forthe and justified by the lawes, fol. 331b. accordyng to the trespass and offence. [1569-70.]

Sithe which tyuse the said sir Barnabie hathe exhibited his bill of complaint against the said sir William Occarroll, conteininge bothe stelthes, murders and other disorders committed by certain of his servantes and followers against the said sir Barnabie, his servantes and followers:

And the said sir William, beinge examined upon the said bill of complaint, in parte confessed, in parte denied, and in parte justified the factes committed, as may more at large appiere unto you by the said sir Barnabies bill and the said Occarrolls answere to the severall articles of the said bill, which berewith you shall receive.

Forasmuche as by the said Occarrolls owne confession, there manifestlie appiereth a breche of our said order, wherby the partie greved is to have the benefite, and for that some thinges conteined in the said sir Barnabies bill could not directlie be proved before us, which, neverthelesse, the said sir Barnabie hathe undertaken to prove before suche commissioners as we shulde appoynt:

Know ye that, for the greate confidence we have of your fidelities, uprightnes and good judgementes, we have thought good by the parties consentes to nominate and appoynt you Frauncis Coshie, esquier, seneschall to the Queenes countie, and you, Owny McHughe, gentleman, and likewise, by tenor hereof, auuthorize you and either of you to be commissioners for the heringe, exameninge and discussinge of the matters yet remaininge unproved on the parte and behalfe of the said sir Barnabie against sir William Occarroll, and, upon dew prove thereof, to ende and determine the same accordyng to our former order taken betwixt them: that is to say, that the partie greved shall have of the trespasser threes kine or any other sorte of heastes or cattell for one stolne or earied awrie; or ells the partie offendinge agaist whom the proof shalbe made, to be brought forthe to be justified by the lawes;

Neverthelesse our meaninge is that so manie kine, copells¹ or other cattell as be alredie delivered by the said Occarroll or his servantes and followers to sir Barnabie, his servantes and followers shalbe accounted by wais of defalacion as parcell of those the said sir William ought to restore:

Far the doinge wherof this shalbe your sufficient warrante:

Our order is that so muche as the said sir William Occarroll doltie fol. 332. confess, as by the docqnet here inclosed, you shall perceive that you cause restitucion to be made to the said sir Barnabie at or before Easter next.

2.—The like order was taken on the behalfe of sir William Occarroll against sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, mutatis mutandis, and referred by the parties mutuall consentes to the same commissioners to here and determine.

3. Memorandum: That the viiiith day of Februarie, 1569[-70] sir William Occarroll, knight, came before us, the lorde deputie and counsall, at Philipstone and there did acknowledge himself to owe to our soveraigne ladic the queenes majestie two hunderthe pounds currant money of Englaude upon theis condicions followinge, videlicet:

That if the above bounden sir William Occarroll, knight, doe well and trulie observe fulfill and kepe her majesties peace, himself his

¹ Horses.

[1569-70.]

servauntes tenantes and followers, against sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, knight, his servantes, tenantes and followers and besides obserue and kepe all orders heretofore taken by us the lorde deputie and counsall or hereafter to be taken by us betwixt the said sir Barnabie and him, for the better government and quiet of ther countries: And moreover make triple restitucion for every stlthe committed by himself, his servantes, tenantes and followers against or upon the said sir Barnabie Fitzpatricke, his servantes, tenantes and followers or ells apprebende the said partie or parties so offendinge or bringe them forthe to be justified by lawe:

And finallie pay or cawse to be paid two hunderethe kine to the use of our soveraigne ladie the queenes majestie: and likewise two hunderethe kine to the lorde deputie, dew by penaltie for the breche of the first order, taken at Dublin the xith of March, 1563, betwixt the said sir Barnabie and him at or before May day next ensuinge the date hereof, that then this present recognisance to be voide and of non effect, otherwise to stande and remain in his full force strenght and vertu.

fol. 335b.

[CCLVII.]—By the lorde deputie and counsall:

At Philipston, the vith of Februarie, 1569[-70]:

Whereas matter of contention and striffe hathe bene moved and dependinge before us, betwixt Teige Odone, chief of his name, on the one parte: and Tirrelanghe Odone of Garihidgert on the other partie, concerninge certain rentes dewties and other services which the said Teig claimeth of the said Tirrelaugh, as belonginge to him and his lordeship, which the said Teig affirmeth that he and his auncesters have from tyme to tyme received of the said Tirrelaugh and his auncesters:

It is therefore ordered concluded and agreed by the mutuall coesent of bothe parties that the said Tirrelaugh shall yelde and pay from henceforth all suche dewties, rentes and services to the said Teig, as he and his auncesters have paied or owght of dewtie to have paied: and on the other side the said Teig hathe undertaken and promised before us to defende the said Tirrelanghe in all his juste and honest quarrells against any that shall oppresse him or offer him wronge or injurie:

For the trew performance whereof bothe the parties have taken a solempnise othe upon the hollie Evangelist before us, and in defaulte or breeche of this order thei have entered into bonde to pay the forfeitare of thre hunderethe kine, whereof two hunderethe to be paied to the use of our soveraigne ladie the queenes majestie, her heires and successors; and the other hunderethe to the lorde deputie or other governor or governors for the tyme beinge:

And for all other contentions that may hereafter chance to arise betwixt the said Teig and Tirrelaugh thei have submitted them selves to the arbitrament and order of Dermod Oduggen and Rorie McDavid:

And if it shall chaunce that the said Dermod and Rorie cannot end and determine the same; then thei have referred themselves to the sainge and orderinge of the freholders of the contrie of Oregan,¹ wherunto thei bind themselves to stande and obey.

It is further ordered that the said Teig shall pay to the queenes majesties use, by wale of fine for the burninge, murther and other disorders committed by him and his followers upon Tirrelaugh Odone, one hunderethe kine at or before May daie next ensuinge:

fol. 335.

¹ Now portion of the Queen's county.

And for the performance thereof [he] shall enter into good and sufficient bonds of recognizance before his departure, excepte it shall please the lorde deputie to discharge him thereof.

[1569-70.]

[CCLVIII.]—Memorandum: that the xxith day of Februarie, 1569[70], Lake Dillon, esquier, her majesties attorney generall, Edwarde Fitzimons,¹ learned in the lawes, and Edmund Molyneux, clerke of the counsell of this state, were sent by the right honorable the lorde deputie to the lorde vicounte Monutgarret upon his repaire to the said lorde deputie, being sent for by a messenger at armes, to charge him upon the dewtie of his allegiance not to departe his lodgings within the citie of Dublin, where he lay, untill the saide lorde deputies pleasure were knownen:

Which commandement beinge signified unto him by her majesties attorney, the said vicounte prouised before the said attorney and the rest that he wold willinglie obey, and not to departe thence untill it shuld please the lorde deputie to licence him so to doe.

[CCLIX.]—The most humble submission of sir Edmond Butler, fol. 333b.
 knight, and Piers Butler, esquier, brethren to the right honorable the erle of Ormonde and Ossory, made unto the righthonorable and our very good lorde, sir Henry Sidney, knight of the most noble ordre of the garter, lorde president of her majesties councell in Wales, and lorde deputie generall of Irlande; and to the lords and others of her majesties councell in the saide realme of Ireland, the last of Februarie, 1569[-70], and in the xiith yere of her highnes reigne:

We, Edmond Butler and Piers Butler, callinge to our mindes our most bounden and naturall dñe to our gracious souveraigne ladic the quenes most excellent majestie, doe most humble acknowledgement and confess, before you, our verie good lorde and governour and this honorable table, that we have disloyallie swarred and declinid from our allegiance to her highnes, by raising disorderly her majesties subjectes against her highnes peace and lawes; and have committed from the entrie into thnt our disobedience, sondrie offences and treasons, deserving extreme punishmentes and sharpe corrections:

Which our heynous misdemeanour, as neither we meane nor indeude can justifie or defend by any collour, so we doe for the same with most penitent and humble mindes prostrate before the estate of her most excellent majestie here to us represented by the presence of your lordeshippe, her most worthie governor humbly and with all reverence yeld and submitt freely and voluntarilie our bodies, goodes, lives and livinges to the ordre and disposition of her highnes and of your lordeshippe our verie good lorde and governor under her majestie besechinge withall humilitie and due reverence your honour of your virtuous inclinacion fol. 334. and good nature, to remitt unto us all displeasures and indignacions, that we by any meane have moved your lordeshippe unto, as wel for your ewne particular as otherwise:

And althothe, you may judge our doinges to have bene such as have not deserved favor nor favorable treatie, yet we doe make our most humble supplicacion, that your good lordeshippe our worthie governor and you, our verie good lordes, with the rest of her majesties honorable councell, will, in respect of this our most humble submission, and for the amcient services and trouthe of our house and also of the continuance of the same, be meane to the quenes majestie

¹ Appointed queen's sergeant in Ireland, 1573.

[1569-70.]

that her highnes, who hath hene evor, to her majesties immortal fame, inclined to pitie and mercie, incomparablie beyonde the judgement of man, may be pleased to receive us to mercie, and extend upon us her most gracious pardon, upon trust of our assured loyaltie henseforth:

And we shall according to our most humble dutie prys that God doe graunt her highnes a most happie and prosperous regne:

And put into her majesties minde to graunt us our livcs, that we may by our duefifoll and most humble service acquite some deale of our most grevouse offences past.

[CCLX.]—The coppie of the lettere scot to the lordes and others of her majesties most honorable counsell in Englande for the erectioge of an universitie within this realme: Dated at Dublin the iiiith of Marche, 1569[-70]:

After our most humble dewties remembered unto your good lordships: There hathe bene here upon knowledge of her majesties good likinge to have an universitie erected in this lande, a motion made in parliament for the establishment of the same: the matter so well liked as hathe provoked manie good men to offer verie liberaltie to helpe it forwarde:

fol. 3345.
And for our owne partes we thinke and judge the act to be so lawdable to the glorie of God, suche a worthie increase of estimacion to the roiall government of this lande, so necessarie for reformacion of the barbarisme of this rude people as no one thinge can be desired wherby to name good thinges shulde followe, beinge as it were a well of all vertu, from whence all goodnes shall flowe, in all states right commendable, where civilitie is most pleateous, but here most necessarie, where most vice and most rudenes is abhndant:

Of suche magnilicence and greatness we accounte this enterprize, as we acknowledge no other foundation fit for the same but the queenes majesties most gracious goodness, unto the which by the meanes of your lordships we make most humble and ernest petition, that it may please the same to devise, order, and direct it and to further it with her most bounteous liberaltie and good and gracious counteoance, wherby all men, provoked by her highnes disposition towrades it so expressed, eche man in his dege will contribuite to the best of his power:

And we for our selves like as we presume to this boldnes upon our good devotion towrades it and shall acknowledge your greate goodes in followinge the same to obtaine her majesties most gracious favour and consent: So shall we not failo to use our uttermost endeavours as well with our goodes and livinges as with our travells and encouaginge of others to bringe it to perfection.

Mr. Lucas Dillon,¹ beinge commended to your honors for parliament cawses, we have thought mete by him to exhibite to your lordships this, our humble and ernest sute, that in consultacion of those matters it may please you to procure some direction to this: that having once a gracious begininge the same may be followed with suche fortunate successe as to so godlie a cawse apperteineth.

And so trustinge that even the goodnes of the matter shall worke more in your noble dispositions inclined to vertu, then our weake persuasions to so worthie an acte, we commende it wholie to your handes, without trowbelinge of your lordships with manie wordes, and pray

¹ Chief baron of exchequer in Ireland.

God bothe in this and all other your noble enterprises to send you good
succes to his honor and glorie, and consequentlie to the benefite of her
majesties service and the commoditie of all her good subiectes.

[1569-70.]

[CCLXI].—At Wexforde, the xiiith of Marche 1569[—70], the xiith fol. 335.
year of her majesties most prosperous raigne :

Where it pleased the queenes most excellent majestie to signifie unto
us, the said lord deputie, her princelie pleasure that our verie good lord
the erle of Ormonde shuld be exempted from all cesses and impositions
for his owne landes and manors (the subsidies to her majestie only
excepted) which the said erle is willinge to pay accordinge to the old
accustomed rate of plowlandes, heretofore used in the counties of
Kilkenny and Tipperarie : and in respect that he is, and shall forbear
to levie and take suche profet of the inhabitanſ of the said two countries
for his expences as he and his anncesters have heretofore used, as by her
majesties letteres signified as aforesaid, yeven under her signet at her
majesties manor of Grenewich, beringe date the last of June in the
eleventhe year of her highnes raigne mre at large dothe and may
appiere :

We the said lord deputie and counsell, considering the queenes
majesties pleasure advertised (as aforesaid) do by this our concordatum
and agreement conclude, determine, agree and resolve that all the said
erde of Ormondes manors, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes within
the said counties of Kilkenny and Tipperarie shall from and after the
date hereof be free and clerelie discharged of all and all maner of cesses,
taxes, charges and imposicions whatsoever thei be wherewith the said
countries are now charged by any maner of meane :

The subsidies aforesaid dew to her highnes out of the said manors,
landes, tenementes and hereditaumentes onlie excepted :

And for that some ambiguitie or dolt might happelie hereafter arrise
of her majesties most gratiouſ meaninge for the fredome of the rest of
the said erleſ landes and manors not liege and beinge within the two
counties aforesaide althoſe the wordes of her majesties said lettere
may in ſome appearance and favorable conſtruction ſeme to be generall fol. 335.
and extende to the freedome of all his landes : and our meaninge is that
the said erle ſhulde have and enjoy the full effect and benefit of her
majesties said lettere, doe therfore further determine conclude and agree
that the said erle ſhall have and enjoy all his landes and manors
wherewer within this realme free and manors of the cesses and
imposicions aforesaid (the ſubſidies only excepted) till her majesties
most gratiouſ and princelie pleasure he knownen in that behalf :
willinge and comauandinge all cefſors and others her majesties
ministers and officers, within the ſaid counties of Kilkenny and
Tipperarie and ellſwhere within the realme to whom in this caſe it ſhall
or may apperteigne as thei will anſwer the contrarie at their perill from
beneſforthe not to cefſe, taxe, charge or impoſe any the ſaid landes and
manors as heretofore haſte bene used and accustomed, but that thei and
everie of them ſhall and may be free and discharged in as large
and ample maner as any fredome within the counties of Dublin, Meſte
or Kildare are or ought to be, any cuſtome uſage or preſcripcion to the
contrarie in anywife notwithstandinge.

[1569-70.]

[CCLXII.]—The copie of a letter sent to the major and corporacion of the citie of Waterforde by the lorde deputie and counsall :

Whereas by supplication exhibited to us at Laighlin by certaine of your citizens ther shewed an appearance of penitence and submission of your faultes, and that for the assured testimonie thereof you were willed to confirme the same by the common scale of your corporacion as the consent of you all : forasmuche as the said testimonie hath bene hitherto delaid and in a maner denied, (whereby is to be gathered a firme perseverance of your accustomed stoutnes) an example unfit to be suffered :

Theis be to require you, and her highnes name, straightlie to charge and commannde you that you faile not to appiere before us, at her majesties castell of Dublin, the first day of the next terme and to bring with you the major of the last yere with foure more of your chiefeſt and most substanciall aldermen of the same citie :

And althoſe upon the towardenes of your humble inclination is was favourable granted that two onlie of your compagnie ſhould appiere upon convenient warninge, yet now forſomuche as your proceedings prove ſo contrarie to expectation it is thought fit for the importance of the matter that you come no fewer then is afore required :

And therefore ſee you that you faile not as you will anſwer bothe the former recogniſance and also the contempne of this our commandement.

Dated at Weixforde, the twenty-first of Marche, 1569-[70].

Memorandum : That the major and his bretherne of the citie of Waterforde appiered accordinglie before the lorde deputie, in the discharge of ther recogniſance, and ſo were dismissed to appiere againe when thei ſhould be ſent for upon lawfull warninge which thei did afterwards, and ſo were discharged by the lorde deputie.

1570.

[CCLXIII.]—At Laighlin, the sixteenth of May, in the twelfth yere of her majesties moſt prosperous raigne, 1570 :

By the lorde deputie and counſell :

Wheare complaint was exhibited unto us in the hebalfe of the three ſeiptes of Kinsellogh and the inhabitants dwellinge under them, alledginge that Thomas Mayſterſon, fermer of her majesties castle of Fernes, over and above ſix ſcore ſparrs of bonoſhght due to her majesties galliglasses upon the ſaid three ſeiptes, dothe exact and impoſe upon them twelve ſparrs, contrarie to right and equitie, and to theire greate hindrance and impoſerhinghe :

We, therefore, for our better ſatisfaccion and knowledge of the truthe how the twelve ſparrs ought to be anſwered, called unto us certeine of the aunciente and gravest men of the Odonans, Bolgirs and others in thofe parties, and for that purpoſe examined them upon thore ſollemn othe : Thei confeſſed and declared that McMoroghewe, from tyme to tyme had allowed unto him twelve ſparrs out of the ſaid ſix ſcore now appointed to the ſaid galliglaſſe, which he heſtowd and diſtributed at his owne will and pleasure, and that the ſaid twelve ſparrs ſo now demaunded above the ſaid ſix ſcore ſparrs is onlie by extorcion and ought not of right nor dñe to be paide, to the which effect also Anthonie Colcloghe, esquier, depoſed by lyke othe before us, declared that what tyme he was conſtant the ſaid castle of Fernes and had

fol. 336b.

charge in those countries, he received the said twelve spars of the galloglasse themselves, and out of the yearie six score spars due and graunted unto her majesties galliglasse, for there bonought, and never exacted ne levyed the same as anie surcharge: With which deposicion the Olorans agreed, and Hughe Oholgir, an auncient man, that some tyme in those countries was serjant to the said Coleloghe, and leavied and receaved the said twelue score sparres to the said Anthouie Colcloughs use of the galliglasse, confessed the verie same:

Wherefore it is ordered and decreed by us, the lorde deputie and counsell, whose names are hereunto subscrwyed, that the said twelve spars so used to be allowed to McMorghowé in like maner shalbe hereafter allowed, defalked and taken out of the said six score spars graunted or to be graunted for the bonought of the said galliglasse, and reserved and stayed from tyme to tyme to her majesties use, to be distributed and bestowed at the discretion and pleasure of us, the said lorde deputie or enie the governor for the time heinge:

And that hensforthe it shall not be lawfull for anie fermor of the castle of Fearnes, or eni other officer to aske, levie or demaunde the said twelve spars or anie parte thereof upon the inhabitanentes aforesaid until better matter be shewed and allowed before us, the said lorde deputie, or other governor, for profle of the same, but the said xii spars to remayne and to be ntwales parcell of the said six score sparres and no surcharge to be used over and above the said six score sparres.

Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agard.

fol. 337.

[CCLXIV.]—At the Newerie, the xvth of Julye, 1570, the xiith fol. 337.
yeare of the queenes majesties most prosperous raigne:

H. Sydney:

It was condiscended and agreed by the lorde deputie, nobilitie and counsall, whose names be here unto subscribed, the rest beinge absent upon necessarie occasions and lawfull excuses of service and have neverthelesse particulerlie yelded ther consentes by ther severall letteres and promised to the entrie thereof made in this booke to subscribe ther names, whose letteres were likewise redde before the rest of the counsell here present, videlicet, the erle of Kildares lettere, the vicountes of Gormaston and Baltinglas, the barones of Hothe, Delven, Dunsanie, Trimleston and Lowthe:

That for divers greate weightie and urgent occasions, aswell for service to be done in the Northe against the rebell, Tirrelaugh Lenanghe, as ellswhere within this realme where it shalbe thought necessarie for the quiet and tranquilltie thereof and the better assurance of the good subiectes, that a generall hostinge shalbe proclaimed by writte, after the auncient custome, for vi weekes, after the rate of thre plowlandes to a carte, the same to assemble at the hill of Taraghe, the xvth of August next or ells at suche daie and place after that daie as the lorde deputie by his letteres or proclamacion, with the forwarninge of ten daies shall signifie and appointe.

Robert Weston, cane.—T. Armachanus.—G. Kyldare.—C. Gormanston.—H. Mideusis.—Cristofer Howthe.—Christofer Delvyn.—Robert Dylon.—R. Trimletiston.—Lucas Dillon.—H. Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—John Chaloner.

1570.
fol. 338.

[CCLXV.]—A certificat of such rents and customes as hath
bene received by the capteins of the Birnes in Sylelo,¹ and now
is dew unto her majestie, by the othe of those whose names
insinthe, videlicet :

Robert Tallon of Downlovan,
John Tallon of Kilmore,
Edmonde Grace of Wulterstone,
James Ewstace of Fryertoun,
Edmunde Tallon of Gylberstoun,
Edmunde Ewstace of Curraneorne,
Henry Curren of Knockedowne,
Heughe Carraghe of Kylquyken,
Gerald McKeon of Balleclan,
Donogh Dowe of Ballekonill,
Murgeho McDonil of the Byrtace,
Hugh McKeylepatrike of Byn-
more,
Rory McKeyogho of Carnowe,
and Elleaghe McCoulo :

1. The ssid jnors affirme that ther was yerely levied by the sergeant
appointed in Sylelo by Obirne, as as chief captene of his name, five
powndes, Irishe, indifferentlie, upon the freholders and ther tenantes, to
the use of the said captein : And at the ende of everie vii years at least
the said rent was dowbld, so that ten powndes wns the seventh yeare
paied by the name of galloglashe money.

2. Also thei affirme that the said Obyrne had every yeare twenty four
shillings levied indifferentlie upon the freeholders ther for the expences
of kerne, which money also thei finde to apperteigne to her majestie.

3. And that the said capten had of every freholder that died within
the precincte of Sylelo, 6s. 8d. for heryot by custome, dne nowe to her
majestie.

4. And that the said capten had yerely one mutton in sommer, and
one hogge or porke of a yeare old, at the least, everie winter, out of
every towne within the said countrey and a custome plowdny; and a
custome rippe day of everie one that had a plowe within the countrey,
dew now to her highnes.

5. Also thei affirme that sir John Travers, late of Munketon, knight,
recevered (as captein of Sylelo aforesaid) all the said reates and customes.
And that after the decease of the ssid sir John the erle of Kildare, by
his constables, received also the same.

By Mychall Fytzwillyams, surveyor.

fol. 338b.

[CCLXVI.]—Omnibus Christi fidelibus, ad qnos hoc presens scriptum
pervenerit, Cornelius, alias Conor, comes Thomond, salutem
in Domino sempiternam: Noveritis me, etc. (as at p. 213).

1570-71.
fol. 338b.

[CCLXVII.]—At the castell of Dublin, the seventh of Februarie,
1570[-71], and in the thirteenth yeare of the queenes majesties
most prosperous raigne :

H. Sydney :

It was condiscended, concluded and agreed by us, the lorde deputie
and counsell, assembeled, whose names be hereunto subscribed, that
forasmuche as by the composition passed betwene the queenes majestie
and Thomas Micht, survelour of her majesties victualls for this realme,
beringe date at Greenwich, the xiiith of May, 1568, the xith yeare of her

¹ Shillelagh, co. Wicklow.

maiesties raigne, that the said Micht shuld have yearly for the provis-
cion of her highnes garrison residing in the northe partes a proporcion
and esce of otes of two thousand four hundred peckes:

We have resolved and agreed that the said proporcion shall be reared
and levied upon theis countys followinge, videlicet, upon

The countie of Dublin,	ccc.
The countie of Meathe,	ccccc.
The countie of Kildare,	ccc.
The countie of Lowthe,	ccc.
The countie of Westmethe,	ccc.
The countie of Wexforde,	ccc.
The countie of Kilkenny,	cc.
The countie of Casterlaughe,	cc.

We have further agreed and concluded that the same proporcion of
otes so cessed, reared and levied shalbe delivered to the handes of Thomas
Micht or his assigneys at the places specified in our warrantes; he painge
redie money for the same, after the rate of sixteen pence Irishe the
pecke, accordyng to the said composition.

Robert Weston, canc.—W. Fytzwilliam.—N. Bagenall.—Jo. Plunket.
Robt. Dyllon.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agard.

[CCLXVIII.]—The moste humble submission of the unworthie and fol. 340.
moste unnaturall earle of Clancahir otherwise called McCarty
More, made unto the right honorable sir Henry Sidney, knight
of the moste noble order of the garter, lorde president of his
majesties counsail in Walles, and lorde deputy generall of Ireland,
and to the lordes and others his majesties counsail of the said
realme presented the xiiith of Februarie [1570-1] in the the
xiiith yeare of his highnes most prosperous reigne:

I, the moste unworthie and unnaturall earle of Clan Cahir, with
inward sorrow of mynde and moste hertie repentance, callinge to
wynd the greate benefites and exeding bountie I have in sondry sortes
receaved from the quenes most excellent majestie and the place of honor
and preheminence I have bene moste unworthily called unto by his
highnes, far greater then I, accurisid creature, have or can deserue or
that any of myne auncestors heartofore have had, which with bitter
teares and compunction of mynde, I moste humblye do confess do so
muche the more agravat the heiniousnes of my offences and heipith
more haboundantly his majesties most just indignation against me do
most humblye acknowledge and confess before you my dier lord and
governor and this honorable table: That beinge seduced by that most
pernicius rebell, James Fitzmoyce, and other of the Geraldines, his
associates, uppon a fanlee pretence to have a parle with me and to conclude
a friendship betwixt the saide James and Mr. Richard Grenville, then
shirriffe of the countie of Corke, which when it toke no effect, I, for-
gettinge my dnetie to Almighty God and obedience to his majestie was
by subtil intysementes and most wicked perswacions induced and
brought to take an unadvised and rassh othe; which done, I conse-
quently enterid into that fury and maddnes of unnaturall rebellion
against my most gracious soveraigne, combyning myself bothe with sir
Edmond Buttler and with all the rest of the principall rebels of Ireland,
whearin in sondry degrees I have disloyally swearid and declyned from

my alegience to hir highnes, by raising truiterously hir majesties subiectes against hir highnes peace and lawes, besieging hir tounes, shamefullly mordering and distroyng hir subiectes, bourninge hir houses and castles: And besides have committed, sias my eatery into that my discheldeoce, sondry grivious offences and heynouse and detestable treasons, deseruynge extreme punishment and sharpe correction, whiche my beyaunce misdemaynors, as I neither meane nor indeede can in eoy sort justify or defend by eny coulor, so do I for the same, prostrate heor before your lordeshippes with most paient and humble mynde, humblie with all reverence, voluntarily and freely yeld and submitt my bodie, liffe, goodes and landes to the order and dispossession of hir highnes:

Beseeching with all humility and due reverence your good lordshippe, my gracious lorde and governor, and you the rest lordes and others of hir majesties honorable counsaile to take compassion appon me and to be meanes to the quenis majestie that hir highnes, who hathe bene ever to hir immortall fame, inclyned to mercy and pety, will now vootchsauf to receive me, mooste vile and unworthy wreache of hir creacion, to hir elemency and mercy and extend appon me (above my desertes) hir mooste gracieouse pardon, appon oswerd trust of my loyalty heareafter, for sithe I came first into sir Humfrey Gilbert and gave in myne onelie sonne into his handes, as a pleadg of my loialty, trouthe, and fidelity, I have sins contynued a good faithfull sad true subject, and readie at all times to employ myself in hir majesties service so far forthe as my poore habillity would extend unto, as bothe the earle of Ormond, when he had chardg, and likewise sir Humfrey Gilhert, in the time of his chardge, can well testify and declore, which if hir majesty shull do by your good meanes, and the rather for that I simply hear prostrate appon my kooes before your honors submitt myself, litte, landes and goodes and am come in to present myself voluntary before you, without eny pardon or protection which I had, either by word, letter or promes in eny sort, I utterly relinquish and forsake, reposeinge myself in your mercifull consideracions, and patifull regard of my poore and wretched estate and hoping that theise demostracions and tokens of my loyalty hearafter may move your grave wisdoms to be meanes to the quenis majestie for me:

And I shall according to my moste bonden dutie praise to Almighty God to grant her highnes a moste prosperous and bappie raigne over all her dominions and subjectes and immortall triumphe over all her enemies, and likewise that it will please Him to unseale myne eyes and graunt me grace by my dutifull and humble service heareafter (which I do dedicat to her majesty to the last drop of my blud to be spent) to acquitt and recompence some part of my grivious offences past which I will endeavour myself to performe :

In testimony of all and singular the premisses to be true, I, the said earl of Clancahir, have bearunto subscribed my name,—Donyil Clancure.

This petition was exhibited the daie and yeare above written to the lord deputy and counsell assembled at the costle of Duhlin, and, for testimony theareof, they have hearenn to subscribed their names and have commanded the same to be enrolled.

Henry Sydney.—Robert Weston, canceller.—T. Armaghianus.—Adam Dublin.—Henry Draycott.—Thomas Cusake.—William Fitzwilliams.—John Plunket.—N. Bagnall.—Lucas Dillon.—Robert Dillon.—John Chaloner.

[CCLXIX.—An ordre passed for John Horne, of the cytt of Gloucester, against the iuhabitantes of the towne and county of fol. 341b, 1570-71.
Wexford, 1570[-1]:

By the lord deputay and conusaile :

H. Sydney :

Right trustie and welbeloved, we greete you well: Wheareas uppon the longe, pettifall and just complainte of John Horne, of the cittie of Gloucester, mariner, declaringe a robbery committed uppon a barge of his factor, Henry Smithe, within Hampton poole, in the ryver of Wexforde, in the which William Warren, master of the said barge, was morderid, and the saide Smithe, with diverse others griviosele wounded, and the somme of fourskore ten poundes, sterlinc, taken from the said barge:

And notwithstandinge the truthe of the facte was certeinly knowne with undowhted presumptions that the doers thereof wear some of the iuhabitantes theareaboute, yet, what throughbe conseilment and corruption, and what throughbe the negligence of them that should make searche, suche parsiality was used as the offenders could not be founde out:

Tendringe the case to be of suche weightie consideration as was neither, on the one part, to he so lett slipp unsearched nor unpunished, nor, on the other part, to lette so manifest a losse so duely followed to be unrestored and unrecompensed, we directed to you and others our commission to call before you suche as you should think mete, bothe of the towne and country, and sending youe thearewith such examinations as moughte leade you to the better knowledge to finde oute the truthe, we required you to examine and try oute by all meanes possible, either by those examinacions or of eny thinge rysinge theareof, who wear the malefactors, with suche further instructions as we at that time thoughte convenient and was in the said commission further declared, which we thinck to be so well in your remembrance, as we accompte it not matteriall eftesones to repeate it:

But, even as then we directed our doinges accordinge to reason and god conscience, so, seinge by your certifient how little that mylde kinde of proceedings hathe previled, and that you have taken their owne exposition of a pretence to take the money with lawe, as an excuse to purdge them from the suspition of takinge it as it was taken in deede againte the lawe. And that in . . .¹ you rather retourned the mattir to us unperfected, then have done eny things to shew your diligence to do so muche as in this case is to be required:

Wee have thoughte mete upon our first considerations to procede accordinge to our formor determinacion to deal with more extremity then we hoped that you should have had cause, sendinge againe thearefore unto you the said examinacions to gutber of the presumptions :

These be to require you and, in hir majesties name, streightly to chardge and comande you and every of you to call unto you suche and so many grave, honest and wise gentlemen, or other the iuhabitantes of the towne and country as be of best credites by yone judgment shalbe thoughte neoste meet for your assistance :

And that you by their advise or so meny of them as shall joyne with you doe impose and sesse the saide somme of fourskore ten poundes, sterlinc, uppon the iuhabitantes bothe of the towne and country, using thearein suche indifferency as it may appere that you be neither carried with favor nor malice, havinge nevertheless good regard that

¹ MS. indistinct.

1570-71. you bear your hand in this case moste heaviest uppon suche as you finde cause vehemently to suspect to be culpable of the fact:

Gyvinge also unto you further authority, by vertue hearof, that when you have so imposed and sessed the said somme of fourskore ten pouades that within convenient time you do procede to the leavyng theareof and every part theareof accordinge as you shall impose it:

fol. 342b. So as you or one of you by your agreement faile not to make payment of the same to the lorde Justice that then shalbe, or to suche as he shall appointe heare in Duhlin, to receave the same, to the use of the complaenant before the xxth daie of Maie next cominge after the daie hearof:

And if any shall disobey you, or make default of payment contrary to your appoinctement, we give you heareby authority and power, to use your discretions, to leavy it, either by distresse or imprisonment, as you shall thincke most necessary, to recover the said payment:

And whear, peradventure, to these bad begyrninges of their parties they shall so go onwarde as their malice shalbe suche as they shall maligne this order of our procediuge and theareuppon seek to disobey it, wee doe earnestly pray you, and for the honoar of this state, specially require you to publishe and make openly knownen unto them in our behaulf (that we hold the fact so horrible, the doinge of it so detestable, the poore mens losses so lamentable, the consielment so crafty and the searche so negligent and the bolsteringe of it so stowte,) ¹ as we by our discreacons do judge it more agreeable with reason, conscience and lawe and consequently more with the honor of this borde to make a president of it in this sort as we have appoincted, then by the sufferance of it unredressed or unpunished to minister occasion to breed so daungerous an exsample to give encondugetes to others in like casses to use the like factes and practises:

fol. 343. And yet our meaninge is, and so we heareby signify bothe to you and them, that if by thiese meanes or any other waye that you or they can devise, that the veray offenders may be fonnde oste, and be brought to aunswor accordinge to the lawe, that then this our order which we are dryven unto, for the extreme remedy, shall cease and be of non effect:

And otherwise we earnestly loke for, that you faile not in anywise to accomplishe the premisses in all the pointes according this our order, as we shall thincke that you have good wills to assist or good purpos which we surely determine to have to be performed:

And nothinge dowbtinge but you will deale thearein accordingly, we bid you righte hertily farewell. At Dublin the xviith of February, 1570[-71].

Robert Weston, canceller.—T. Armsachanus.—N. Bagenall.—Lucas Dillon.—Thomas Cusake.—Francis Agarde.—H. Draycott.

[CCLXX.]—By the lord deputye and counsell:

H. Sydney,

Wheareas, for the better service of the queens majestie, as well in the sure and certaine delivery of the letteres directed from us, as also for the servinge of other proces from other the courtes of recorde within this realme, therer be lately ordeyned certaine purveyantes or ordinarye messengers with ordinary allowances for their attendaunce in her

¹ The portion within parentheses is underlined in the MS.

majesties causes, amongst whome we have admittyd and allowed Joho 1570-71.
Lynche alias Tarcke, to be a pursevant or messenger for this boord and fol. 343b.
all other her majesties courtes :

Forasmuche as that many tymes chouceth that the said pursevantes
be sent for other mens causes either for disobedience of former letteres
or to auwre some other mysdemeanors by which the said pursevantes
systoyne great cost and lach, as well of their horsses as themselves, we
have thought it verye reasonable and doe hereby ordeyne that all persons
npo whom the said pursevantes shall serve aoy proces from any court
of recorde or to whome they shall bringe any letters from us, the lord
depotie, or from this boord for any contempte, shall pay unto the
pursevant that shall serve the proces or deliver the said lettere eche
man according to his degree, videlicet,

Every archehishopp and earle, ten shillings ;

Every vicount, boron and bushoppe, six shillings, eightpence ;

Every knight degree twenty shillings ; every esquier and gentlemae
two shillings, sixpence ;

And every other person of meane degree twenty pence currant money
of this realme.

And for every day that any man shall remayne in the keepinge of the
said pursevant after the proces served or his lettere delivered before his
appearance the party so remoyning shall gyve unto the said pursevant
io degree above said :

Every archehushope and earle, four shillings ;

Every visconte, borone, bushoppe, three shillings ;

Every knight two shillings ; every esquire and gentleman sixtee
pence ;

And every other person of mean degree twelve pence of like
mooey :

And the same sume to be paied or agreed for before the partie be
discharged of his said appearance. Provided always that this order
shall not extende to chadge ony man that is sent for the service of
the queenes majestie without any former mysdemeanor or contempt
made against hym :

And this our order to be observed as well of the partie of the
pursevant, as of all others without any forther demond or refusall.

Yeven the 22 of Morehe, 1570-[71].

Robert Weston, eanc.—T. Armachonus.—Adam Dublin.—John
Plooket.—Lucas Dillon.—Francis Agard.

1570-71.
fol. 18.

[CCLXXI.]—[1.]—The forme of the othe mynystred to suche as
he admayted to be of the kieng and queenes mynstyries counsell:

Ye shall swaere to be true and faythefull to our soverayne lord and lady, the kings and queenes mynstyries, and their counsell, to encrease and kepe secrete from tyme to tyme. And for the better furthersance of their mynstyries servyce to geve your beste adwyse and counsall. And in all thinges concerning their highnes honor and proffyte to use suche diligencye and cyrecomspectsyon as to a true counsaillour shall appertayne. And that ye shall by no meanes consente to their disheryson or hyndrances, but shall make declaracion thereof to the lord deputie for the tyme beyng yf you have tyme thereto, or otherwyse to such of their mynstyries counsall as ar nexte to you, as well of that as all other mattiers that maye towche their mynstyries servyce or he prejudiciale is any condicion to their personnes, or to the person of their deputie for the tyme beyng. So helpe you God, in Christ Jesus, and all sanctes.

[2. Oath of supremacie:]

I, A. B., do utterlie testifie and declare in my consciens that the kings highnes is thounlie supprime governour of this realme, and of all other his highnes dominions and contrics, as well in all spirituall or ecclesiasticall things or causes as temporall, and that no foren prince, person, prelate, state or potestate hath or ought to have eny jurisdiction, power, smuperiorite, preeminence or auctorite ecclesiasticall or spirituall within this realm; and therefore I do utterlie renowne and forsake all foren jurisdictions, powers, superorities, and auctorities, and do promise that from henceforth I shall beare faith and trewe allieaunce to the kings highnes his heires and successors, and to my power shall assist and defende all jurisdictions, pryveleges, preeminences and auctorities graunted or belouginge to the kings highnes his heires and successors or united and unnexed to the imperiall crowne of this realme: So helpe me God, in Christ Jesus, and by the contents of this booke.

Bothe these oathes are written in the end of the Blache Booke, begininge 1571.

[3.]—The oath that shalbe ministred to Mr. William Ussher,¹ clarke of the concell, nowe to be sworne this day, beinge the 25th of Marche, 1604:

Yone shall swere to the loyall and faithfull to our soveraigne lord the kings mynstyrie, and to be secratt in all mattires that shalbe hanndeled in concell, and whereof you shalbe made privy, or shall come to yone knowledge; and for the better furthersance of his mynstyries service you shall use your best endeavour to dischardge your place and office of clarke of the concell, wheremto by his mynstyries letteres patentes ynn are nowe preferred, and in all mattires that maike touche his mynstyries service or be prejudiciale in any condicion to the state or enemynne weale, and whereof you shall have eny intelligence, you shall not fail but to make presente declaracion in every suche case to the lord deputie, or other chiefe governour of this realme for the tyme heinge, yf you shall have tyme thereto, or otherwise to suche of his mynstyries counsell as shalbe nerest unto you so helpe you God, etc.

¹ In margin, at head of fol. 1^o: "I ended the table of all the particular mattires contained in this book the 19th of September, 1609.—WIL: USHER."

Sir William Ussher's Table to the Council Book, Ireland,
1556-1570-71:

		Page
[I.]—A proclamation for the payment of the kinges and queenes debtes, [Dublin, 27 May, 1556]	- - - - -	1 fol. 1.
[II.]—A letter to the maior and constable of Carrickfergus, concerneinge some vietnals pertainelinge to Hugh Mac Nele Oge, and concerneinge Phelmy Bacanghes sonnes	- - - - -	,, fol. 2.
[III.]—A generall hosteinge to begin at such time as the lord deputie should thinke fitt	- - - - -	2 fol. 3.
[IV.]—A commission to take up corne for the provision of the forte of Leix and Offalie	- - - - -	3 fol. 3.
[V.]—Instructions to John Baseinge and others, appointed to goe with the queenes shippes northward upon Scotland	- - - - -	,, fol. 4.
[VI.]—The baron of Upper Ossory committed to the castle for his arrogansie and disobedience in a matter betwixt him and the erle of Ormonde	- - - - -	4 fol. 5.
[VII.]—Order for the payment of sir Anthosie St. Legers debts, dureing the time he was deputie heire	- - - - -	5 fol. 5.
[VIII.]—Order that the erle of Kildare shall keepe the forte of Dynan in Offalie	- - - - -	,, fol. 6b.
[IX.]—Letter to commanders of ships sent against the Scots	-	6 fol. 7.
[X.]—What rates horsemen and footemen shall pay weeklie for ther owne dietts, ther horseboys and horses, videlicet 2s. everie horseman and footeman for his owne diett weeklie; everie horseboy, 7d. a weeke, and everie horse for day and night having six shives double hande and hay and glay one penny, sterling	- - - - -	,, fol. 7b.
[XI.]—Orders, taken at Knockfergus, August 10 [1558], to sir George Stanley, made then Generall of Ulster, with certaine commissioners whose advise he was to use	- - - - -	,,
Note that the seconde of these orders was to maintaine the right of holy church, and to defend the ministers therof and to build chnrches	- - - - -	,, fol. 8.
[XII.]—Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and councell, and the erle of Tirone and McDonnelle for maintenance of four hundred galloglas, and one hundred shott for a quarter for the defence of Ulster against the Scots.—[Latin.]	- - - - -	7 fol. 8b.
[XIII.]—A cesse of 3,100 beoves upon the lords, capitans, and gentlemen in Ulster, for the expulsion of the Scots	- - - - -	8 fol. 10b.
[XIV.]—A protection, in Latin, to John O Neile, sonne to the erle of Tirone	- - - - -	9 fol. 11.
[XV.]—Order, in Latin, betwixt Phelmy Duffe and the sonnes of Phelmy Bacanghes, for the division of the Clanndeboyn, the one to have all on the one side the river, the other on the other side, except the castell of Belfast	- - - - -	,, fol. 12.

		Page
fol. 8-13.	[XVI.]—Instructions to Andrew Brereton, Generall of Ulster, and others joyned in comission with him	10
	Note the first for the church, as before.	
fol. 16.	[XVII.]—Order that sir William FitzWilliams shall deliver to sir Henrie Sidney the remaine of 2,500 <i>l.</i> , which he should have delivered to sir Edmond Rows, knight, then vice-threasurer	12
fol. 16b.	[XVIII.]—A note of the entering and discharge of capten Williamson's company.	"
fol. 17-21b.	[XIX.]—A note expressinge such persons as are to sett forth and owe riseinge out to a generall hostinge, with the number of their men and the number of carts in every harony	13
	Conferr this with the latter booke, and the newe freedomes will appeare. Note that the total to this hostinge was 642 horse and 662 ky-roc	
fol. 22.	[XX.]—Warrant to the erle of Kildare to deliver the fort of Dingham to capten Henrie Cowley and William Derby, placed in the roome of gentleman porter in that fort, with one man in wynes at eightpence sterlinc per diem	18
fol. 23b.	[XXI.]—Commission to appoint watch to be kept in everie towne dureing the winter, with the penalitic for default	18
fol. 23b.	[XXII.]—Commission to hear a variance betwixt Henry Quayle and Henry Dowdall	19
fol. 24b.	[XXIII.]—Proclamation that noe corne shalbe carried out of the English Pale into the Irish countries, and that if any forrener buy any in the marketts the same to bee forfayte	20
fol. 25.	[XXIV.]—Articles then used to be annexed to the marshall law which seemed then to be granted to two or three	"
fol. 27.	[XXV.]—Order that the lord deputie may at all times cesse a holding upon the country, for reformation of Leix and other countries upon the borders	22
fol. 27b.	[XXVI.]—Order for a cesse of wheat, malt, and beoves upon the country for furnishing the garrisons	"
fol. 28.	[XXVII.]—Commission to Robert Dillon and John Plunkett of Donsougley, to enquire of the hurts done by the erle of Ormonde and the harron of Upper Ossorys people, one against the other, and to certifie	23
fol. 29b.	[XXVIII.]—A note of the submission of Connell Oge Omore and the rest of his sept; wherin they disclaimed all their right in Leix and tooke such parcell therof for rent as the lord deputie thought meete to give them	"
fol. 32.	[XXIX.]—Order that commission shall issne to take the fifth pecke of everie farmer of porte corne to the kinge, payinge to the partie double the price he is to pay the kinge	24
fol. 33.	[XXX.]—Order touchinge stolen goods and truckinge of them, with other thiogs touchinge the apprehension of malefactors	25

	Page
[XXXI.]—Order to enlarge Saunders and Raubynson from prison at Dahlin - - - - -	27 fol. 83.
[XXXII.]—Order to proclaim Rory and Donough Oconner traytors, and that the earle of Kildare, the lord of Delvin, Omalley, and Magohegan shall follow the slantie they gave for them to the uttermost - - - - -	,, fol. 83b.
[XXXIII.]—The proclamation proclaymeinge the Oconnors traytors and offeringe rewards for the heads of the chiefe of them; wherunto, for that it concerned the life of man, the archibishop of Dahlin, then lord chancellor, and the bushopp of Meath would not consent, least they should incurre the danger of irregularitie - - - - -	29 fol. as
[XXXIV.]—Proclamation chargeinge all such as had any of the proclaymed Oconnors goods or cattell upon [commericke] or otherwise, should give notice therof to the lord deputie, or otherwise incurr the punishment provided for maintainors of rebels - - - - -	30 fol. 89.
[XXXV.]—Order for generall musters for leviede of labourers to be sent to Offaly to cutt passes and mend tonghers - - - - -	,, fol. 40.
[XXXVI.]—Order betwixt the baron of Donganon and Shane Ongle - - - - -	31 fol. 41.
[XXXVII.]—Order for takeinge of labourers to cutt passes and mend tonghers in Leix, Offaly and other places, upon the charge of the contry - - - - -	32 fol. 42.
[XXXVIII.]—Copie of the letter commandinge the said labourers to bee mustered - - - - -	,, fol. 43.
[XXXIX.]—A direction and commission for generall musters - - - - -	33 fol. 43b.
[XL.]—A proclamation for the victualinge of the souldiers, in their throughfare, for money, with the order how - - - - -	,, fol. 44.
[XLI.]—Indentures, in Latin, betwixt the lord deputie and councell and William Ocarroll, made capten of Ely - - - - -	34 fol. 45.
Note the first article for maintenance of the Church; note his rent 12 <i>l.</i> yearlie, his riseinge out: twelve horsemen, and twenty-four kearne, honaught for eighty galloglasses for a quarter, and 120 cowes to the lord deputie for makeinge him capten - - - - -	,,
[XLII.]—Order betwixt Brian Offerrall and Flanghe McTege for the captainship of Offerrall Banes country - - - - -	35 fol. 45b.
[XLIII.]—Generall hosteinge to begin the 2 of August [1557], 3 and 4 of Phillip and Marie - - - - -	36 fol. 47b.
[XLIV.]—Act that the overcharge upon the country of the Englishe Pale to the two last generall hostings shall be noe preident - - - - -	,, fol. 48.
[XLV.]—Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and John Brimingham and his sonne, Walter, for the castell of Kenafalda - - - - -	,, fol. 48.

		Page
fol. 49b.	[XLVI.]—Indentures, in Latin, betwixt the lord deputie and Barnabee Offarrell, capten of Offarrell Barres country	37
	Note the first article for the Church; his rising out: six horsemen, and thirty kearne; his rent fifty fatt beoves.	
fol. 51.	[XLVII.]—Order that neither the Tooles of the Fertry nor of Glancry shall have any spendinge upon the tenants of Glancry, but that they shall stand ouelie to such impositions as the lord deputie for the time shall lay upon them	39
fol. 52.	[XLVIII.]—Act to wage fifty kerne to goe to the general hostinge	39
fol. 53.	[XLIX.]—A proclamation, in Latin, inhibitinge the reliefs of Denough Oeonnor, and those that abandoned the castell of Mulighe, and for the good usage of those who weare laste to keep it	39
fol. 56.	[L.]—A proclamation that none shall keepe, upon paine of one hundred pounds, any horseman or kearne of Leix, Offaly, Slemarre, or Glaumoulyry, for that they releaved and joyned with the rebels in the night although they appeared civil in the day	41
fol. 57.	[Ll.]—Order that sir Henry Radelyf, leutenant of Leix and Offaly, may by himselfe or his deputie prosecute any the dwellers, upon the borders of those countryes, whom hee cann prove did assist the rebels	42
fol. 58.	[LII.]—A cesse of corne and beoves upon Meath, West Meath, and Kildare, for furniture of the fortes in Leix and Offaly	42
fol. 58b.	[LIII.]—Order that sharpe warr shalbe made upon Shane Oone, to bee from time to time ordered as the lord deputie should thinke fitt	43
fol. 59.	[LIV.]—Order on the spoyleing, hurneinge, and takeinge of a great quantite of victuals fownde at Armagh, the first journey made upon Shane Oone	43
	Note what a superstitions care they had of the holy places, images, and other ornaments of the church.	43
fol. 59b.	[LV.]—Another cesse upon the counties of Meath, Westmeath, and Kildare, for the fortes in Leix and Offaly	43
fol. 60.	[LVI.]—A proclamation that none shall carry corne out of the Pale into Irishmens countryes, nor noe forreners to buy the same in marketts upon paine of forfeiture	44
fol. 61.	[LVII.]—Order that 200 <i>l.</i> sterlinge shalbe taken up in Meath, which, with the default of the Polles kerne, is to be delivered to the thresurer to bee employed for wageinge of kernes as the lords justices, in the absence of the lord deputie, should thinke good	44
fol. 61.	[LVIII.]—Order betwixt Francisco Dies, Spaniard, and Henry Cornelison, defendant, for certaine merchandize	45
fol. 64.	[LIX.]—Aug. 10, 1557.—Pledges taken of sundry the Irish in Leinster	47

1557-8, Feb 6.—Sir Henry Sidney, lord justice :

	Page
[LX.]—An act wherby promise is made to Tibot Omolloye (uppon the revolte of his brother, Arte) to be cheife capten of Ferkeall	47 fol. 65.
[LXI.]—Indeateures, in Latin, betwixt the lord deputie and Omolloye	" fol. 66.
Note the first concerninge religion. Note his riseinge out: four horsemen, twelve kerne, bonaught for halfe a quarter of a yere to a battayle of galloglasses; one hundred beoves for his name of captaine.	
[LXII.]—A cesse upon the country for a proportion of corne to the forts in Leix and Offaly	49 fol. 68.
Note a marginall note why the countie of Dublin is cessed equally with Meath.	
1558.—Earle of Sussex, lord deputie :	
[LXIII.]—Orders for watches and beacons upon the sea-coast, and for the boderages betwixt the Pale and Orayly	50 fol. 69.
[LXIV.]—Order for the lord Power	51 fol. 70.
[LXV.]—Order betwixt Anthony Colclough and Phillip Isam, for the manor of Rosegarlande	" fol. 70b.
Note that Colclough, after the cancellinge of his lease, was restored to the possession upon a constat.	fol. 70b.
[LXVI.]—Order for removeinge Gerald McOliver Fitzgerald [from] forcible possession in the castell [of] Ardenegraghe in Dillons country	52 fol. 72.
[LXVII.]—Order to mayor of Waterford, 1558, in relation to ship from Antwerp	" fol. 72b.
[LXVIII.]—Orders, in Latin, betwixt Orayly and the State	53 fol. 73.
Note, one article is that he shall cause the queenes moncy to passe in his country accordinge the value therof; helike it was copper.	
[LXIX.]—A generall hostinge, to sett forth within ten days after proclamation	54 fol. 73.
1558.—Sir Henry Sidney, lord justice :	
[LXX.]—Order for one hundred kerne to lye upon the horders of Meath, next Offaly, at the charge of the country for six weekes	55 fol. 75b.
[LXXI.]—Order that Thomas Fleming shall have the leadinge of a hundred of the Polles kerne into the North at vid. sterling speece per diem, where their pay to hostinges is but ivd. sterling	" fol. 76.
[LXXII.]—An oath taken by the erle of Thomond and the gentlemen of Thomond	56 fol. 76b.
Note this one article—to be true and faythfull friends to the erle of Limericke.	

	Page
fol. 77b.	[LXXXIII.]—Variance betwixt the earles of Ormonde and Desmonde, concerning the prise wines of Youghall and Kinsale and the limits of the liberties of Tipperary - - - - - 57
fol. 79.	[LXXXIV.]—Recognizance [in Latin] of 200 <i>l.</i> acknowledged by the erles of Desmonde and Ormonde for the performance of a paire of indentures concerning the variances before - - - - - 58
fol. 79b.	[LXXXV.]—Indentures betwixt the erle of Desmonde and the lord Roche; wherby the lord Roches country is freed from the erle - - - - - 58
fol. 81.	[LXXXVI.]—Indenture betwixt the erle of Desmonde and Teige McCormocke; wherin the erle clayme to Muskerry in right of his lady is mencioned - - - - - 59
fol. 82b.	[LXXXVII.]—Indentures, in Latin, betwixt the State, the erle of Clanryarde and the towne of Gallway, for good orders to be kept betwixt the saide towne and Clanryarde - - - - - 60
fol. 88.	[LXXXVIII.]—Order depositing William Ower Okarwell from the captenship of Ely, and makeing Teige Okarwell capten; in which the breyhounds have libertie to end causes - - - - - 63
	By this order the lord deputie and erle of Ormonde doe become slanty, to pursue the breakers therof to the uttermost.
fol. 87.	[LXXXIX.—Notes on sureties for Omore and Omolloy.] 64
fol. 87b.	[LXXX.] Order that New haggarde in the buronie of Kenles, in the countie of Menth, shall beare with the country charge - - - - - 64
fol. 88-89.	[LXXXI.]—Kinge Henry VIII.: letteres for two goishawkes and four greyhoundes to the marquis of Suria and his sonne, yearlie out of this kingdome; with like letteres patents from king Edward VI, and kinge Philipp for the same - - - - - 65
1558.—Sussex, lord deputie :	
fol. 92.	[LXXXII.]—Cesse of corne upon the Pale, and of beoves and swine upon the Irishe countries, for the provision of the garrisons - - - - - 66
fol. 94.	[LXXXIII.]—An act for deliveringe a new great seal to Hugh [Curwen], lord archbushopp of Dublin, with cancellinge and defaceinge the old seal, and on deliveringe likewise of newe seals to the fowre courts - - - - - 68
1558-9.—Sir Henry Sydney, lord justice, primo Elizabethae :	
fol. 95.	[LXXXIV.]—Indentures betwixt William Ower Ocarwell and the State - - - - - 69
fol. 97.	[LXXXV.]—Order betwixt the Offarolls for halfe the tanhippe which belonged to the captenshippe - - - - - 70
fol. 98.	[LXXXVI.]—A general hostinge, to begin the last of August, 1559, primo Elizabethae - - - - - 70
fol. 99.	[LXXXVII.]—Commission to trie challenges betwixt the baron of Upper Ossorie, and Edmonde Butler, capten of the countie of Killkeny - - - - - 71

	Page	
[LXXXVIII.]—An act deferinge the generall hostinge before entered - - - - -	73	fol. 101.
[LXXXIX.]—An act for victualinge the fortes in Leix and Offaly ; with the proportions of wheat, malte, beoves, and swine ; wheate and beare malt, at 4s. sterling the pecke, oate malt, 2s. 8d. sterling the pecke, the hoofe at 12s., porke at 2s. 8d. sterling - - - - -	,,	fol. 102.
[XC, XCI. ¹]—Memoranda on delivery of new seals for courts of law at Dublin - - - - -	75	fol. 103.
[XCI.]—Order on contribution from county of Dublin to general cses - - - - -	,,	fol. 103A.
[XCI.A]—Form of order to ccessors - - - - -	,,	fol. 105.
[XCI.B]—An order indented betwixte the viscount Mountgerratt, Patricke Dene, sonne to Fowke Dene, named late baron of Culire, and Thomas FitzHenry for four townes which Fitz Henry challenged as parcell of Fausaugh Bencie in the countie of Wexford. The land is divided amongst them - - - - -	76	fol. 107.
[XCIIL]—Order betwixt Francisco Dins, Spaniarde, John Nele, and others of the merchantes of Waterforde - - - - -	78	fol. 109.
[XCIIV.]—Order concerning beacons - - - - -	80	fol. 116.
[XCV.]—The forme of the commission, in Latin, for generall musters - - - - -	82	fol. 119.
[XCVL]—The instructions to the same annexed - - - - -	83	fol. 120.
[XCVII.]—The names of the commissioners for musters in all the severall baronies in the five counties - - - - -	86	fol. 123.
Heere may you find the names of all the baronies.		
[XCVIII.]—Warrants to the captens of the galloglasses to have three hundred galloglasses in a readiness, and to take their bonaught upon Obirne, Omoloy, and the captens of the Annaly, for three monthes - - - - -	88	fol. 127.
[XCIIX.]—A letter, in Latin, written to the Ofarralls for bonaught - - - - -	88	fol. 128.
[C.]—A generall hostinge northwarle against Shane O'Neill - - - - -	,,	fol. 128A.
Observe here a due limitation of the carriages by the cartes as well to the country gentlemeu that owe rising out, as to the lord levetenant the councillors and captens that followed him in the joorney.		fol. 128A.
[CL]—An act for the speedie heareinge and orderinge of such bills and complaints as the lord lieutenent, should referr to any person or persons, signed by the lord lieutenent and grand counsell - - - - -	94	fol. 134.
[CIL]—Order betwixt the lord Power and the freeholders of the Powerne country at Waterforde for country charges - - - - -	95	fol. 136.
[CIII.]—Order for the cessing of the countie of Waterford - - - - -	97	fol. 138.

¹ The figures XCI, XCI.A, on pages 74-5, should be XC, XCI., as above.

		Page
fol. 140.	[CIV.]—Order betwixt the earles of Ormonde and Desmond, 1560	98
fol. 143b.	Observe the strictness of those times.	
fol. 144.	[CV.]—Order on cesses in county of Waterford	100
fol. 144.	[CVI.]—The forme of referringe bills in time of the erle of Sussex	101
fol. 144b.	[CVII.]—Order for payment to be made to the country for corne and heaves sent to the forts and garrisons	"
fol. 149.	[CVIII. 1.]—A testimoniall, in Latin, toucheinge the loss of a Dutch shipp, towards Federt	103
	The master, factor and purser gave the thirde part of the goods, by contract to the bushop of Feraes and two or three gentlemen more for their endeavors to save the rest	"
fol. 152b.	[CVIII. 2.]—A letter of atturney, in Latin, concerninge the goods which were in the said shipp	105
fol. 154-5.	[CIX. 1, 2.]—A letter, in Latin, to Shane Oneyll to come to Drogheda with a protection in Latia	106
fol. 156.	[CX.]—A generall hostinge in anno, 1560	107
fol. 157.	[CXI.]—A proclamation that noe graine he carried out of the English Pale till the forts and garrisons be provided	108
	[CXII.]—Act for victuallaging the forts and garrisons, to which the five countes weare charged with 3,269 peckes wheate, and 4,880 pecks of mault or theyraboutes; the wheat and beare malte at 4s. sterl. the pecke the ostemant at 2s. 8d. sterl. An allowance to the country for carriage of the said corne. A cesse of two peckes of wheat, and three peckes of maulte, the third parte beare maulte upon every ploughlande in the five countes for furniture of the household of the lord leivetenant	110
fol. 157-9.	[CXIII.]—Three hundred souldiers sent out of Englnade upon theyr fall pay to be discharged by reason of the generall quiet	"
fol. 160.	[CXIV.]—A letter to the cessors for placeinge the souldiers; with order what shall be allowed for man and horse	"
fol. 161.	[CXV.]—Order for laborers, garrans, and currans to bee sent out of the five countes to Leix and Offaly for building the forts	111
fol. 162.	[CXVI.]—A proclamation upon the fall of the base coyne in England, declareinge how those coynes should be valued heere	112
fol. 163.	[CXVII.]—A custodie of certaine lauds in Connanght to Walter Hope, in regard he discovered them to bee parcell of Kilmainam, wherof after he was to have a lease	113
fol. 164.	[CXVIII.]—Act to give Kedaghe and Callooghe, the sonnes of Rory Omore, in respect of their fathers fidelitie, twenty pounds yearalje, le peice, to maintaine them at Oxford for three yeares	"
fol. 165.	[CXIX.]—A letter concerninge the base coynes, and that they are to passe heere as they weare first proclaimed	114
fol. 166.	[CXX.]—A proclamation inhibitinge the bringiage of the base coynes of England into this realme, after their fall in England	"

	Page
Observe the meanes used to find out what monies were brought.	
[CXXI.]—A proclamation for punishinge of merchants and such as have anythinge to sell that doe indent and bargaine before they make price what coyne they will receive for payment	116
	fol. 167b.
[CXXII.]—Order that noe monie but wares shalbe paid to any merchant stranger for such commodities as are brought thither, unlesse he enter into bonds to employ the monie in commodities	117
	fol. 168b
[CXXIII.]—A proclamation inhibitinge the transportation of monie out of this realme	118
	fol. 169b.
[CXXIV.]—Copie of the queenes letteres for sir William Fitzwilliams to be lord Justice, in absence of the lord Ieluetenant, directed to our right trustie, and right welbeloved and to our trustie and welbeloved our concellors and States of our realme of Irelande	118
	fol. 170b.
[CXXV.]—Order for sendinge garrans, laborers, and carres out of the counties of the Pale, to make certaine fortifications, trenches andoughers in Leix and Offaly	119
	fol. 171.
[CXXVI.]—Proclamation declareinge the value of the coynes how they should be taken heire	119
	fol. 173.
[CXXVII.]—Proclamation inhibitinge the transportation of coyne	121
	fol. 174b.
[CXXVIII.]—Order establishinge the rate of the redd Harpe and Rose halfpenny	122
	fol. 175b.
[CXXIX.]—Generall hostinge, 1561	122
	fol. 176.
[CXXX.]—Act abolisheinge the cheife capteany of the three stites of galloglasses, but that they should bee alike	123
Note castinge the dice for the indifferent levieinge theire bonnaghē	
[CXXXI.]—A cesse of wheate, mault, beofes, and other provisions for the forts of Leixe and Offaly	123
	fol. 176.
[CXXXII.]—Another cesse for the forts and garrisons	125
	fol. 179.
[CXXXIII.]—An act for retaineinge in pay some souldiers which were discharged	127
	fol. 181.
[CXXXIV.]—Instructione under the queens hand to sir Nielas Arnold, knight, to take the musters of the compaynes in pay, grownded upon William Breminghams information	128
	fol. 181b.
[CXXXV.]—Generall hostinge, 1563	128
Note the first conversion of cartes into garrouns, after the rate of five garrouns for each carte.	
[CXXXVI.]—Instructions to certaine commissioners to parle with the Moores	129
	fol. 183b.
[CXXXVII.]—Resolutions for the prosecution of the Omoores	130
	fol. 184b.

		Page
fol. 186.	[CXXVIII.]—Copie of the queens letter for sir Nicholus Arnolde to bee justice, 1564, the sixth yeare of her reigne	- 133
fol. 186a.	[CXXXIX.]—Letter from the lords, signifieinge the peace made with France	- - - - -
fol. 187.	[CXL.]—A remembrance of the deliverie of certaine instructions, touching the earle of Desmonde, to sir Thomas Cusake, with the queenes letter toucheinge Cormocke Oconor	- - - - -
fol. 187a.	[CXLI.]—Letter to the earle of Kildare, toucheinge the bonaughte upon the Annalye	- - - - -
fol. 188.	[CXLII.]—Another letter toucheinge the same matter	- - - - -
fol. 188a.	[CXLIII.]—The election of sir Nicholas Arnold to be lord justice	- - - - -
	Observe that notwithstandinge her majesties letters, the lord chanceller issued writs to the lords and others who have to doe with the said election, according the anciut usage.	- - - - -
fol. 189b.	[CXLIV.]—An opinion of the lord justice and councell that in respect of the general quiet except the Moores, the army might be reduced to 200 horse, comprehendinge therin 92 horse graunted to officers by letters patent, and to 500 foote	- - - - -
fol. 190b.	[CXLV.]—Warrant for an entertainement of three shillings per diem to Arte O'Neill, base sonne of the baron of Douangan, in respect of his service, for himselfe and his three horsemen	- 136
fol. 191.	[CXLVI.]—Answer to Odonells petition, 1564	- - - - -
fol. 192.	[CXLVII-VIII.]—Act for marshall law to be given to severall gentlemen in each countie	- - - - -
fol. 194.	[CXLIX.—Order touching David Hay, of Wexford]	- - - - -
fol. 196.	[CL.]—Act for prosecution of the Moores and Oconnors	- 140
	Note that the sonldiers who weare removed out of the Pale to more fit places upon the borders where they weare to be victualled accordinge the markett those baronies where they weare before cessed, in the Pale, weare to beare the charge of soe much as those victuals cost, above that which the souldiers weare accustomed to pay.	- - - - -
fol. 196b.	[CLL.]—Act authorizinge the lord chancelor and others in the absence of the lord justice to order all such matters touchinge the State as the lord justice should write or send unto them in	- - - - -
fol. 197.	[CLII.]—Consultations touchinge the service and defence of the country	- - - - -
fol. 197b.	[CLIIA.]—New commission to John Tirell	- - - - -
fol. 198.	[CLIII.]—Act for continuing the cesse of 150 holding kerne upon the county of Dublin for three weekes	- - - - -
fol. 198b.	[CLIV.—Orders at Dublin, 26 October, 1564]	- - - - -
fol. 199.	[CLV.]—Order for holding kerne in several counties against the Oconnors	- - - - -

	Page	
[CLVI.—Orders for defence of the borders against the Omoores] - - - - -	143	fol. 200b.
[CLVII.—For beoves and swine for the forts: 1,340 beoves, 610 swine - - - - -	" "	fol. 201.
[CLVIII.—Orders on government of forts of Philippstown and Maryborough] - - - - -	144	fol. 202.
[CLIX.—Order for liberation of pledges of earl of Desmond] - - - - -	" "	fol. 202b.
[CLX.—The countie of Leix and the borders and forts therof committed to the government of the earl of Ormonde - - - - -	" "	fol. 203.
[CLXI.—Resolutions by lord justice and council, December, 1564: 1. On cesses; 2. Kern and boys for the earl of Kildare; 3. Pinnace at Howth] - - - - -	146	fol. 205-7.
[CLXII.—Warrant or concordatum to the threasurer to disburse monies for her majesties service, otherwise than he was formerlie directed from the queen - - - - -	148	fol. 208.
Sir Henry Sydney, sworne lord deputie, the 20 of January, 1565[-6.], viii. of her majesties reigne:		
[CLXIII.—Order for levying upon the Obyrnes a yeares bonaught for 8 sperrs of galloglasses at ten markes cvery sparr - - - - -	149	fol. 209b.
[CLXIV.—Order betwixt the lord of Upper Ossory and Ocarall, for termination of variances - - - - -	" "	fol. 210.
[CLXV.—Order betwixt Nicholas Harbert and Hugh McShane - - - - -	150	fol. 210b.
Note that soe much as concerneth the person of the said Hugh in taking this prey of sir Francis Harbert and killing some of his men put to arbitrators; the rest to be certified.		
[CLXVI.—Order betwixt Omolloy and one of the captens of the galloglasses for preys taken on their side put to arbitrators - - - - -	151	fol. 211.
[CLXVII.—Bonnaught mitigated for once to Ocarall; Omagber is to contribute to his charge - - - - -	" "	fol. 211b.
[CLXVIII.—Order on complaint of sir Edmond Butler against Oliver Fitzgerald] - - - - -	152	fol. 212b.
[CLXIX.—Order for Hugh McShane to bring pledges to the lord deputy at Duhlin] - - - - -	153	fol. 213.
[CLXX.—Following of an appeal agaist Morough McDowie, put to arbitrament - - - - -	" "	fol. 213b.
[CLXXI.—A generall hostinge to begin the 15 of August, 1566 - - - - -	154	fol. 214.
[CLXXII.—Order on variances between the earl of Desmond and sir Morrice Fitzgerald] - - - - -	" "	fol. 215.
[CLXXIII.—Order on complaint of baron of Donhoyne against Piers Butler and Patriek Sbirlogue] - - - - -	155	fol. 216.
[CLXXIV.—Copy of letter of the earl of Kildare] - - - - -	156	fol. 217.

		Page
fol. 217b.	[CLXXV.—Submission of Lysagh Mac Kedagh Omore and his brother]	156
fol. 217.*	[CLXXVI.—Order on complaints of OKelly and the earl of Clanricarde]	157
fol. 218.	[CLXXVII.]—Justification of spoyles and burneings by reason of shanty broken	158
fol. 219.	[CLXXVIII.]—An increase of fourpence per diem to each of the scouldiers placed upon the borders, which charge was layd upon the country	159
fol. 220.	[CLXXIX.]—Nine marks cheife rent upon MacCoughlan ordered to Omclagblin in lieu of all demands and services, by indenture in Latin	160
fol. 221b.	[CLXXX.]—A general hostinge against Shane Oneill Here shall you finde each mans charge to the riseinge out.	161
fol. 227.	[CLXXXI.]—Commission to the baron of Delvin and others for gardinge the borders	167
fol. 229.	[CLXXXII.]—An order for a contribution or cesse of corne and beoves upon the country	168
fol. 231.	[CLXXXIII.]—The captenshipp of Omaddens country granted to Hugh MacMolaghlin Ballagh Omsddlen Note his riseinge out and that bee payes yearlie twelve pence for everie quarter of land in his country to the exchequer.	169
fol. 232.	[CLXXXIV.—Order on petition of Thomas Leke for lands of Hugh Mac Calloway]	170
fol. 239b.	[CLXXXV.—Grant of lands in the Queens Conntry to Lysagh Omore and Cahier his brother]	171
fol. 239b.	[CLXXXVI.—Order for cesses on Waterford, Wexford, Tipperary and Kilkenny]	172
fol. 234.	[CLXXXVII.]—Proclamration against Shane Oneill: 1,000 <i>l.</i> for his bodie, 1,600 markes for his heade, 500 <i>l.</i> to him that shall kill him, though he bring neither bead nor bodie	173
fol. 236.	[CLXXXVIII.]—Proclamation against the releivers of the said traytor	174
fol. 237.	[CLXXXIX.]—Letters, in Latin, to the chiefe lordes, borderinge upon Oneill	175
fol. 238.	[CXC.]—Order for levyinge beaffes upon the armie repaireing to the hostinge	176
fol. 238b.	[CXCI.]—Order for the safetie of the corne of the countie of Louth	176
fol. 240.	[CXCII.—Agreement between the lord deputy and the captains of the galloglas]	177
fol. 240b.	[CXCIII.—Note of the honaiglites granted to the galloglas]	177
fol. 241-2.	[CXCIV.—V.—Orders for defence of the northern borders against Oneill]	178-9

	Page	
[CXCVI.—Ordinances at Dublin by the lord deputy and council in relation to the earl of Clanricarde, MacWilliam Ewghter, Okelly, Burgh and Brimidgham.—Latin]	180	fol. 242b.
[CXCVII.—Order by lord deputy and counsell at Drogheda, 8 September, 1566, for men for defence of the English Pale]	183	fol. 246.
[CXCVIII.]—Articles of submission by Coll mac Bryan, captyne of Ferncy	185	fol. 249.
[CXCIX.]—Indenture betwixt the lord deputie and councell and Calvatus Odonell	185	fol. 250.
Note one article for the queenes supremacie. Odonells riseing out; a fort at Derry.—[Latin.]		fol. 250.
[CC.]—Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and Donald Oconor Sligo	187	fol. 252b.
Note the controversie for the castle of Sligo, and a yearlie rent claymed by the lord deputie, the earle of Kildare and O'Donnell.—[Latin.]		
[CCI.]—The names of the townes in the counties of Dublin, Meath, and Kildare to bee free of all horse, to continue there to sojorne in respect of their throughfare	188	fol. 253b.
[CCII.]—Letters in behalf of Walter Hope for the gaol at Mollingar, and other suits	189-90	fol. 254, 255.
[CCIII.]—Depositions and orders toucheinge the freedomes of Cottianstowne and Castleton	191	fol. 256.
[CCIV.]—Indenture betwixt the lord deputie, and Hugh O'Reily, capten of the Brenny.—[Latin]	193	fol. 259.
[CCV.]—A letter, in Latin, from O'Connor, Sligo, to the lord deputie	195	fol. 260.
[CCVI.]—A letter from the lords of the counsell [in England] in behalfe of some maimed souldiers for their releife dureing theyr lives	196	fol. 261.
[CCVII.]—A warrant for sixpence Irish per diem to each of the maimed souldiers dureing their lives, to be paid out of the revenue	197	fol. 261.
[CCIX.]—The submission of Tirlagh Lenaghe O'neile wherin he renounceth the name and dignitie of O'neile	199	fol. 262b.
[CCX.]—The submission of Tirlagh Braselaugh O'neile	199	fol. 264.
[CCXI.]—The submision of Tirlagh O'neile, alias Tirlagh McHenry McShane	200	fol. 266.
[CCXII.]—A letter from the lord president and counsell of Connacht, toucheinge the disorders of the erle of Thomonde	201	fol. 268.
[CCXIII.]—A letter from the lord deputie to the erle of Thomond	204	fol. 270.
[CCXIV.]—Another letter to the erle of Thomonde	204	fol. 270b.

	Page	
fol. 271.	[CCXV.]—A letter from the erle of Ormonde to the lord deputie, signifyinge his proceedings with the erle of Thomonde -	203
fol. 272.	[CCXVI.]—The offers and humble requests of the erle of Thomonde - - - - -	206
fol. 273, 274b.	[CCXVII. 1, 2.]—A letter to the erle of Ormonde, touchinge the proceedings of the erle of Thomonde; with offers of agreement to bee propounded unto him - - - - -	207
fol. 275b.	[CCXVIII. 1.]—The queenes first letter touching the erle of Thomonde - - - - -	210
fol. 278.	[CCXVIII. 2.]—The queenes second letter touching the erle of Thomonde - - - - -	212
fol. 278b.	[CCXIX.]—The submission of Conor, erle of Thomonde - - - - -	212
fol. 279b.	[CCXX.]—The surrender of the the erle of Thomonde.—[Latin] -	213
fol. 280b.	[CCXXI.]—Articles for order touchinge the erle of Thomonde -	214
fol. 281b.	[CCXXII.]—An entry of such speeches as the erle of Thomonde was charged to have used to the queen of the lord president of Connaught which he recanted - - - - -	215
fol. 282.	[CCXXIII.]—A letter to the lords of the council in England, toucheinge the proceedings with the erle of Thomonde - - - - -	216
fol. 283b.	[CCXXIV.]—Commission to party with Tirrillogh Leonaghe -	217
	Note in the fifteenth article the fort of Lough Sidney.	,,
fol. 285b.	[CCXXV.]—The orders taken by the commissioners with Tirrillogh Leonaghe.—[Latin] - - - - -	219
fol. 287.	[CCXXVI.]—Indenture betwixt the lord deputie and Donald OConnor Sligo - - - - -	220
fol. 288.	[CCXXVII.]—Indenture betwixt the queens majestie and Brien McCahir McArt Cavanagh of Slaght Dermot Lawdare -	,,
	Observe the covenants for freeing them from contributing with the counties of Wexford or Carlaugh in any charge and from bonagh of gallogasse.	,,
fol. 294.	[CCXXVIII.]—A generall hostinge, June, 1567 - - - - -	222
	Doctor [Robert] Weston and sir William FitzWilliams, lords justices, anno 1567.	,,
fol. 307b.	[CCXXIX.]—A hostinge of a hundred and fiftie kerne and ten horse agreed upon [9 January 1567-8] to follow the Moores, at twopence Irish each kerne per diem, and sixpence Irish each horse - - - - -	223
fol. 308b.	[CCXXX.]—A cesse of two hundred garrauns upon the five counties to furnish two hundred horse and two hundred foote into the North. Westmeath wont to pay ther carriages in money, 1 March 1567-9 - - - - -	224
fol. 309.	[CCXXXI.]—A generall hostinge with provision that without urgent occasion by war in the North, or comeinge of the Scots it shall not be converted into mony to any other uses, 1568 - - - - -	,,

	Page
[CCXXXII.]—A letter to the lords of the council in England, for erectinge a free schoole in Galway - - - - -	225 fol. 302b.
Observe the whole letter well written in a good cause:	
Note one of the lawes of Galway that none shall beare any office ther before he speake English.	
[CCXXXIII.]—A letter from the bishopp and chapter of Farnes concerning their residence at Farnes - - - - -	226 fol. 311b.
Sir Henry Sidney, June, 1569 :	
[CCXXXIV.]—A generall hostinge - - - - -	227 fol. 312.
[CCXXXV.]—The maior of the cittie of Dublin, Michael Bee, committed to the castle of Dublin, for disobeying the lord deputies commandment, fined in one hundred pounds, Irish, and after two days enlarged - - - - -	,, fol. 312b.
[CCXXXVI. 1.]—An act for proclameinge sir Edmund, Edward and Piers Butler, rebells, if they appeared not by a day	228 fol. 313, 314.
[CCXXXVI. 2.]—Transcript of preceding order - - - - -	229 fol. 314.
[CCXXXVII.]—An entry of the delivery of certaine writts by Edmund Molyneux, clearke of the counsell - - - - -	,, fol. 314b.
[CCXXXVIII.]—Act of counsell authorisheinge the lord deputy to increase the garrison - - - - -	,, fol. 315-316.
[CCXXXIX.]—A letter from the lords toucheinge the lord Mountjoye for diggings for and making of allsme, etc. - - - - -	230 fol. 316b.
[CCXL.]—A cesse of beoves upon the five conuties - - - - -	,, fol. 317.
[CCXLI.]—An entry of a freedome of forty acres to John Lie, the interpreter, in respecte of maintaineinge a bridge upon the Blacke wnter, in countie Kildare - - - - -	231 fol. 317b.
[CCXLII.]—A generall hostinge for 21 days converted into money - - - - -	,, fol. 318.
[CCXLII.]—Order for the release of Thomas Stucley, prisoner in Dublin castell - - - - -	232 fol. 319.
[CCXLIV.]—Protection by the erle of Ormonde to his brethren, sir Edmund, Edward and Piers Butler - - - - -	233 fol. 320.
[CCXLV.]—The queenes letter touching the earle of Ormonde and his brethren - - - - -	,, fol. 321.
[CCXLVI.]—Act for committinge sir Edmund Butler to the castle of Duhlin upon his brother, Piers his escape - - - - -	234 fol. 322.
[CCXLVII.]—A generall hosting converted into money to wage kerne - - - - -	236 fol. 323b.
[CCXLVIII.]—A cesse of ontes after the rate of sixteen-pence, Irish, the pecke - - - - -	,, fol. 324.
[CCXLIX.]—The queenes letter touching certaine sutes and petitionis of the erle of Ormonde - - - - -	237 fol. 324b.

		Page
fol. 327.	[CCL.]—The submission of the Cavenaghes, with their examinations - - - - -	238
fol. 328b.	[CCLI.]—Order on generall hostinge - - - - -	239
fol. 329.	[CCLII.]—A submission of others of the Cavenaghes, with their pledges - - - - -	240
fol. 329b.	[CCLIII.]—Proceedings in relation to Omores - - - - -	241
fol. 330.	[CCLIV.]—Order for Aldermen of Waterford - - - - -	241
"	[CCLV.]—Letter and commission to the earle of Ormonde - - - - -	241
fol. 331.	[CCLVI.]—Commission on variances betwixt Sir Barnaby FitzPatrick and Sir William Ocarroll - - - - -	242
fol. 332b.	[CCLVII.]—Order betwixt Teige Odonne and Tirrelanghe O'Doine which if they did leake they entred into bonds to forfeite 300 kine, 200 to the queen and 100 to the lord deputie - - - - -	244
fol. 333.	[CCLVIII.]—The lord Mountgarrett commanded not to departe his lodgeinge in Dublin till the lord deputies pleasure be known - - - - -	245
fol. 333b.	[CCLIX.]—The submision of sir Edmond Butler and Piers, his brother - - - - -	245
fol. 334.	[CCLX.]—A letter to the lords of the council in England for erection of an universtitie in this kingdom. Dublin, 4 March 1569-70 - - - - -	246
fol. 335.	[CCLXI.]—A concordatum for freeinge the erle of Ormondes lands from esse - - - - -	247
fol. 335b.	[CCLXII.]—A letter to the mayor and corporation of Waterford - - - - -	248
fol. 336.	[CCLXIII.]—Order concerneinge twelve sparrs [of gallo-glasses] in the countie of Wexford which were taken above the sixscore sparrs of bonought due upon that countie, but now ordered to bee parcell thereof - - - - -	248
fol. 337b.	[CCLXIV.]—A generall hostinge - - - - -	249
fol. 338.	[CCLXV.]—Certificate on rents and customes received by the capten of the Birnes in Sylelo - - - - -	250
fol. 338b.	[CCLXVI.]—Duplicate of No. CCXX. p. 213 - - - - -	250
fol. 339b.	[CCLXVII.]—Order for cesse of oats to be delivered to Thomas Might - - - - -	251
fol. 340.	[CCLXVIII.]—The humble submision of the erle of Clancahir, otherwise called MacCarty More - - - - -	251
fol. 341a.	[CCLXIX.]—An order for John Horne, of the citie of Gloucester, against the inhabitants of the towne and countie of Wexford, concerneinge 90 <i>l.</i> taken out of a barke in the river of Wexforde, the master whereof was slaine and some of the company hurt, the actors whereof could not be knowne - - - - -	253
fol. 341b.	Note the remedie given - - - - -	253

		Page
[CCLXX.]—Order for the purseavants fees from all degrees	-	254
		fol. 343.

[CCLXXXI.]—(1.) The forme of the othe mynystred to suche as he admytted to be of the king and queenes majesties councell.	256
(2.) Oath of supremacie. (3.) The oath that shall be ministred to Mr. William Ussher, clark of the councell, the 26th of March, 1594	fol. 16, 26.

APPENDIX.

I.

A table to the redd counsell booke, beginning in king Henric the eighths raigne, the thirty-fourth yere [1542-3]:

Ordinances made in the castle of Baleingary by Thadus cecus¹
and others, January 9, 1543-4. fol. prima.

Indentures betwixt the lord deputie and sir Odo O'Donnell, knyght, wherein he ackowledgeth that he inhabitteth the kings lands without payinge anythinge, and when the kinge shalbe pleased to reforme the kingdome hee would pay as much for those lands as any man.²—1581, May 6.

Sir Anthosie Sentelegier, deputie.

The petition of the lord FitzWilliam Bourke, wherein hee desireth to have the fee farms of the towne of Gallway, Roscamon, the townes of Loughregh, Clare, Cloneshaw, Ballesorwer, and Leytrom, which the said Fitz William Bourke hault, to have in fee farme the cocketts of Sligo, Porterarde and Leighbourne, with other kreekes; to have the nameinge to the lord deputie men for all the sperituall liveinges within his rule, except hushopricks, to which he will nominate noe unlearned persons. The said McWilliam promiseth a rent of £10 fol. 4. sterleng per annum.

Ordinances and provisions made in the great parliament held at Dublin the 33 yere of Henry 8. for reformation of the inhabitants of Thomond and connacht; wherin note many good statutes for the Chnre and common-wealth.

fol. 7.

1541. July 2.—Indentures of agreement betwixt the O'Carrolls for the capteny of Ely O'Carroll.

fol. 11.

See the division made betwixt them.

1542. May 13.—Indentures betwixt Rory O' Moore for the capteny of Lex.

fol. 14, 25.

Note in the ende a division of —³ betwixt the capten and the constable of Catherlagh:

1541. August 14.—Indentures with Brian McMahon alias Bryan McMaghery.

fol. 16.

Note in all these indentures a renoncement of the Popes anthonitie.

1542-3. Feb. 10.—The monasterie of the gray friers in Downe—unsuppreseed:

fol. 185.

Quere, what is now hecome of it? Vide fol. 130b., where it seemes it was a cathedral chnre.

¹ MS. indistinct.

² See State Papers, Ireland, 1884, ii. 151.

³ Blaek in MS.

1541-2. January 6.—The capteyny of Fercall to Arthure O Mull
move, upon the decease of his father, Charles:—I take the same now to be
O Molloye.

Articles whereby Constatius O Neale hinds himselfe; in the last he
promiseth to hailde the churches iu his commande.

A note of a concordat that the hospitall of the Mandlins, neare
Killkenie, should not be suppressed.

A note of a concordat that the towne of Galway should be freed from
appearance to the parliament.

An entry of an attorsment betwixt lord Fitz William Bourke, capten
and ruler of Connacht and Rowland, bushopp of Clonfert:

There, likewise, a note of concordat for the not suppressione of
Kilconell, in the diocese of Clonfert.

The like for the abbey of Cnochan, beside Gallway.

The petition of Gerald Kavanagh, of Ballymoore in Idroe.

Parcell of lands claymed by some of the Kavanaghs.

Submission of Maquillen:

Note he desireth to be reputed an Englishman as his ancestors were
and are: Three horses to the kinge yearlie and his riseinge out.

Orders between O Neile and Phelim Rooe.

The submission of McDonnell, galloglass: his risinge out: eighty
sparrs.

O Neiles answer touchinge his submission and such name and land
as the kinge would give him.

1542. May 24.—The submission of Hugh O Kelly, abbot of Knock-
moy, in the diocese of Tuam:

Note that the parsoange of Gallway belongeth to this abbey. He
promiseth to serve the kinge in Connaught with eighty horse ac-
panied of Scotts and sixty foote. He putteth in his soane, Conne-
pledge. A good abbot.

The submission of Owen McMorish Ochouor, captain of Ire:
riseinge out: eight horse; to cut passes.

The submission of James, earle of Desmonde:

Note a priviledge claymed by the earle of Desmonde, not to come to
parliament, ground counsell, or within any walled town (since the
beheading of his grandfather at Drogheda).

John Gouldsmith and Dermotius Rian, batchelors of law and public
notaries.

Order betwixt the lord of Upper Ossory and Rory O Moore, capten of
Lex, concerninge Killena:

Note: O Moore hanged two of the tenants there which was put^{to}
the erige of the parson of Athy and James FitzGeralde. Quere, what
the nature of erige¹ is.

Order betwixt Brian O Connor, capten of Offalie, and his brother
Charles.

Order concerninge the killinge of O Toole by Tirlagh McShane.

Submission of Tady O Donn, capten of Oregon:

Note, his risinge out: twenty-four kearne, and a rent of six kine:
yearlie. Quere, what Eastbrooke or Toghesnier² is?

Submission of Magulnessse, witnessed by Robert Cooley, master of the
rowles; Thomas Walsh, one of the barons of the exchequer in England;
John Mynde and William Cavendishe, commissioners of he kinge.

Submission of O Donnell. His risinge out: sixty horse, 120 kerne.

Submission of Barnaby O Rourke:

¹ Ransom for murder or manslaughter.² Lordship in Queen's county.

Note his oath to the supremacie ; his risinge out of twenty-four horse, eight foot; the liveings of his country held by laymen to be presented unto by the kinge, 20*l.* rent yearlie, his peticie lords.

Indentures with the lord Barre, alias the great Barre, McCartie More, lord Roch, the O Soillivans, and many others in that part of Mounster :

Note ther confederacy to be reveoged upon those that shall breake the articles.

Submission of Kedagh O Molaghlinn, of Cloneolmao : His rising out : four horse and twenty-four kearne, and xlv*l.* viij*d.* rent.

fol. 62b.

Submission of McQuillyn and O Cahan.

fol. 62b.

Note, the condicions for fishings the Band.¹

14 July, 1543.—Order betwixt Conn O Neile, earle of Tyrone and O Donnell :

fol. 65, 68b.

Note : That neither of them is to have any authoritie out of Tyrone or Tirconoell ; ther contention for Eoishowen. They renounce the Popes authoritie ; fine for contempt.

Order betwixt the O Carrolls and the erle of Ormonde :

fol. 70.

Note, that the erle of Ormoeed is adjudged to have nothing to doe in Ely. Quere, what an erick² is ?

Controversie referred to brehownes.

fol. 71b.

Two new scales sent out of Eoglaod, the one for the great scale, the other for the exchequer, 28 March, 1543.

The two old scales defaced and sent into England.

fol. 72.

Con, earle of Tyrone, sworne of the kings privie connell.

fol. 72b.

The riseing out of the countie of Tippecary (turned into money) and others, to wage kerne.

fol. 73b, 74.

The carriages of the gennerall hosting turned into money after the rate of four plowland to a cart, and for evrie cart, 2*s.* viij*d.* per diem :

fol. 74.

Observe how this mony was disposed of :

Warrant for leviesing this mouy :

fol. 75b.

Order betwixt Conn O Neale, earle of Tirone, and Neale Conoclaugh.

fol. 76b.

The castell of Coolerane to be delivered to the enstodie of O Cahar for the kinge.

fol. 79.

O Donells gifte to the kinge of halfe the coquet of Sligo, and halfe the heareings³ or other fish taken at Arran, Inisheninyeadrin, and one hundred beofes yearelie to the lord deputie.

fol. 80.

Morice [Murrough] earle of Thomond, sworne of the privie connell, 35 Henry 8.

fol. 81.

A portion of Leinster allotted to John Travers, master of the ordnance, to rule, wherin the castell of Farns is.

fol. 82.

The lord of Upper Ossory committed to the citie of Waterforde till he make restitution of some prey made in Lelx.

fol. 83b.

Recognizances of the capten of Lestix.

fol. 83b.

Newcastle in the Birnes [country] leased to sir Edward Basnet, deane of St. Patricks, for 21 years at 26*s.* viij*d.*, yearelie.

fol. 84b.

The Poules of the countie of Meathe.

fol. 85.

The septs of the Cavenaghs.

fol. 85b.

Poynings act touching the armeing of the country.

fol. 86b.

An oath of allegiance ministred to all such Irishmeo as did submitt themselves to the kings majestie.

fol. 87.

A proclamation that noe sale of cattell other then on the markett day shall alter the properte from the true owner.

fol. 88b.

¹ Bann, river in Ulster. ² Ransom for murder or manslaughter. ³ Herring.

fol. 89. 1543. Proclamacion against utteringe clipped money.
 fol. 89b. The dutys of the capten of the kings kearne.
 fol. 90. Articles for the Cavenaugh country:
 Note: Against cuddies; order to follow stelth; against cano, ericke,
 the capten of the country to hange theeves taken with and to have 10s.
 of the lord deputie for everie one; against glibb, etc.
 fol. 90. McMurrughe riseinge out: twelve horsemen, thirty kearne.
 fol. 91. O Realy, capten of Clonkeyle, did pay 20d. out of everie plowlande
 of sixteen ploughland in the said country.¹
 fol. 92. O Dwire did pay the like rent, and for his riseing out four horsemen
 and twelve kearne:
 fol. 93. Gillernow O Maghir the like.
 fol. 94. Hugh Bourke for Burghs country paid yearlie to the kinge 40*l.*
 sterlinc, and for his riseing out: eighty galloglas and twenty horsemen.
 fol. 94b. O Mullryane for the country Onye payd 40*l.* sterlinc, and for his
 riseinge out six horsemen and twelve kearne.
 fol. 95. Mcyorris Bremincham, for everie carucate of land within Bremyn-
 chams country, 12*d.* sterlinc, yearelle.
 fol. 95. O Flarty for his country paid 5*l.* sterlinc yearlie; for his riseinge out:
 forty kearne.
 fol. 95b. O Bryne, for the country of Arre, paid sixpence Irish out of every
 carucate; riseing out: six horsemen and twenty-four kearne.
 fol. 95b. Melaghlin O Maden paid yearlie for evrie plowland xijd., Irish;
 to the hostinges: four horsemen, twelve kearne.
 fol. 95b. Hugh O Maden paid 8*d.* sterlinc for everie plowlande; to the hostinges:
 four horse, twelve kearne.
 fol. 96. Tybott Bourke besides Limerike paid 8*l.* sterlinc yearelle; to the
 hostinges: twelve horse, 24 kearne.
 fol. 96. Art O Mollaghlen paid 4*l.* sterlinc per annum.
 fol. 96. Magohegan, for Kinaleagh to the hostinges: four horse and twelve foote,
 and four fat marts yearlie to the kinge.
 fol. 96b. O Carroll paid 120 fat marts yearlie; to the hostinges: twelve horse,
 twenty-four kearne.
 fol. 96b. Barnard O Connor to send to the hostinges a banner of horse and a
 banner of footemen well armed.
 fol. 96b. Tirlagh Roe O Connor, lord of Clonnyll, to pay yearly 8*l.* sterlinc;
 to the hostinges: six horse and twenty-four kearne.
 fol. 97. O Kennedie: twelve horse, twenty-six kearne to the hostinges.
 fol. 97. Hugh Roe McMahon: to hostinges twelve horse twenty-four kearne.
 fol. 97. Mc Morrice: to hostinges, in person, with eight kearne.
 fol. 97b. Brian O Maghrie: to the hostinges into Ulster, sixteen horse and
 thirty-two foote, and to any other place, eight horse and sixteen foote.
 fol. 97b. Teige O Dwine: to the hostinges: twenty-four foote and six fat marts
 to the kinge yearelle.
 fol. 97b. Art O Molloy: to find such kearne and horse as the countie of
 Kildare and Kilkernie are bounde to finde.
 fol. 98. Order betwixt therle of Desmond and Teige McCormocke for the
 castell of Carricke Novar.
 fol. 99. Subsidie of 30*l.* yearlie, out of the Pooren country.²
 fol. 100b. Srags: an exaction of money taken by great lords to bear their
 charges in cominge to parliaments, counsells or burgh townee.
 fol. 101b. Penaltie for contempt.
 fol. 102. Recognizances.
 fol. 103. The waste lands to be inhabited within a yeare or forfeited; to such
 as weare not able the kinge lent money.

¹ MS. indistinct.² See page 95.

The castells of Fearnes and Eniscorthy, the kinges : post, 306.
 See this for the allottinge of lands to them. fol. 106.

Maurice [Morrrough] O'Brien, earle of Thomond, Donagh O'Brien, baron of Ibrecane : fol. 108.

Quere, how hoth are now in the erledome.

A concordatum of a chappell called Garribide or house for lepere in Balliloughreagh. fol. 113.

A concordatum for a remittal of the penaltie of the forfeiture for a recognizance to Gerald Nugent, of Ballibrenagh. fol. 116.

A fortresse built neere Kinsale by Phillip Roche, in consideracion of a licence granted him to transport a certaine proportion of graine. fol. 117.

1543-4, 4th Jan.—New seals to the kings bench and common plens. fol. 117b.

Indentures with Redmond McRory of Fearney : He renounceth the Pope; he sends to the hostinges tenn horse besides himselfe and sixteen foote; he paid 10*l.* yeardie. fol. 118.

Orders for the rent of Low Leinster : fol. 120.

See the distribution thereof to severall governors whereof John Brearton, a grand capten, was one.

1543.—Articles agreed upon in counsell for the lord deputies goeing then into England to relate to the kinge concerninge the state of the whole kingdome : fol. 123.

Note the opinion held then of Low Leinster; the union of Loughsudie to the bisoppric of Meath.

1544.—Instructions to the erle of Ormonde and others to goe into Clanrickarde, upon the death of the erle of Clanrikarde, to assare and settle the country. fol. 131.

A letter to Charles FitzArthur for sendinge a wiche to the lord deputy, to be examined. fol. 133.

William Brahazon, esquire, lord justice, Fehrnary, 35 [Henry VIII.]. fol. 134.

1543[-4], Feb. 23.—The kings letter for sendings of three thousand kerne, one thousand to the north of England. fol. 134.

Instruction to William FitzHarris and Andrew Breton upon their goeinge into O Donnells country to assist him to take the castell of the Lyffer. fol. 136.

The lord justice and counsells bill for 500*l.* sterling borrowed of the lady Agnes St. Lager, the lord deputies wife. fol. 139.

Two thousand spares¹ in service for two dayes and two nights upon the baronies of the English Pale. fol. 143.

An order that the citizens of Waterford shall for one yeare transport wooll to be died and returned. fol. 143b.

Instructions to Francis Harbert, etc. fol. 143b.

Thomas Ager going into Thomond to compound the variances [between] the erle of Thomond and the baron of Ibrecan, his sonne. fol. 144b.

Indenture with Tadie O Carroll : fol. 146.

Note, 12*l.* out of everie carucate of land in Ely; his riseling : twelve horse, twenty-four foote,—Scoticos, alias dictos galliglasses. Via arcta, a passa. fol. 146.

Recognizances. fol. 149.

Act for breaking the weares upon the Boyne betwixt Drogheda and Trim, and for the fishing of the river. fol. 150b.

Murthier and all other offences put to arbitrament. fol. 152.

¹ Of galloglasses, see page 88.

fol. 158b. Recognizances taken before the lord deputie and other commissioners.

fol. 159. An entrie that the towne of Athenrie shall enjoy liberties of Galway, and they of Galway the liberties of Athenrie, according a decree.

fol. 160. Order for the captenship of Clanrickard, upon the death of Ullieke Bourke alias FitzWilliam de Burgo, the first earle of Clanrickard, during the minoritie of his sonne, and untill it were determined who was his lawfull heire male, for that he had three married wives at the time of his death.

fol. 167b. Recognizance of David Sutton of Kildare.

fol. 168. Recognizance of the lord of Baltinglasser for the lord of Upper Ossory.

fol. 169. The towne of Leytrim given to Thomas Bourke, one of the earle of Clanrickards sones, during the minoritie of his heire.

fol. 170. An act of Parliament, made [1459-60], 38 Henry VI., for finding an archer for everie 20l. land which any nobleman or gentleman can dispense.

fol. 171b. The castle of Ballanghmore ordered to be delivered to Teige O Carroll, upon payment of the mortgage to the lord of Upper Ossory.

fol. 173. Recognizances.

fol. 173. Edward indentured hotwixt the lord of Upper Ossory and O Moore, upon penaltie of one thousand kine, one halfe to the kinge, the other halfe to the lorde deputie: the lord deputie and counsell, slantie.

fol. 176b., 177. Recognizances.

fol. 178. 1545, August 24.—Order betwixt the earle of Tirone and O Donnell.

fol. 179. Note the rent of sixty kine out of Inishowen, adjudged to Tirone for observation of the peace betwixt them. The archbishop of Armagh, the archbishop of Dublin, and all others the spirituall preltes and pastors are slantie who can thunder out the censures of the Church against the offenders. A proper use of the Church censures.

fol. 181. Orders betwixt the earle of Ormonde and baron of Cahir.

fol. 182. Note, a Butler, baron of Chaire,² before him that was created in queen Elizabeths time. Note the cantred of Clonmell, how it should be charged, March last.

fol. 183. Recognizance for restitution, fastness, moneys, leachrafe, cost of those who pursue the goods.

fol. 183b. Recognizances.

fol. 184b. Freedome to Blackney of Rikenshore, not to receive any of the kings armie unlesse he will, in respect he is bound to hostings.

fol. 185. The lord deputie would not licence the merchants of Limericks to bargaine with certaine Frenchmen, being the kings enemies.

fol. 186b., 187. Noe pledges to be taken of noblemen.

[1545-6.] Sir William Brabazon, lord justice:

fol. 189. Agreement in counsell that the lord deputie, with the armie, should goe into Leinster.

fol. 192. Order that Tirrell of Fartullagh shall take noe exactions upon the country.

fol. 192b. The earle of Tirone is licence to intertwaine as many of the kings subiects as will goe with him to assist John Brereton in regaining Oldecastell, which was taken from him by Neale Connolagh's sonne.

fol. 194. Act anthonizeinge the prosecution of Shane McRemond and Hugh McShane his sonne, in Coolernill or Kileoman, Ballynekeny, etc.

fol. 194b. John Brereton, seneschall of the countie of Wexford, captem of fifteen archers on horsebacke and foota.

² Caher, Cahir.

Order, upon the death of the erle of Ormonde, that the lord justice with the armie should draw into those parties.

fol. 195.

Sir Gerald McShane, prisoner in the castell, to attend the lord justice that journey, and to returne with him.

fol. 196, vide 197.

Sir Anthonie St. Leger, lord justice:

1548.—Prise wincs in controversie betwixt Waterford and Rosse.

fol. 198.

Hostages taken by the major and his brethren of Gallway of the nobilitie and gentlemen of Clanrikard.

fol. 199.

Rising out according the statut¹ for everie 20*l.* a man to be kept armed within their houses readie at all arrayes.

fol. 199b.

Proclamacion against receving of rebels.

fol. 208.

Sir Brian Johns, steward of Utherlagh.

fol. 204.

Dame Elinor, the erle of Desmonds sister, divorced from sir Richard Butler, had in recompence of all her marriage goods but one hundred marks:

fol. 204b.

The same ladie, married to Thomas Tohin, had but twenty marks yearlie for all her thrids.

fol. 205.

Order wherby the rule of the countys of Kilkenny and Tipperary are committed to the government of the lady dowager of Ormonde, sir Richard Butler, and others.

fol. 206.

Sir Edward Bellingham, lord deputie:

1548.—Order whereby the government of the countys of Tipperary and Kilkenny is given to sir Francis Brian.

fol. 210b.

Order for the customer of Galway.

fol. 211.

Carriages to the generall hosting turned into money.

fol. 212b.

The number of the plowlands in each of the five countys, with the number of the carts after three plowland to a cart, and being turned into money what they amount to.

fol. 213, post 217.

The Dorans challenge Clogbgrennan.

fol. 220.

Sir Anthonie St. Leger, lord deputie:

Direction for the apprehension of the two sonnes of the lord of Killcallen and others.

fol. 225.

Order that noe market shal be kept at Dromconragh, neere Ardie.

fol. 222.

A generall hostings and the carriages to be converted into money.

fol. 223b.

[1548.] Sir Edward Bellingham, lord deputie:

John Parker, constable of the castle of Dublin, held Old Patricke.²

fol. 224b.

Proclamation that noe distresse shall be taken for deht.

fol. 226b.

Order for the rule of Leinster.

fol. 228.

A subsidie of 50*l.* yearlie due to the king out of Kilkennie:

Quere what is become of it now?

A subsidie of 50*l.* yearlie in the countie of Tipperary.

fol. 243.

[1559:] Sir Francis Brian, lord marshall:

The countie of Dublin charged with carts to carry timber to the forte in Leix, after the manner of sending forth to an hosting.

fol. 246.

¹ See p. 978.

² Holmpatrick, near Skerries, co. Dublin.

fol. 246b. Order betwixt the captens of the galloglass.
 fol. 248. Order betwixt the erie of Tirone, Maguire, and others of Ulster.
 fol. 249. Fernle noe parte of Tirone.
 fol. 251, 258. 1549.—Maguire exempted from Tirone.
 fol. 251b. Iniskene in Ciancarroll adjudged to be the primates.
 fol. 255. Clandeboy exempted from Tirone.
 fol. 261. Dearby Rian, a worthie Irish learned man.
 fol. 263. A gift of certaine lands betwixt Catherlaugh, and Leighleane and in Idrone made to the kings majestie and his heires for ever.
 fol. 268b. 1549, July 14.—Castell Finn built upon Twoel Kinall Mohana, to which belonged the two Clanbeyne, otherwise called the baronie of Clanheyne, which extendeth from the castell of Finn twelve miles westwarde towards the mountaynes.
 fol. 269b. The Liffer had a parte of the two Kinelmoghana and the two Tooses² or baronies called Lagan and Tirebrussell extending from Derry to Liffer.
 fol. 273. The fort in Leix called the protector :
 Note the proportion of vittall sent thither :
 For a garrans travaille by the day 6d., and for a driver 4d.
 fol. 274b. 1549.—Sir Francis Brian, lord marshall, chosen lord justice of this realme, 27th of December, third yeare of Edward VI. upon departure of sir Edward Bellingham.
 Leix gotten by the sword, 3 Edward VI.:
 O Moore baillied, and after haveing of the kings mercy gotten an 100L per annum, died, and a concordatum given his wife for twenty marks yearlie for her mainteinance.
 fol. 276. Instructions to the archbusopp of Cashell for government of Ormonde and all that parts of Leinster to the Shauen.
 fol. 277. Certaine abbies and manors evicted out of the kings bands by O Carroll, by the negligence and mis-government of Walter ap Howell.
 fol. 277b. Sir William Brabazon, 4 Edward VI., March [1549-50].
 Submission of O Carroll : his riseing out : twelve horse, twenty-four foote to find eighty sparris of galliglas for oue quarter yearlie, either to be taken in meate or seat in money ; xijd. upon everie plowland in Ely O Carroll to the kinge for rent.
 Earl of Desmonde, lord tresorer of Ireland.
 Order betwixt the erles of Desmonde and Thomond : the proofies of many things done betwixt them referred to the examination of both theyr ladies and some others, whereof the ladies weare onlie of the quorum.
 fol. 282b. Banrattie in the possession of Tirlaugh O Brien.
 fol. 285b. fol. 288. General hosting for thirty dayes.
 Sir Anthonie St. Leger, lord deputie, 4. Ed. VI.
 fol. 289 ; post 303b. The parcells belongeing to the lordship of Catherlaugh : Such as are exempt from the rule of Cahir McArte Cavenaugh :
 fol. 290b. Inishoorthy, Fearnes, Cloughammon, and Clonnegan, which large territories exempt from the Cavenaughis, and taken for the kinge.
 fol. 291b. Order for builidings the parish churches in the Cavenaughis country, fol. 292 ; post, and for mayntenance of divine servise, and against such as bring 333b., 333b. provisions from Rome.
 fol. 293b. Against orderinge of causes by Breoun law, but by arbitrators.

^{1, 2} In Irish Tuath.

Sir James Crofte, lord deputie, anno 1552.	fol. 294.
The earle of Tirone stayed in the Pale from goeing into Tirone.	fol. 295.
Order that noe letters, writings or orders of importance be signed before they bee read before the counsell.	fol. 295b.
Order that the lord chancellor shall stay all such grants signed by the lord deputie and counsell, wherein any personages or tythe doe passe:	fol. 295b.
Note it was not to bestowe them upon the Church.	
Order concerninge Fearnes.	fol. 298.
Kinsallaugh held of the kings mannor of Fearnes by paying yearlie at Fearnes twenty fat merts, twenty good sheep, and twenty peckes of oates, of the countie Wexford measure.	fol. 298.
The cleare of the counsell to subscribe his name to all fiants of pardons, and shall keep register of evidence of such pardon.	fol. 299.
Composition for concealment of felonie inhibited.	fol. 301.
The parcells belonging to the house of Leighlin.	fol. 302.
The custome and dutie paid to the house of Leighlin.	fol. 302b.
The parcells which belongs to the castell of Fearne.	fol. 303.
The parcells thought meet to belongs to Cloughamon, with the services.	fol. 303.
Order for inhabitinge the lands in O Morrones country.	fol. 306.
Note that if they be not inhabited by a time, they are content the shalbe forfeited to the kinge; order for bringing ther stid to a competent number for that they are cause of much waste.	
Indenture betwixt O Brien, earle of Thomond, and sir Donnell O Brien, his brother, for a portion of land to the said sir Donnell.	fol. 306b.
General hostinge for thirty days.	fol. 309.
The earle of Tirone and his counsell committed to John Money, of Dublin, marchant, to be safelie kept, which he undertooke.	fol. 309b.
Sir John Allen, after he had heene lord chancellor, called before the lord deputies and counsell, touchinge some plate of the kings of Portingales which came to his bands four yeares before.	fol. 312.
The castle of Belferside, ¹ in the country about Carickfergus.	fol. 313b.
Mollogha holden of the baron of the Navan by knigt service, who had Richard Teling, the heire, his warde.	fol. 315b.
Sir Thomas Cusake, lord justice, & Edward VI., Thomas Lockewood, deane of Dublin.	fol. 320.
A generall hostinge for twenty-one dayes.	fol. 320.
Four hoggsheds of salmon shipped for Englande seised on by the sherrifes of Dublin; valued at $iiiij.$ each hoggshedd.	fol. 321.
Sir Anthonie St. Leger, lord deputie, primo Marie:	fol. 322.
Order for defence of Uriell.	fol. 322.
Order for payment of 40 <i>l.</i> sterlinc to the lord deputie, which he delivered to O Connors daughter goeing into England.	fol. 325.
The armie and pentioners to be reduced to five hundred.	fol. 325b.
Pentioners kept in pay upon secret intelligence that upon their discharge they would turn pirates.	fol. 325b.
The armie, by instructions from the quene, to be reduced to five hundred, yet by advise in counsell, upon good grounds, the same was kept 1,060 stronge, four hundred and sixty horse and sixe hundred foote besides kearne.	fol. 330.
Lord of Houth sent into Lecale with a hundred horse to banish the Scotts.	fol. 331.
A generall hostinge for thirty dayes. Terens, ² deane of Armagh, of the counsell.	fol. 335.

fol. 337. Cesse for reliefs of the souldiers upon the borders.
 fol. 339. Where the tract fayleth, there the goods stollen to be satisfied.
 fol. 340. Generall hosting converted into money.
 fol. 342. Henrie Cooley taken prisoner with the O Connors.
 fol. 344. Recognizance for the peace.
 fol. 345b. Order betwixt the earle of Thomond and Donaldo O Bryane.
 fol. 347b. Disposition of lands in Offaly to the O Connors.
 fol. 350b. Direction to the earle of Kildare for prosecution of Phelum Ro.
 fol. 353b. Controversie betwixt Edward Galway of Corke and Andrew Leyagh,
 of Limericks, concerning the bridge in Limericks.
 fol. 354. General hestings for thirty-one dayes after four plowland to e cart.
 fol. 354b. Prise wines of Rosse sequestred betwixt the earle of Ormonde and
 them.
 fol. 355b. Order, well drawne, after the manner of chancerie, betwixt certaine
 merchants of Chester and Gilliam Pippine of St. Malone for a shipp
 laden with secke taken by him.
 fol. 359. Order for dissolving the sequestration of the priso wines of Rosse end
 if the earle of Ormonde cannot shew better matter, the towne to enjoy
 the same.
 fol. 360. Sir Thomas Cusake delivered the great seal to sir Anthoine St.
 Leger accordinge the kings and queens letters, who delivered the sams
 to William Fitz William.
 fol. 360b. Articles of commission to Mr. Marshall concerning idle persons.
 fol. 362b. Order that it shalbe lawfull for the owner to taks his goods though
 the same weare sold in open markett.
 fol. 364. Orders betwixt the younge earle of Thomond and sir Donnell
 O Briane who claimed to be O Briane.
 fol. 366b. Order for prosecution of them of Fearnie :
 fol. 367. Instructions for the prosecution in Fearnie :
 Note one that they should not burne houses nor townes and that
 they should spare and preserve all corne and haggards.
 fol. 368. Order betwixt the earle of Ormond and baron of Upper Ossory,
 with a forme of an oath which they both tooke.
 fol. 370b. The Scotts of the out Isles practice to get the castle of Karick-
 fergus.
 fol. 372. Order that the cleare of the crowne and common pleas shall enjoy
 the clearkeshipp of the assise in all the English counties, as belonginge
 to his office of clarke of the crowne and common pleas.
 Finis of this councell booke, which I ended the 19th of October,
 1609 :—[Blank.]

II.

Hear followeth a table of the principall matters contained in the
 councell booke which began the first of Aprile, 1571 :

1571.—William Fitzwilliams :

An act of counsell, wherin the earle of Clanrickard is fined in one
 thousand marks, for a contempt towards the lord president and counsell of
 fol. 1-3. Coansught.

Beefe taken up in Connaught for the armie there at the rate of
 fol. 2. v. viid. sterl. the pece.

fol. 5-8. A proclamation for raysinge the burden of cesse :

fol. 5. What freedomes weare allowed :

ols. 6, 7. Punishment for concealeinge of lende chargeable with cesse :

The cessor shall have the quauitie of land allowed him free but in fol. 7, 8, after
one place together. fol. 140.

An act for a generall hostinge, to begin the first of September, 1571. fol. 9.

A consultacion for tolleranting with Rory Oge O More, and the reasons
mouevinge therunto. fol. 10, 11.

An act for a generall hostinge, to begin the first of June, 1572. fol. 12.

A proclamation of rebellion against Rory Oge. fol. 13-15.

An act for the first committinge of Richarde, earle of Clanrickarde,
for not bringinge in his sonnes, Ullieke and John Burke. fol. 16.

Sir Edward Fitton, lord president of Connnaught. fol. 16.

An act for the enlargement of the earle of Clanrickard upon 300*l.*
bonds, to remaine in Marcus Barnewells house, in the Bridge street,
[Dublin]. fol. 17-18.

Robert Dillon, second justis of Connnaught. fol. 17.

The earle of Clanrickard the second time committed to close prison. fol. 20.

An act of counsell authorizing the lorde deputie to leue such
numbers of souldiers as he should thinke fitt and meet against Ullieke
and John Burke. fol. 21.

An act for removelinge the earle of Clanrickard to the chamber over
the green cloth with libertie to walke in the garden an houre in the fore-
noone and one houre in the afternoone of each day and to bee close
prisoner. fol. 22.

An act for the enlargement of the earle of Clanrickard, by vertue of
a clause in her majesties letters, which was well debated of. fol. 23-25.

Request made by the earle of Clanrickard the better to bringe in his
sonnes. fol. 24, 25.

The earle of Clanrickardes undertaking to pacifie his sonnes rebellion. fol. 27.

Her majesties gracious respect of her deputie and counsell and of
the reputation of the place her president of Connought held. fol. 28.

The earle of Clanrickards submission to the lord president. fol. 28, 29.

Intertaynement for one hundred archers given the master of the rolls
against Brian McArte for killinge Browne. fol. 30.

Allowance of a beefe and a halfe and a pecke and halfe of wheat for a
hundred foote a day. fol. 31.

Beefe at 12*s.* sterling the pecke, and wheat iii*l.* sterling the pecke. fol. 31.

The submission of Connor. earle of Thomondie; with articles an-
nexed, wherof one is that from time he will further the contents of the
booke of common-prayer and administration of the sacraments and the
injunctions sett forth by the queene, wherto he has sworne. fol. 32-34.

An act for pacifinge Magoghegans sonnes and Callagh McTirlagh
sonnes in rebellion. fol. 35-37.

An act concerninge the cesso of Odrone, in lieu of which cesse sir
Peter Carew offred an hundred marks. fol. 38-41.

Warrant to Henrie Cooley, seneschall of the Kings countie, to inter-
taine thirty English souldiers. fol. 42.

An act that the lorde deputie may retaine three hundred English for
strengtheninge the armie. fol. 43, 44.

An act wherby is resolved that a writt of appeals against Brian
McArte for the murther of Browne shall not be sealed: Note reasons fol. 45, 46.
against the course of justice.

An act for retaineinge the erle of Desmonde and enlargeinge his
brother, sir John of Desmonde. fol. 47-49.

The submission of sir John of Desmonde; with articles indented,
wherof the first is that to his power hee shall procure that the lawes
established for religios shalbe observed. fol. 49-51.

Against breons and breon law. fol. 54.

fol. 55. Against fines taken by great men for forswearing their lands.

fol. 56. Against bardes, carroghs and rimors.

The objections of the erle of Clarikekarde and sir Edward Fitton, each against other, and by an advised consultation the lapping up of their controversie.

fol. 58-59. The assignation of keepeinge the greate seale to Adam, lord archbishop of Dublin :

Note he was sworne.

1573, June 4.—An act for the commitment of sir Edward Fitton, a councellor and her majesties threurer, for a contempt in keepinge the fiant of a pardon in his hands and not deliveringe it when the lord deputie and counsell required the same.

1573, June 5.—Sir Edward Fitton refusall to eit in counsell after his inlardingment.

Letter to sir Edward Fitton to repaire into Comyngham, upon his refusinge to sit and assist in counsell haere.

fol. 73. A generall hostinge, to begin the twentieth of July, 1573.

An act for the lord deputies goeinge in person to prosecut the O Mores and to take with him fivo hundred men out of the Pale, videlicet, threc hundred out of the countie of Dublin, with ten dayes victualls, and two hundred out of Meath, with fifteen dayes victualls.

fol. 75, 76. An act of counsell authorizeinge the lord deputie to encrease her majesties armie, by puttinge in pay an hundred English souldiers and an hundred kearnes.

An act of counsell that the lord deputie may intertwyne two hundred and fifty souldiers, besides two hundred warranted by her majesties letters against the erle of Desmonde.

fol. 80-85. Copie of a letter to her majestie signifieing the proceedings with the erle of Desmonde.

fol. 86, 87. Copie of a letter to the lords, to the effect of the former.

fol. 88-90. An act that the erle of Desmonde shalbe proclaymed traytor and prosecuted.

A proclamaeyon of rebellion, well penned, against Geralde, erle of Desmonde; with promise of one thousand pounds sterlinc, and 40 pounds pention to him that should by a time bringe him alive, and 500 pounds sterlinc and 20 pounds pention that should bringe his heads.

fol. 91-92. An act alloweinge the erle of Kildare one hundred horse in pay for defence of the English Pale.

fol. 100, 101. An act that the erle of Kildare shall command the riseinge out of the Pale, besinge five hundred horse and—[Blank.]

An act revokeinge Francis Agard, for the place of cheife commissioner in Mounster, and appointinge James Dowdall second justico of the bench in his roome (with allowance of xxs. per diem), with the assistance of Henrie Davells, with allowance of vii. viii. per diem for execucion of marshall affaires.

fol. 104, 105. 1575.—An act alloweinge capten Edward Moore twenty horsemen in pay for the appressinge of the O Connors.

Sir Henry Sidney:

fol. 107. A generall hostinge, to begin the 10 of April, 1575.

1575, September 25.—A compoecion of six thousand peckes of wheate, 4338 pecks of beare malte, either at 40d., Irish, the pecke; 8670 pecks of oate malte, at iijs., Irish, the pecke; 13302 pecks of oates, at xvjd., Irish; 3252 fatt beoves at xijs., Irish, le pece, given in lieu of fol. 108, 109. cease out of the five counties and the countie of Wexforde.

A warrant to the thresurer to pay money for the hire of carriages at xlijd., sterling, for one driver and two garrans.

fol. 110.

Kings countie, Queenoes countie, Catherlagh and Wexford charged with caringes.

fol. 111.

Provision for the lord deputies house, for rendie money, at these rates: a beofe, xljs., Irish; a pecke of wheate, lijs. iiijd. Irish; a mutton xvjd., Irish; bears malte iijs. iiijd., Irish, a pecke; oate malte, xxid., Irish; a porke, iiijs., Irish; for a gallop of butter, containinge a 10 lb. weight, xijd., Irish. See the proportion of thes things there.

fol. 113, 114.

A warrant for a holdinge for the defence of the horders from the Windeates to Catherlagh, in the absoe of the lord deputy, beinge to make some stay at Carrickfergus.

fol. 115.

A lesseninge of the composition granted in lieu of cesse.

fol. 117, 118.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 10 of July, 1576, and to meet at the Newrie:

fol. 119.

Note the baron of Lixnawie couldo not write, but made his marke to this act.

An order, in Latin, betwixt O Connor Sligo, and O Donell for three hundred and sixty markes reot, and other services of horse and foote demanded by O Donell to be due to him upon O Connors country.

fol. 121.

An act for giveinge Williame Gerrorde the oath of councellor and chaocellor, in the absence of the lord depotie.

fol. 124, 125.

A confirniacion of the composition mentioned.

fol. 117.

Rates allowed the constable to take for fine of irons and diett of prisoners of all sorts.

fol. 126.

Articles wherunto Hugh McShane submitted himselfe.

fol. 127.

Orders observed in the marches of Dublin against rimors, harpers, and against Irishmens sendiuge ther horsea a foyninge¹ into the barouy of Radoune, with other good orders for followinge of stelthes.

fol. 129, 130.

A tripartite indenture in Latine betwixt the lord depotie and counsell, Hugh O Donell, cheife of his name, of the other, and Conatius O Donell of therde, with the portion allowed to the said Conatius.

fol. 121-122.

Indantures betwixt the lord depotie and counsell and Calvatus O Donell for Connacie, wherin note his riseinge out and his rent for that lande.

fol. 135-137.

A proclamation explaineinge the statutes for freedomes made the 3d and 4th years of Philip and Mary, and in the 11th years of queen Elizabeth, exploined, with allowances sett downe for the souldiers meot, ther boyes and horses.

fol. 138-141.

Against compoundinge with the souldiers for money.

fol. 142.

Against woemen and doggs.

fol. 142.

How farr both horse and foote shall travaile by the day both summer and winter.

fol. 142.

Conraints whereby the lord Barry yealdeth 150*l.* for one yeare in lieu of cesso.

fol. 145-147.

Fowre and twantie articles agreed upon betweene Walter, earle of Essex, and Tiriagh O Neale, contayninge many matters.

fol. 149.

A warrant to man out the queenes shipp against pirates, upon the report of forrayne ayde to James FitzMorrishe.

fol. 151.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 12 of August, 1577.

fol. 157.

A recognizance of sir Donell O Connor Sligo, for the safe keepinge of the castell of Bundroys.

fol. 158.

The first composition made with the cheife lords of Connoght by sir Nicolas Malby; note the riseing out of everie of them.

fol. 159, 170-172.

¹ Free grazing.

An act whereby is discharged from cesse of souldiers and [of] the lord deputys house, everis plough lande that within a certaine time would pay five marks, sterling.

A proportion of cesse for the lord deputys house, with a clause of discharge both of that and the victualing of the souldiers, upon payment of five marks for everis plowlands.

An act for sendinge William Gerarde, lord chancelor into England, with 40s. per diem. The custodie of the scale committed to Adam, lord archbishop of Dubliu, under two keyes, whereof Thomas Say kept one.

An act for releasing out of prison the noblemen and gentlemen committed for the matter of cesse.

The submission of the lords and gentlemen committed for cesse; wherupon their enlargment was graunted.

A generall hosting converted into money after the rate of 2s. sterling, for everis cart; xijd. sterling per diem for everis horseman; xijd. sterling per diem for everis archer on horsebacke and 7d. sterling per diem for every kerne.

Articles indented betwixt sir Nicholas Malby and Brian O Rourke; note his rising out: sixty foote and twelve horse.

Warrant to enlarge Shane O Rely, who was nine years prisoner.

Copie of her majesties letter concerninge the cesse.

An act wherbie many of the noblemen and gentlemen, for refusinge to signe a submission accordinge ber majesties letters for cesse were signe committed.

An order for sequestringe the master of the rowles his office for nonfezens.

The queenes atturmes informacion against the master of the rowles, Nicholas White, esquire, for forfeiture of his office for not returninge the estraites of the chancery into the exchequera.

The maister of the rowles answer to the informacion.

An order that the towne of Drogheda shall send to the hostings but twenty-four besides their leaders; they have four carts allowed for ther carriage, a cart to six men which is usall to all the townes.

An order for Frances Shane against Robert Nugent for ninety-one cows; the titell of the Carne.

A warrant to sett forth the queenes shipp, 'the Handmaide,' upon advertisement of foraine invasion.

A letter from the lords of the counsell for Kendall to have his office of clarke of the starr chamber for his life.

A couordant to allows Rosse Maghegan and Thomas FitzRedmond 90*l.* xiiij*s.* for a debt of a hundred twelve pouude due to them for intertwainement of kearnes.

A clause of a letter from the lorde of the counsell, touchinge the release of thoes lords and gentlemen that were committed for the matter of cesse, with a resolution thereon.

The first submissiōn of the foresaid gentlemen.

The second submissiōn of the foresaid gentlemen.

The third submissiōn of the said gentlemen, in all which they acknowledge cesse to be due by the prerogative.

An order against Feaugh McHue and Huie McSbane his father, for restoringe goods taken from kearnes and for buildinge the cashedrall church burnt by them.

An order for compoundinge the great quarrelle betwixt the lord of Mountgerret and the lord of Upper Ossery, and restitution to be made

to the poore of ther goods taken by either side, by which order both the lords were committed to answer accordinge to justice.

fol. 201-203.

The submission of the lord viscount of Mountrath and Upper Ossory, whereby they promise noe other revenge to be done but by justice.

fol. 203.

1578.—Sir William Drury:

An order to continue the erle of Clauricard in the possession of the castell of Clonmine, untill by order of law her majestie be due lie intituled therunto.

fol. 204.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 24 of December, 1578.

fol. 205.

Order against Henrie Duke, for restitution to be made to Even Ro of such cowes as he tooke out of Fearnie.

fol. 205-207.

Order whereby the maior and corporation of Corke are fined in *xxi.* for their negligencie to appease a tumult in their citie.

fol. 208, 209.

Order for the lady of Houth against her husband.

fol. 212.

The first composition in leiwue of cesse for moncy which was the somme of 2000*l.* sterlinc which was borne by eleven counties besides Upper Ossory; see everie countys portion heere.

fol. 212, 213.

The generall hostinge proroged to meet at Rosseke, the 18th of August, 1579.

Couernings prisewines, where the case was, that the stranger sold and dispersed his wines before any agents for the erle of Ormonde demanded the same, and how now he should be satisfied his prisewines was the question and sent into England for resolution.

fol. 214.

Order whereby the lady of Houth hath eight poundes a month allowed her till the variance betwixt her and her husband the lord be ended.

fol. 215.

1579-80.—Sir William Pelham:

A generall hostinge, to begin the 10 of January, 1579-[80].

fol. 220.

An act of reciprocation confirmed by the lord Grey.

fol. 221.

The rates of the defaults of the risinge out of garrans:

fol. 222, 223.

Note in the ende when there is noe forwarneinge given and yet the service of the hostinge remaininge dewe in such time by the country inhabitants the rate of viij*d.* sterlinc per diem for each garran, and the like for each driver is concluded and ordered, to be reared.

An act allowinge an odd penny per diem to each souldier not victualled by the queene; three pence per diem given encrease to each horseman, from the 14 of October to the 18 of May, to provide oates for their horses.

Letter from the lords in favore of doctor Forth that none should passe the reversion of any parcell he held in possession.

fol. 224.

Letter from the lords that the erle of Kildare may execute the lord admirals deputation and that he bee not letted therin by the counsell bordre.

fol. 225.

Justices of oyer and terminer, Nicolas Walsh, cheife justice of Mounster, and others punished for ther contempt in executing one Morley, after they had received the lord justices letters to the contrary.

fol. 224b.

Marmaduke,¹ bushop of Waterforde, committed to the casle for using undecent speeches against the erles of Ormond and Kildare.

fol. 226.

Petitions of O Neile sent the queene by captein Peirce.

fol. 227.

An imposition of wheat, malt, beoves, etc. layd upon the countie besides the composition of 2000*l.* for that it was reserved at the makeinge of the composition that it should bee lawfull for her majestie in the time of foraine invasion or great inward rebellion soe to doe.

fol. 228, 229.

¹ Marmaduke Middleton, bushop of Waterford, 1579-82.

Arthur, Lord Grey :

1580. October 3.—An act of councell, wherby is agreed that the country shall bear six hundred men to advance the service, everis soouldier to have 10d. sterling per diem and to victuall himself.

Acates¹ for the deputies house reserved, besides the composition the prizes of the acates, and an order how to prevent the abuses of the accators.

fol. 234. An act of reciprocation.

fol. 234, 235. A letter of the lords concerning merchants of Waterforde who were spoyled of 1300*l.* by some Frenchmen :

Note for their releife an imposition upon French commodities, rather allowed then the arrest of French shippings.

fol. 235. An act for committing the lord of Delvin close prisoner.

fol. 236. An act for committing the erle of Kildare close prisoner.

fol. 237. Contribution for labours and for oates for horsemen, with the places thought fittest to place them in garrison.

1580-81. January 13.—An act for committinges to the castell [of Duhlin] the baron of Upper Ossery and his wife for matters of treason.

fol. 238-244. Allowanvoes of cesse granted to the lord deputies honshoule and stable upou the endings of the cesse.

fol. 239. A generall hostinge, to begin the 25th August, 1581.

fol. 240. The queenes letter to displace Nicolas Nugent from the place of cheife justice of the common pleas, and to give the same to sir Robert Dillon.

fol. 241. The queenes letters for a pention of ii. vjd. sterling to Mathias O Caoe.

fol. 241, 242. Order on puttinge the horsemen in garrison for the ease of the country, the proportion of horsemeat and mans meat allowed, and the prices paid the country.

fol. 243. Letter from the lords to give allowance to the cashered soouldiers for their transportation, soe much as the lord [deputie] should thinks meete.

fol. 244. A generall hostinge, to begin the 19 of June, 1582.

fol. 244. A cesse of 1690 heaves for victualing the armie, at 20s. Irish the pees, to be delivered to Thomas Mollinex; with that number plotted upon the country.

fol. 247. The horsemen placed in garrison, with the allowance of horsemeat and mans meat upon the country.

fol. 247. Note the difference in the oates for horses, with hay and without, the prices paid the country.

1582. November 12.—Archhishop of Duhlin and sir Heary Wallop, justices : .

fol. 248. The soouldiers allowances changed into money, in lieu wherof the country was to pay everie soouldier monthly 16s. sterling, paying one month's cesse alwaies before hand.

fol. 248. A generall hostinge, to begin the 10th of June, 1583.

fol. 249. Order to muster the country according the statute.

fol. 249. Order to containe the horsemen in garrison at the rates of 15s. sterling for 28 days.

fol. 250. A letter from the lords concerning a composition to be made with the country in lieu of cess; they mention 15 or 1600*l.*

fol. 251. A composition of 1500*l.* agreed upon in lieu of cesse, and the same proportion upon the five counties.

¹ Provisions purchased.

A commission to levie the composition of 1500*l.*, and to pay it to the vice-threasurer.

fol. 252-254.

The division of the composition upon the baronies, and who weare made collectors, and the commission directed to them.

fol. 264, 255.

Letters of the lords touching provision for the lord deputies, sir John Perrot's house.

fol. 266.

1584. June 21.—Sir John Perrot, lord deputy:

The bishop of Meath and sir Richard Bingham sworne counsellors, the first sittinge of sir John Perrot in counsell.

fol. 268.

A general hostinge, to begin the 10 of August, 1584.

fol. 259.

Commission under the great seal, with instructions for general musters in everie countie.

fol. 269.

John Norris, lord president of Mounster, sworne of the counsell, 25 of June, 1584.

fol. 259.

Thomas Lestrange sworne of the counsell, the first of July, 1584.

fol. 259.

Carriages hired upon the five counties, at 4*d.* sterling per diem, for everie driver; . . . drivers to five garrans.

fol. 259.

Order that Ulcke, earle of Clarickard, should bee pardoned.

fol. 260.

A proportion for the victualinges of the soulliers in their travaille, the quantite of ther meat, with the price.

fol. 261.

Order for caringes upon the five counties for the lord deputies journey into Connaught and Mounster, at the rate of 4*d.* sterling per diem for each garran, and as much for the driver, two drivers to five garrans.

fol. 261.

An act of reciprocation.

fol. 262.

A proportion of beoves plotted upon the Irishrie.

fol. 262.

The riseinge out of the Pale turned into garrans, and a 150 Poll kernes turned into labourers.

fol. 263.

Order to levie 500 foote upon the Pale, to be put into her majesties ordinary pay.

fol. 263.

The proportion of cariage to a generall hostinge, how many carts everie countie doth containe, and how many garrans those carts make.

fol. 265-266.

Order to take carriage garrans upon the countie at 4*d.* sterling per diem the garran, and as much the driver, to be payd by her majestie.

fol. 269.

John [Long], Primate of Ardmagh, sworne of the counsell.

fol. 269.

A note of such as did rise out on the generall hostinge into the north, 26 of August, 1584.

fol. 269.

Letter from the lords to sir Henrie Wallop to allow the citizens of Dublin a concordatum 26*l.* 1*l.*, which they tooke in munition.

fol. 271.

The queenes letter to make the Irish pay sterling to such horse and foote as served in the feilde and not the rest.

fol. 272.

Letter of the lords for makeinge payment to the lord deputie of soe much as he had expended in househould more then he should have done yf he had cesse.

fol. 273.

Composition ended, the lord deputie to use prerogative and cesse.

fol. 274.

The proportion for sir John Perrot, the lord deputies, houshould to be borne by the country:

fol. 275-283.

See heere the particulars:

Commissions for leviinge the proportion for the lord deputies househould.

fol. 284.

Generall hostinge, the first of July, 1585.

fol. 285.

Act to stay Edward Butler till he gavo good assurance for his loyaltie; neverthelesse his pardon to be granted.

fol. 286.

A proportion of beoves to the generall hostinge for the armie.

fol. 287.

Allowance of 20s. given Jeffrey Fenton for his travayle and charges in goeing to sollicite hisnes at court.

An act respecting a yeres composition for victualing till order might be taken by the next sessions of parliament.

An act to commit Richard Newtervill to the castle [of Duhlin] upon exhibitinge a bill against the country for money due unto him for helling their agent against the prerogative.

Act for the continuance of the foote-companies in Ulster, at the charge of the Irishrie.

A letter from the lords, cheifestaines and knights of Conought, acknowledging the benefit of the composition.

A letter from the lords of the Pale to the queene, concerninge the cesse for the lord deputies houseboulde.

An answer from the lord thresurer to that letter.

An act that the King and Queenes Counties shall beare composition as the rest of the Pale doth, with consideracion of the fredome of ther owne manuernace as the gentlemen of the Pale.

A generall hostinge, the first of May, 1586.

An act that such of the composition bands in Ulster as are forced to leave ther places shall be victualled by her majestie, provided that the same shalbe repayed upon the country.

An act renueinge the composition 2100*l.*, in lieu of cesse and the provisions for the deputies house.

Commission for levieinge the composition.

The collectors charged with the receipt in the Pale, the sheriffes in the ont counties and the lord of Upper Ossory for Upper Ossory.

An act to committ the sheriffes of the countie of Tipperary, and fining him in *xxvi.*, for hie contempts and delayes in levieinge the heoves for the deputies household: Discharged of the fine by letters from England entred.

An act to proclaime Walter Reogh a traytor and to prosecute him.

Letter from the lords to free all the earle of Ormonds manuors from cesse or other impositions, in regard he did foregoe the takeinge of coyne and livery of his tenants.

Letter from the lords concerneing the manner of chargeing the counties of Kilkenny and Tipperary with the composition.

The continuance of the composition for another yeres, endinge 1588.

An act ordering that the proportions for the lord deputies house layde upon the ont counties should be borne by the five counties of the Pale (according to a former act entered in the booke, fol. 275).

Commission for levieinge the composition.

Generall hostinge, to begin the 20 of June, 1587.

A fiant, in Latin, to passe under the seale for general musters.

Instructions to be annexed to the commission for general musters.

Order for the commitment of Peirce Butler, chirife of Tipperary, for his negligience in levieinge the composition, with a conditional fine of £100 layd on him.

Sir William FitzWilliams sworne lord deputie, in Christ church [Dublin], the last of June 1588.

A generall hostinge, to begin the 12 of August, 1588.

A letter to the lord thresurer concerneing O Ferrall Boy, with the case put downe and sent.

The composition continued the yeaer, 1588.

Order that the countie of Kilkenny shall pay the porcion of the composition layd at first upon them, and a tolleration to be had with the counties of Catherlaugh and Wexford till certificates of their wasts.

Order for the lord deputie to goe against the Spaniards of the dispersed fleet landed in Ulster, with an act of reciprocation. fol. 320.

Order for the committinge of the pledges of Donell Spanagh, Dermot McMorrice and Dolin McBrene to the castle [of Dublin], being before in the custodie of sir Henrio Wallopp. fol. 321.

A generall hostinge, to begin the xxth of June, 1589. fol. 322.

Order betwixt sir Tir [lagh] O Neale and the earle of Tyrone. fol. 324.

Order against sir Rosse McMahowne for satisfyinge the subjects of the Pale. fol. 325.

Order for the viscount of Gormanstowne against the erie of Tyrone, Tiragh McHenrie and McMahowne for spoyle done upou the Nobber. fol. 326.

Commission for leveinge the remaines of carriages to a generall hostinge which are bestowed upon the country to helpe them to pay their composition. fols. 326, 327.

Order for deliverie of sir Edward Barkleys warrants to the lord deputie after the said sir Edwarde was dead, for that he was indebted to her majestie. fol. 328.

Order for George Cowley for the seueshallshipp of the baronie of Carbery. fol. 329.

Commission to appoint collectors in the absence of sir Geffrey Fenton, to levie the composition money. fol. 330.

Order that sir Murgh ne Doe shall have the benefit of a composition made with the country for him in lieu of his cuttings and other services. fol. 331.

Order for sir Murgh ne Doe against Roger O Flartie for certaine quarters of land. fol. 332.

The examination of witnesscs in the said case. fols. 333, 334.

A generall hostinge to begin the 18th of May, 1590. fol. 335.

Easter tearme adjoyrned untill mansis Pasche. fol. 336.

Division of the composition. fol. 336.

A generall hostinge to begin the 24 of July, 1591. fol. 339.

Arrearages of composition and order for leveinge of them : fols. 340-343.

Note in this the names of the five English baronies of the countie of Wexford and commission to examine wast in the out counties.

Recognizance of Nicholas Mason and others for payment of arrearages of composition due upon the countie of Wexford. fol. 344.

Commission to enquire in whom the fault was that the composition for two yeares together was not reared. fol. 345.

Recognizances of Peter Butler and others for payinge arrearages of the composition of the countie of Wexford. fol. 347.

Commission to the sherrife of the countie of Louth for leveinge the arrears of the composition. fol. 349.

Commission to the sherrife of Meath for the like : fol. 352.

Wherin note that the barons of the exchequer weare charged for a debt stalled by them upon a collector for that they had noe authoritie noe to doe. fol. 354.

Like commission for West Meath. fol. 354.

Like commission to the counties of Duhlin and Kildare which follow one another. fols. 356, 359, etc.

Composition made for the yeare 1592 for 1500*l.* upon the Pale, the rest upon the out countys; with the names of the gentlemen of the Pale who consented. fol. 365.

Commission to the lord chancellor and others to appoint officers to levie the composition for the yeare 1592. fol. 368.

The apportionage of the composition both upon the Pale and the out countys which the cheife baron hath undertaken to proceede in by course in the exchequer and not at the counsell boarde. fol. 370.

fol. 370. The queenes letters to sir Thomas Norris, sir Robert Gardener, and other commissioners for makeinge a composition in Mounster.
Wherin note the barons of Donboine and Chaire [Caher] reproved.

fol. 372. Composition of 189*l.* made with the Crosse counties, and liberties of Tipperary for five yeares, in which Eli O Carroll was not comprised.

fol. 374. Composition of 130*l.* made with the countie of Kilkenny for five years, payng two years arrearages.

fol. 374. Recognizances on John Grace and others for payings of the arrearages of the composition in the countie of Kilkenny.

fol. 375. Commission to levie the arreare of 1200*l.* due upon the countie of Tipperary, giving allowance to the erle of Ormonde of such freedoms as he hath in possession by vertue of the queenes letters.

fol. 376. Commission for levieinge the composition in the countie of Kilkenny.

fol. 377. The like for Tipperary.

fol. 378. Recognizance of Thomas Butler and others for payment of 400*l.* sterling, parcell of the arrearages of the composition in the countie of Tipperary.

fol. 379. Like recognizance on James Laffan.

fol. 379. Composition with the countie of Wexford for 60*l.* sterling upon the Irish countries.

fol. 379. Commission for levieinge the composition of the countie of Catherlaugh, beinge 25*l.* sterling.

fol. 380. Like commission for levieinge the composition of the Kiugs countie, beinge 50*l.* sterling:—consented to by Henry Warren, Anthony Brabazon.

fol. 382. Commission to levie the composition of 35*l.* sterling, layd upon the Queenes county.

fol. 384. Like commission for 140*l.* sterling on the countie of Wexford.

fol. 384. A generall hostinge, to begin the 16 of Jnly, 1593.

fol. 385. Recognizances of Michael Keatinge and others for payment of 140*l.* sterling, of the arreare of the composition in the countie of Wexford.

fol. 385. Commission for levieinge the composition in the countie of Wexford, for halfe a yeaere.

fol. 386. Writts issued out of the exchequer for levieing the composition both in the Pale and out counties for the yeare 1593.

fol. 387. Proportion of beoves for a generall hostinge both upon the Pale and Irishrie.

fol. 388. A generall hostinge the 18 of April, 1593.

fol. 389. Proportion of beoves to this generall hostinge.

Sir William Rnssell entered the 3d of August, 1594:

fol. 390. 1594.—An act that the lord deputis shall goe to releve the castell of Enniskillen, with reciprocall authoritie to the counsell divided.

fol. 391. An act wherby is ordered that a force of 1030 foote and 805 horse shall be levied upon the country, and mayntaned at theire charge for 30 days for defance of the Pale:

fol. 392. Note that the counties of Monnster weare subject to this charge.

fol. 393. A general hostinge, to begin 16th of August, 1596.

Lord Burgh.—May 23, 1597:

fol. 394. A generall hostinge, to begin the 16 of July, 1597:

fol. 395. A proportion of 2850 beoves for the armie, this hostinge.

fol. 396. An act orderinge a reciprocall authoritie to the counsell divided.

fol. 397. Lord chancellor [and] sir Robert Gardener lords justices, 27 of Aprril.

A general hosting, to begin the 6 of June, 1598.	fol. 397.
Proportion of beoves to serve the armie this hosting, the number 3210.	fol. 398.
A generall hostinge, to begin the first of May, 1598.	fol. 399.

Earle of Essex.—May 8th, 1599 :

An act authorizing the counsell devided reciprocally.	fol. 401.
Another act of the same nature.	fol. 402.
The lord leinetenants protestation that he would leave see many of the forces he intended to carry into the north for the defence of the Pale as the counsell should thinke meet, which forces the counsell thought too fsw to attend his lordship.	fol. 404.

Lord Montrjoy :

1600. April 12.—A generall hostinge, to begin the 20th of May, 1600 :	fol. 403.
A proportion of beoves for that journey.	fol. 405.
An act authorizing the counsell devided reciprocally.	fol. 406.
Another act of that nature.	fol. 407.
Another act of the same nature.	fol. 408.
An act that Mr. Tibbot Butler shall have the libertie of both of the conys of the castell [of Dublin] and the walkes upon the leades.	fol. 410.
Another act of reciprocation.	fol. 411.
A general hostinge, to begin the last of June, 1601.	fol. 412.
A general hostinge, to begin the first of June, 1602.	fol. 413.
Another act of reciprocation.	fol. 414.
Another act of that nature.	fol. 415.
Another act of the same nature.	fol. 416.
A general hostinge, to begin the first of August, 1603.	fol. 417.
A proportion of beoves for that hostinge.	fol. 418.

Sir George Cary :

1603. June 10.—An act authorizing the counsell, divided by reason of the sicknes, parte with the lord deputie in the country and parte at Dublin.	fol. 419.
An act for horrowaing 1,100 <i>l.</i> of the counties of the Pale for releife of the armie, being in want.	fol. 420.

Sir Arthur Chichester.—11 of May, 1605 :

A general hostinge, to begin the 3 of July, 1605.	fol. 421.
The severall authoritie of the agents of the five connyties of the Pale for revivinge the composition.	fol. 422-424.
The agreement for revivinge the composition, subscribed by the lord deputie, counsell, and the foresaid agents.	fol. 425.
Act of reciprocation.	fol. 427.
A general hostinge adjourned.	fol. 428, 429.
Act of reciprocation.	fol. 430, 431.
General hostinge.	fol. 433.
Act of reciprocation.	fol. 434, 435.
Order betwixt sir William Steward and Daniell Mullinex, Ulster kinge at armes.	fol. 436.

An act touchinge the fees, wages, entertainments and allowances to be granted to the lords justices, who were the lord chancellor and the lord cheife justice.

The time when the said lords justices were sworne.
 Sir Oliver St. John sworne lord deputie [1616, August 30.]
 Jndges wages for holding assises made certaine.
 Act touchinge the land of Trinity Colledge, neare Dublin.
 Act for sowing hemp in the plantacion in Wexford.
 Act of the vice provost of Trinitie College to observe the act of state, entered the leafe before.
 Act for repaireinge the fort of Castellparke by sir Thomas Button.
 Act touchinge the towne of Athlone.
 Act upon the death¹ of Thomas [Jones] lord archbishop of Dublin and lord chancellor, for delivery of the great seal to the lord cheife justice, lord cheife baron, and master of the rowles.

III.

The table of the counsell booke which begun in the year 1589, and in the time of Sir William Fitzwilliams government:

fol. 65. · Proclamation for restraint of corne and victuals upon paine of death.
 fol. 7. Letter to publish the said proclamation:
 Where note the names of all the maritime townes from Dublin to Elderfleet, and from Dublin to Rosse.
 fol. 25b. Proclamation inhibitinge the resort to the well neare Rathfernham upon paine of death, which had beeene better upon some other punishment, as the sequell declarereth.
 fol. 31, 32. Letter from the lords, with articles inclosed for the reformatio[n] of Tirone:
 Wherin note one for rayseinge a composition in Ulster, and another that he shall not wittinglie, keepe frier, munke, nun, or priest in his country unlesse they conforme themselves.
 fol. 38. Sir George Carew, knight, master of the ordnance, sworne of the counsell, the 17 of October, 1590.
 fol. 39. Sir Henrie Bagnall, knight, marshall of her majesties armie sworne of the counsell, the 24 of October, 1590.
 fol. 45b. Order that the bishop of Waterford shall answer in cheife to captaine Winckfeilde, though he tooke exception to the jurisdiction of the court.
 fol. 49b. Order betwixt the bishop of Waterford and John Bursell.
 fol. 56. Order betwixt Campion and Turner for the deanery of Fearn.
 fol. 56b. Order betwixt Richard Winckfeilde and the bishop of Waterford for the mannor of Ardmore.
 fol. 60. A note that her majesties pleasure was signified to Charles Caltrop, attorney generall, that he should be removed from his said office, and discharged thereof, the 22 April, 1591.
 fol. 61. · Order betwixt John Money and sir John McCoughlan.
 fol. 67. Letter from the queene, importinge a licence to the duke of Florence to loade fifteen hundred quarters of wheate out of Mounster.
 fol. 68b. Order for the possession of the furrows in the countie of Duhlin to be given to Robert and James Hetherington, upon the attaintor of Michell Fitzsimons, for which decree in the chancery past with them in Fitzsimons his lyfe time.
 fol. 78. The devision of the countie of Monahan: the baronies it contayneth, and how they are disposed.

¹ On tenth of April, 1619.

Warrant for the stay of two shippes of St. Malows at Galway by reason
the towne revolted from the kinge of France and killed their governor ;
this stay was made upon letters out of England : fol. 78b.

Letters from the lords for stayinge those shippes. fol. 79.

Ambassador of the kinge of France his letter of authoritie, wherein
note his stile, and that he useth the words we and our. fol. 79b.

Order for the release of the busop of Clougher and his brother,
indicted of treason. fol. 79b.

Order for passinge the lands of Monaghan to the chiefe lords and
freeholders : fol. 98.

Note the meanes devysed for the ease of the freeholders in passinge
their lands ; note the last point in nature of an act of oblivion.

Order betwixt Colman and Phillips for the sheriffs patents, wherein
is layd downe in the end what fees everie sherrife shall pay. fol. 107b.

Letter from the lords touchinge sir Henrie Ughtredys signory, and the
signory of Robert Strode, and touchinge Thomas Cams son, lord
of Cenlishe. fol. 109.

Petition of Roger Wilbraham, her majesties sollicitor, against Richard
Colman, chiefe remembrancer, for rasinge a flant of a lease to passe to
Peiro Ovenden, and deminishing the rent. fol. 112.

Order for Edmonde Spencer against the lord Roche. fol. 140.

Proclamation restrayemeing hawkeinge. fol. 150.

The oath taken by Hugh Roe O'Donell : fol. 154b.

Note one that he shall not keepe any Romish hishops or preists
comeinge from Rome, but shall expell and prosecute them.

Letter from the lords in behalf of sir Geoffrey Fenton, reconcileinge him
to the lord deputie, and that he shall have the fees of makeinge all
warrants for pardons and other things which are to passe the great seale
and to have the privie signet as beloninge to his office of secretarie. fol. 158.

Letter from the queene to admit sir Thomas Norreys of the counsell,
who was sworne the 23 of November, 1592. fol. 166b.

Letters from the lords in favore of the archbushop of Cashell for
redressinge the many wrongs offered him. fol. 171b.

Letter from the lords clearinge the sayd archbushop of some slanders
and imputations booked against him, and cleareing him of an accusacion
that he had made some informacions against the lord deputie. fol. 174.

Matter betwixt the lords of Delvin and Houth and sir Robert Dillon. fol. 197b.

Letters to the lords in the behalfe of doctour Hanmer, with his
recognizance. fol. 200.

The petition of William Rian to the lords touchinge two friaries
called Killala and Tipperary, desireinge pardon for his intrusion. fol. 201b.

Letter from the lords in his favour. fol. 202.

The risinge out of the five counties to the generall hostinge. fol. 211.

Letter from the lords in the behalfe of William Kearney for printinge
the Irish testaments. fol. 227b.

Recognizance of Richard Boyle and Richard Lenan upon ther enlarge-
ment, wherein is mentioned the cause of ther commitment. fol. 229b.

Sir William Russell :

Letter from the lords to sir William Russell to hould the personage
of Donboyne as sir William Fitzwilliams helde it. fol. 233b.

Letter from the lords for Gregory Cole against the lord chancellor. fol. 236.

Letters from the lords for new surveyings of sir William Harbarts
signorie of the island of Kery, and abating his rent. fol. 236b.

Letters to the lords, certifieinge that Mr. Thomas Mollinex, chancelor
of the exchequer, was borne under the dominion of the crowne of
England in Callice. fol. 238.

A passe for Gillegrome Magragh, fathur to the archhishop of Cashell,
 to repnyre into Munster with his goods.
 fol. 238. +
 fol. 230b.
 Letter from the lords for Terbert to he past to Hugh Cuffe.
 Letter from the queene, touchinge the devision of the towne of
 Carrickfergus betwixt the burgesses, with propositions for wallinges the
 town.
 fol. 253b.
 fol. 239b.
 The first submission of Hugh, earle of Tyrone, well panned, but with
 false meaneings as the sequell shewed.
 fol. 273b.
 fol. 273b.
 fol. 274b.
 Concordatum for 20*l.*, sterlinc, yearlie to William Daniell, preacher
 at Gallway.
 Letter from the lords, in the behalfe of Donnogh McCormocke,
 touchinge the remittall of arreaces of rent upon the abbay of Mourao;
 with the referment and all the proceedings therupon.
 fol. 283.
 An oath taken by Randall McSorleyboy McConnell.
 Letter from the queene for the bishopt of Limericke, touchinge a
 castell, with a ploughlände and some cheife rents, to bee past to him
 and his successors.
 fol. 286.
 fol. 304.
 Sir Conniers Clifford sworne of the counsell.
 fol. 304.
 Letter from the lords, for capten Audlinc company to be bestowed
 [on] sir Christopher St. Lawrence.

Lord Burgh.—3 June, 1597:

Commission to the lorde of Delvin to gather the force of the country,
 to command the compaines with authoritie to parle, and protect and use
 marshall law against any of the traytors.

Sir Thomas Norreys, lord justice, October, 1597:

fol. 330b. Commission for George Thorneton to be vice president of Mounster.

Lord chancellor and sir Robert Gardener:

Act that for all marshall causes, for payments of money for any such
 cause the lords justices and lord lieutenant shall concarr, and such
 warrants for those causes past by the justices or by the lord lieutenant
 shalbe ratified.

Petition of Sara Merideth, concerninges the profitts of the deanery of
 St. Patricks; with the referment, the returne, and the confirmation.

Letters from the lords, toucheinge the lord Burghs goods.

The archbishop of Yorks letter to the lord chancellor of Ireland,
 touchinge one Edward Potter, a remisant.

Letter from the queene to sweare sir Henry Harington of the counsell.

Earle of Essex:

Commission from the counsell, in absence of the lord lieutenant, to
 commande the forces at the Nasse and the counties adjoyninge.

Consultation upon the death of sir Richard Bingham for keepinge the
 company of horse and foot under his charge from breakeinge.

INDEX.

A.

Abberkirke. *See* Albaquerque.
 Aboile. *See* Boyle.
 Aboy. *See* Athboy.
 Abrigo, Alverus de; 106, 104.
 Acregar; 170.
 Adamston. *See* Lenam of Adamston.
 Agard, Agard: [captain] Fraunces; 36, 89, 43, 44, 45, 60, 51, 53, 70, 71, 73, 74, 90, 93, 95, 97, 99, 102, 103, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 123, 125, 127, 130, 132, 134-137, 140, 154, 176, 228, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 232, 286, 240, 249, 251, 254, 265.
 —, seneschal of the Byrnes country; 166.
 Francis, chief commissioner of Munster; 284.
 Ages, Thomas; 277.
 Agbefadda, lord of; 86.
 Albaquerque, Abberkirke, duke of, in Spain; 64.
 Alce: John, of Ballyno; 197.
 Thomas; 197.
 Alen, Allen: of Palmerston; 162.
 Sir John; 43, 44, 45, 50, 71, 73, 74, 87, 102, 108, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118.
 —, seal of the Exchequer committed to; 58.
 —, lord chancellor; 981.
 Thomas; 87.
 Allenston. *See* Hill of Allenston.
 Allarstone; 176.
 Allegiance, oath of; 275.
 Allen. *See* Aken.
 Allenston. *See* Hill of Allenston.
 Alam, digging for, &c.; 230.
 Amala, Antoines; 106.
 Andewarpe. *See* Antwerp.
 Anceley. *See* Annsley.
 Anghaile, Annaly, co. Longford; 194.
 Anally, Anallye, Annsley, Annsly; 37, 67, 74, 109, 124, 126, 143, 189, 177, 268, 266.
 capitaines of; 88.
 country, commission for the; 139.
 honeaghts due [to the queen] in; 133, 255.
See Anghaile.
 Artye. *See* Athene.

Antwerp, Andewarpe; 53, 103, 105, 106, merchants of; 52.
 ship of; 52, 261.
 Ap Howell, Walter; 280.
 Apoley, Mr.; 202, 203.
 Archeboides, the; 14, 89.
 Archer: John; 103, 104.
 Michsel; 104.
 Act of Parliament for finding am; 278.
 Arkloo. *See* Arklow.
 Ardee, Ardin, Ardye, Arde; 102, 165, 177, 189.
 barony of; 87, 90, 177.
 Dromconraugh near; 279.
 Ardenmaghagh, castell of; 52, 261.
 Ardie. *See* Ardee.
 Ardmaghe. *See* Armagh.
 Ardmore, manor of; 234.
 Ardye. *See* Ardee.
 Arklow, Arkloo, co. Wicklow; 153.
 Armagh; 43.
 victuals found at; 260.
 archbishop of; 278.
 archbishop G[eorge Dowdall] of; 2, 25, 27, 36, 43, 128, 130, 132, 135, 136, 278.
 Adam Loftus, archbishop of [30 Oct. 1562-1567]; 154, 225.
 T[heomas Lancaster], archbishop of; 225, 237, 249, 252, 254, 255.
 John Long, primats of; 269.
 chancery of; 137.
 dean of; 187, 173.
 denn of. *See* Daniel.
 metropolitan church of; 173.
 Arming of the country. *See* Poynings Act.
 Army being in want; 293.
 Arnold, Arnolde, Sir Nicholas; 127, 133, 134, 135, 136, 140, 148, 265, 266.
 Arran, 273.
 Arre, county of; 276.
 Arrotesten. *See* Barnewell of Arrotesten.
 Arthore, Artyre: Edmund, of Ballymoore; 192.
 Richard; 229.
 Teige; 192.
 Artyre. *See* Arthure.
 Arverde. *See* Eversarde.
 Assize, clerkship of the; 282.
 Assizes, judges wages for holding; 294.
 Assye, Asye. *See* Delahide of Assye.
 Athboy, Athboye, Ahoy; 118, 169, 188.
 the porters of; 15, 86, 90, 92, 164.

Athenny, Anrye ; 278.
 dominus Birmingham de. See Birmingham.
 Athie. See Athy.
 Athlone ; 147.
 constable of ; 182.
 under-constable of ; 158.
 Act touching ; 294.
 Athy, Athye, Athie ; 44, 49, 67, 78, 109.
 parson of ; 274.
 Ailerane, Shane ; 63.
 Attorney-general. See Caltrop; Dillon.
 Audley, Audlie, captain ; 90, 94, 296.
 Aylmer :
 of Lyons ; 87, 131.
 Sir Gerald, chief justice of the
 Queen's Bench ; 3, 14, 36, 44, 52,
 53, 55, 89, 92, 189.
 James, of Dorwardston ; 168.
 Thomas, of the Lyons ; 188.
 Aylward, Peter ; 96.

B.

Baccahe, Phelym. See O'Neill, Phelym
 Baccahe.
 Bacon, N.; 190.
 Bagnall, Bagenall, Bagnal, Marshal of the
 army in Ireland ; 142, 154, 169, 199,
 200, 201, 217, 228, 230, 235, 240, 261,
 252, 254, 294.
 Balbrigan, Balbragan. See Tate of
 Balbragan.
 Baldersam :
 Franciscus de ; 106.
 Inegus de ; 106.
 Baltingary, castle of ; 278.
 Balf, Balfie, Balf, of Galmoweston ; 16,
 86, 165.
 Ballacslym ; 171.
 Ballaghmore, Ballanghmore, castle of ; 150,
 278.
 Ballancare, parsonage of ; 118.
 Ballanghmore. See Ballaghmore.
 Ballestan ; 250.
 Ballekentill ; 250.
 Ballenvalagh. See MacDowle of Ballen-
 valagh.
 Balleshain. See Ballyshannon.
 Ballewarkely ; 76, 77.
 Ballibragan ; 177.
 Ballibencoghy. See Nugent of Ballib-
 brenoghy.
 Ballibow ; 177.
 Balliloughreagh. See Ballylonghreaghe.
 Ballinah, co. Kildare ; 281.
 Ballyanne, Ballyian :
 co. Wexford ; 221.
 See Kavanagh of Ballyian.
 Ballybogun ; 86.
 Ballybragan. See Tate of Ballyhragan.
 Ballycoombe. See Purcell of Ballyco-
 mbe.

Bally Cowien ; 170.
 Ballyfleming. See MacDavy of Bally-
 fleming.
 Ballyian. See Ballyanne.
 Ballykey. See Travers of Ballykey.
 Ballylogan. See Fitz Tybode of Bally-
 logan.
 Ballyloughreagh, Balliloughreagh ; 180.
 house of lepers in ; 277.
 Ballymore, Ballymore, Ballymore,
 Ballymoore, Bayllymore, Baylly Moore,
 Ballymoore ; 188, 191, 192, 196.
 in Idrone ; 274.
 See Eustace of Ballymoore ; Gostet
 of Ballymore.
 co. Westmeath. See Loughswedy.
 Ballyna. See Aile of Ballyna.
 Ballynckenny ; 278.
 Ballyshannon, Balleshain, co. Donegal ;
 187.
 Ballysorwer ; 278.
 Balmudon. See Preston of Balmudon.
 Balmadroght. See Fitzsimonds of Balm-
 drogh.
 Balregan. See White of Balregan.
 Balrothery :
 co. Dahlia ; 188.
 harony of ; 12, 86, 88, 90, 91, 93, 110,
 126, 161, 178, 179.
 Baltinglas, Buntinglass, Baltynglas, Bal-
 tynglass :
 [Thomas Eustace], viscount ; 278.
 [Rowland Eustace], viscount ; 2, 17,
 19, 20, 21, 22, 28, 25, 27, 35, 44, 50,
 68, 70, 74, 87, 95, 102, 110, 111,
 112, 113, 114, 123, 125, 126, 127,
 131, 135, 136, 137, 139, 166, 225,
 227, 249.
 Beltrastyn, Baltrastyn. See Tate of
 Beltrastyn.
 Bansagh, MacSwine. See MacSweeny.
 Bane :
 Donell, his brethren and sons ; 85.
 Thomas, of Sordwalstone ; 196.
 Banke, castell de ; 218.
 Bann, Bann, Banne :
 the river ; 4.
 fishing the [river] ; 276.
 Bantry, Fassaghe of Beyntree, Fassaghe
 Bayntre, Fassaghe Bantree, Fassanghe
 Bantree, co. Wexford ; 76, 119, 143,
 147, 263.
 Bards ; 284.
 See also Harpers.
 Barkley, Sir Edward ; 291.
 Barnemethe. See Moore of Barnemeth.
 Barnewall, Barnewell :
 of Arroteston ; 164.
 of Crikston ; 128.
 of Moyinghe ; 16, 86, 165.
 of Rowston ; 16, 86, 89, 92, 165.
 of Stackallen ; 16, 86, 89, 92, 165.
 Alexander ; 164.
 Christopher, of Gracedien ; 12, 82,
 86, 89, 91, 128, 182, 188, 161, 179.
 Edward, of Dromnaghe ; 18, 82, 86,
 89, 91, 162, 188.

Barnewell, Barnewell—cont.
 James ; 12, 22, 86, 91, 188, 160, 161,
 179.
 James, of Brynmore or Bremor ; 89.
 Marcus ; 283.
 Marces or Markes, of Dunbro ; 18,
 89, 91, 162.
 Patrick ; 86.
 Robert, lord Trimleston ; 130.
 Simon ; 131, 187.
 Simon, of Kyllhree ; 15, 86, 89, 92, 163.
 Sir Thomas, of Robertstone ; 18, 86,
 90, 92.

Baron :
 the lord chief ; 281, 294.
 Roland le, archbishop of Cashel.
 See Cashel.

Barre. See Barrimore.

Barrett, Thomas ; 197.

Barrimore, Barre, the Great Barre :
 —, lord, his children ; 144.
 John a ; 182.
 alias the Great Barre, lord ; 275.

Barry, the lord ; 285.

Basset, Edward, dean of St. Patricks ;
 189, 275.

Bassett, William ; 153.

Basyng, Bassinge, John ; 8, 257.

Batbe :
 of Colpe ; 14, 89, 92, 168.
 of Raphecke ; 14, 89, 92, 163.
 the baron, of Dromecouragh ; 18, 90,
 91, 162.

Bartholomew, of Laundeston ; 18, 88,
 91, 162.

James [chief], baron of the Exchequer ; 14, 25, 27, 29, 30, 86, 44, 64,
 68, 71, 73, 74, 75, 82, 86, 102, 108,
 110, 111, 112, 114, 115, 116, 117,
 118, 119, 121, 128, 125, 126, 127,
 128, 130, 134, 135, 136, 137, 140,
 189, 227.

John, serjeant-at-law ; 8.

Bayl Moore. See Ballymore.

Baytre. See Bantry.

Beacons be sett and good watch kept ; 80,
 261, 263.

Beslyng, Beling, Belyn, Thomas, of Stradabally ; 14, 89, 91, 162.
 Thomas, of Kilcockane ; 82, 86.

Bedlow, Bedlowe, Bedlo :
 Sir John ; 87, 188, 177, 217.
 Richard, of Kilsarn ; 87.

Bedlowes, the ; 166.

Bee, Michael, mayor of Dublin, committed to Dublin Castle ; 227, 271.

Begg, Begg, Matthew, of Boranston ; 18,
 82, 91, 162.

Belfast, Belferside, Bellfarside ; 8, 10, 257,
 281.

Belferside. See Belfast.

Belgar, Belgarde, Bellegarde. See Talbot of Belgar.

Belinstanfada ; 195.

Beling. See Beslyng.

Bell :
 Matthew ; 197.
 William ; 197.

Bellinghenfolye. See Piltown.

Bellarture, co. Kildare. See Edwards of Bellarture.

Bellegarde. See Talbot of Bellegarde.

Bellingham, Sir Edward, lord deputy ;
 279, 280.

Bellyarture. See Edward of Bellarture.

Ballymoore, Ballymoore. See Eustace of Ballymoore.

Belyn. See Bealyng.

Bentrie. See Bantry.

Berfords, Berfords, Burfords, of Killrowe or Kyllrowe ; 15, 86, 89, 91, 163.

Berningham, Bremingham, Breminham, Bremynham, Brewnyngam, Brimidham, Brimingham, Brimudgbam, Brymgham, Brymngham :
 of Russelleswod ; 87.
 dominus, de Amrye ; 180, 182.
 James ; 180, 269.
 John, and Walter his son, covenant with ; 86, 259.
 Meyorris ; 276.
 Richard ; his sons Thomas and Melior ; 182.
 Thomas, the sept of ; 180-188.
 Walter, of Donifert ; 87.
 William ; 86.
 —, sergeant of Metho ; 127, 265.
 —, of Castle Richard ; 15.

Birmingham's, &c. country ; 188, 276.

Berremeth ; 177.

Betaghe, Betanght of Moynaltye ; 16, 90,
 92, 165.

Bethell, Richard ; 10.

Bewke. See Burke.

Beyntree. See Bantry.

Bingham, Sir Richard ; 289, 296.

Birfode. See Berfode.

Byrnes, Byrnes. See Byrnes.

Birt. See Byrte.

Black Book, the ; 256.

Blackburne, Randall ; 197.

Black Castell, co. Meath ; 98.

Black forde ; 111, 112.

Blackhall, Blakehall. See Wesley of Blackhall.

Blackney, Blakeneay :
 of Rikenbore ; 278.
 William of Sawesteron ; 18, 90, 91.
 —, of Rigkynahorde ; 162.

Blackwater :
 the ; 142.
 bridge over the ; 231, 271.

Blakney. See Blackney.

Blount baron Mountjoy. See Mountjoy.

Bodkin, Christopher. See Tuam, archbishop of.

Bolpits, the ; 248.

Bollenehayne, Queen's County ; 171.

Bollybegge Creig ; 171.

Bondroies. See Bondrowes.

Bonnaghies, bonnawhites, letters touching ; 183, 184.

Bonrattie, Bonrattie. See Bonratty.

Boranston, Boranston. See Begg of Boranston.

Borders, Northern, defence of the ; 178.

Bounrattie. *See* Bonratty.
 Bonrake. *See* Burke.
 Bowtcher, William; 197.
 Boyle, Richard; 295.
 Boyle, Aboile, co. Roscommon, monastery of; 188.
 Boyne:
 weirs up to the; 277.
 fishing of the; 277.
 Brabant; 58.
 Brathason:
 Anthony; 292.
 Sir William, vice-treasurer, lord justice, &c.; 65, 277, 278, 280.
 Brady, bishop Hugh. *See* Meath.
 Brandon, John, of Dundalk; 87.
 Brassellagh, Brassillagh, Brasselloghe, Tirlagh, Tirrillagh. *See* O'Neill.
 Brereton. *See* Breerton.
 Brehon, Brebowne, Breon:
 law; 280.
 and Brehon laws; 283.
 Brehoos, Brebownes; 275.
 Breifne O'Raghillaigh, Brenny, now the co. Cavan; 193, 194.
 captain of. *See* O'Reilly.
 Bremingham, Bremincham. *See* Birmingham.
 Bremor. *See* Barnwell of Bremor.
 Brewnycham, Brewnyngcam. *See* Birmingham.
 Brensy. *See* Breifne O'Raghillaigh.
 Breon. *See* Brehon.
 Breerton, Breartoo, Breton:
 Andrew; 277.
 _____, general, in Ulster; 10, 258.
 Edward; 10.
 John; 277, 278.
 _____, seneschal of Wexford; 278.
 Brian. *See* Bryan, Brien.
 Bridge over the Blackwater; 281, 271.
 Bridge Street. *See* Dublin.
 Brien, Alberos de; 105.
 Brimigham, Brimidgham. *See* Birmingham.
 Broke:
 Henry, of Lodeo; 104, 106.
 capt. Roger; 10, 11.
 Browne:
 murder of; 283.
 John; 98.
 Patrick; 51, 52, 103.
 _____, of Malmskink; 198.
 Thomas; 8, 6.
 Valentyne; 73, 74.
 Bryan, Brian:
 Sir Francis; 279.
 _____, lord marshall; 279.
 _____, lord justice; 280.
 John; 138.
 See also Brien.
 Brymigham, Brimidgham. *See* Birmingham.
 Bryse. *See* Byrne, O'Brien.
 Brynmore. *See* Barnwell of Brynmore.
 Bundrowes, Bondroes, near Bally Shan-
 non, captain of. *See* Oghalioher.
 Bundroys, castle of; 285.
 Bunnatty, Bonrattie, Bounrattie, Bounrake, co. Cavan; 208, 205, 206, 218, 280.
 Burforde. *See* Berforde.
 Burgh:
 [Thomas], lord (lord deputy); 291, 296.
 _____, his goods; 296.
 Burke, Bark, Burgh, Burgk, Bourke, Bewrke, de Burgh, de Burgo:
 FitzWilliam de. *See* Clanricard.
 Hugh; 276.
 Roland de. *See* Cloghert, bishop of.
 Shane O'Gage; 153.
 Thomas, son of the earl of Clanricard; 278.
 _____, son of MacWilliam Brighter; 182.
 Tyrhett; 276.
 _____, Ulick; 158, 182.
 Ullieke, alias FitzWilliam de Burgo. *See* Clanricard, earl of.
 Ullicks and John, sons of Richard, earl of Clanricard; 283.
 Walter FitzJohn; 180-183, 269.
 MacWilliam; 62, 195.
 _____. *See also* Mac William Brighter.
 Burghs county; 276.
 Burnell:
 John; 294.
 _____, of Custell Knocke; 83, 85.
 See Sussex.
 Butler:
 Sir Edmund; 139, 138, 271, 272.
 _____, complaint against Oliver Fitz-Gerald; 152, 267.
 _____, brother of the earl of Ormond and Ossory; 145, 166, 228, 232, 234, 235, 239, 245, 251.
 _____, Edmund, archbishop of Cashel. *See* Cashel.
 _____, [or Edward], captain of the county Kilkenny; 71, 72, 262.
 Edward; 271, 289.
 _____, brother of the earl of Ormond; 228, 238.
 James; 100.
 John; 98.
 _____, the earl's brother; 100.
 _____, bastard brother of the baron of Domboyn; 190.
 Peter, earl of Ossory; 44, 95.
 _____, [of Wexford]; 291.
 Pieros, sheriff of the co. Tipperary; 290.
 Piers; 98.
 _____, the sheriff, 100.
 _____, or Pierce, brother of the earl of Ormond; 139, 228, 232, 238, 234, 235, 245, 271, 272.
 _____, of Grallagh; 155, 156, 287.
 _____, son of the lord Moontgarret; 239.
 Sir Richard; 279.
 _____, dame Eleanor, sister of the earl of Desmond divorced from; 279.
 Robert, of Cerdiffe; 18.
 Thomas; 292.
 Mr. Tibbot; 293.

Butler—cont.
 Walter; 100.
 Earl of Ormond and Ossory. *See* Ormond and Ossory.
 Viscount Mountgarret. *See* Mountgarret.

Butlers, the; 203.
 Butlers country:
 the; 239.
 names of persons of the; 100.
 Baderswood; 239.

Bateler. *See* Butler.

Binton, Sir Thomas; 294.

Byngerton. *See* Ivers of Byngerton.

Bynmore; 250.

Byrnes, Birnes, Bryne:
 the; 14, 17, 57, 74, 89, 94, 109, 124,
 126, 135, 139, 141, 143, 166, 169,
 250, 272.
 Dowlyn; 17.
 Edmonde Obryne; 17.
 Tege Oge Obryne; 17.
 territory of the; 87.
 seneschal of the country of the. *See* Agard.

country, Newcastle in the; 275.
 doubtful behaviour of the; 140.

Byrtas; 250.

Byrie, Birt, of Tallocke; 14, 89, 92, 168.

C.

Cahra, Cabraghe, Carbranghe. *See* Pentkney of the Cabraghe.

Caddell:
 of the Hall; 14, 89, 92, 163.
 Patrick, of Caddelston; 13, 89, 91,
 163.

Caddelston. *See* Caddell of Caddelston.

Cahie, Caher, Chaire:
 the baron of; 18, 167, 292.
 [the Butlers] barons of (1556); 18;
 (1566), 167; (1598), 292.
 a Butler baron of; 278.
 baron of. *See* Dene.

Calais, Callice; 295.

Callico. *See* Calais.

Calrop, Charles, attorney-general; 294.

Campion; 294.

Cane, Thomas, lord of Canehale; 295.

Cane; 276.

Carbery, Carbry:
 barony of; 87, 90, 93.
 seneschalship of the barony of; 291.

Carbranghe, Cabraghe. *See* Pentkney of Cabraghe.

Cardiff, Cardyff, the justice, of Turvey; 12, 161.

Carew:
 Sir George, master of the ordnance; 294.
 Sir Peter; 228, 233, 239, 283.

Carickfergus. *See* Carrickfergus.

Carik Bradinge; 107.

Carikyn Earle; 151.

Carlingford; 11, 19.

Carloghe, the counte of. *See* Catheragh.

Carne, the titell of the; 286.

Carnowe; 250.

Caroghamore, John; 95.

Carragh, Heughe, of Kylquyken; 250.

Carrick. *See* Carik.

Carrick Novar, castle of; 276.

Carrickfergus, Carrickfergus, Karkfergus, Knockfergus:
 co. Antrim; 2, 4, 11, 13, 146, 147,
 257, 281, 283, 285, 296.
 lord deputy and council at; 6.
 mayor of; 6.
 letter to the mayor of the town and
 constable of the castle; 1, 257..

Carrickmayne. *See* Welshe of Carrick-mayne.

Carroghs; 284.

Cary, Sir George; 298.

Cashel:
 archbishop [Edmund Butler] of; 280
 — [Miler Magrath] of; 295.
 —, his father Gillegrome Magrath
 296.
 Roland [FitzGerald or le Baron],
 archbishop of [1553-28 Oct. 1561];
 25, 27, 58, 59, 99.
 James [MacCagwell or MacCar-
 well], archbishop of [1567-1579];
 231.

Cashell, John, of Dundalk; 87.

Castell:
 See Castle.

Castell Knocke. *See* Burnell of Castell Knocke.

Castelhmarten. *See* Eustace of Castell-
 marton.

Castellparke, fort of; 294.

Castellryarde. *See* Birmingham of Castle
 Richard.

Castleton, Castelltowne. *See* Tankarde of
 Castleton.

Castle Corkra, Castle Corkra, in Tirone; 197, 199, 200.

Castledermot, co. Kildare; 188.

Castle Finn; 280.

Castle Gasshill in Ophalye; 151.

Castlejordan, Castel jordan; 86.

Castleknoch, Castellknock, Castell Knocke,
 co. Dublin:
 barony of; 14, 82, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93,
 163.
 See Burnell of Castell Knocke.

Castle Martin. *See* Eustace of Castell
 Martin.

Castlepark, Castellparke, fort of; 294.

Castlericbard, Castellryarde. *See* Ber-
 mingham of Castle Richard.

Castletown, Castelltowne; 176, 289.

Castro, Fernandus de, marquis of Saris; 64, 65, 66, 262.

Cateringb, Caterlooghe. *See* Catheragh.

Catherlogh, Catherloghe, Catherloghe, Cathirloghe, Caterloghe, Caterloghe; 22, 27, 47, 57, 73, 74, 82, 132, 144, 145, 146, 147, 160, 221, 222, 240, 270, 280, 285, 290, 292.
 the countess of Carloghe; 143.
 special commissioners for; 188, 189.
 captain and constable of; 278.
 sheriff of, captain Herne; 77.
 steward of. *See* Johns.
 castle of; 240.
 cess on; 109, 119, 124, 126, 180, 143, 144, 168, 169, 286, 251.

Cattle, sale of; 275.

Cavan, county. *See* Breifne O'Raighiligh.

Cavanagh. *See* Kavanagh.

Cave, Amb.; 190.

Cavendish, William; 274.

Cecil, Sir William; 188, 190, 196.

Cecna, Thadens; 278.

Cess:
 Cessa, Cessing, or taking provisions, money, &c.; 3, 8, 11, 22, 42-44, 49, 64, 66-68, 73-76, 95, 101, 102, 108-112, 118, 119, 128-128, 140-144, 146, 147, 159, 168, 169, 173, 176-179, 193, 223, 224, 280, 286, 291, 298-292, 293, 284-288.
 of Heretics, or soldiers and horses; 142, 143, 147, 159.
 composition in lieu of; 290.
 and impositions, lands free from; 191, 192.
 on the co. Waterford; 97, 101.
 persons committed to prison for; 286.

Cessors, Cessours, Sessions; 146, 193, 264, 263.
 form of letter to; 110, 263.
 — order to; 75.

Chair. *See* Cahir.

Chaloner, Challoner, John, secretary in Ireland; 95, 97, 99, 108, 110, 119, 118, 114, 115, 117, 118, 119, 128, 125, 128, 180, 132, 134, 136, 187, 189, 140, 214, 223, 227, 228, 280, 282, 285, 286, 240, 249, 252.

Chancellor:
 the Lord; 132, 241, 286, 281, 291, 292, 294, 295, 296.
 —. *See* Alan: Dublin, Curwen archbishop of: Dublin, Thomas Jones archbishop of: Gerard: Weston.
See Oath.

Chancery, estreats; 286.

Chester, merchants of; 282.

Chevers, Chever, Chivers:
 Sir Christopher, of Maston; 14, 88, 89, 92, 128, 131, 138, 163.
 Robert, of Killange; 227.

Chichester, Sir Arthur; 298.

Chivars. *See* Chevers.

Christchurch. *See* Dublin.

Church, censures of the; 278.
 — rights of holy; 7, 257.

Chorrbtowne, co. Westmeath; 189, 190.

Claneahir, earl of. *See* McCarty More.

Clancare, Donyll. *See* McCarty More.

Clancarroll, Iniskene in; 280.

Clancolyns; 171.

Claneosnoy; 170.

Clandeboy, Claneboyes; 7, 9, 10, 129, 257, 280.

Clane, Clean, barony of; 88, 91.

Clanhauricke, barony of; 221.

Clanheyne; 280.

Clanmalaghlyns; 129.

Clanricarde, Clanrickard, Clancard:
 captainship of; 278.
 county of; 61, 62, 63, 277.
 nobility and gentlemen of; 279.

Ullieke Bourke, alias FitzWilliam de Burgo, lord FitzWilliam Bourke, first earl of; 182, 273, 274.
 — death of; 277, 278.
 —, his three wives; 278.
 —, his sons; 278.
 —, his son Thomas. *See* Burke.

Richard de Burgo [second] earl of; 118, 157, 158, 195, 202, 203, 204, 225, 268, 269, 282, 283, 284.
 —, Edmund his brother; 182.
 —, second earl of;
 —, his brothers, and one of his uncles, a bishop, can neither speak, or understand their prince's language; 226.
 —, his sons Ullieke and John Burk; 283.
 — committed to prison; 283.
 — undertaking to pacify his son's rebellion; 283.
 —, ordinance between him and MacWilliam Ewghter and others; 180-183.
 —, indenture with the earl of Sussex; 60-63, 262.

Ullieke [third] earl of, to be pardoned; 289.

See also Burke.

Clantane, country called; 70.

Clare; 205, 218, 273.
 castle of; 202, 241.
 county, alias Thomond; 213.

Claricarde. *See* Clancard.

Clarscoen, Clarkson, Peter, of Parmaren; 103, 104.

Clean. *See* Clane.

Clemlishe, lord of; 295.

Clifford, Sir Conniers; 296.

Clinton. *See* Clinton.

Clogdell. *See* White of Clogdell.

Cloghgreen; 279.

Clolinlock. *See* Redmounde Oge of Clolinlock.

Clonaghe; 231.

Cloneshull; 273.

Cloncolman; 275.

Clone, co. Wexford, Nicholas Whitsey, prebendary of; 227.

Cloneraud; 205.

Clonestlyne; 171.

Clonfert; 201.
 Roland de Burgo, bishop of; 60, 157, 181, 226, 274.
 and Elphin, Roldaod de Burgo, bishop of; 60.
 Killeenell in the diocese of; 274.
 Clongell, Clodgel. *See* White of Clongell.
 Cleakeyle, O'Realy, captain of; 276.
 Clonkye; 177.
 Clonkyffan; 177.
 Clonmell; 57, 99, 101, 278.
 Clonmines, castle of; 287.
 Cloonmore; 177.
 Cloonogan; 280.
 Cloonead; 213.
 Cloontariffe. *See* White of Cloontariffe.
 Cloonyll, lord of. *See* O'Connor.
 Cloughamor; 280, 281.
 Cleober, [Miller Magrath] bishop of, and his brother; 295.
 Cloone Mackarnyn, town of; 113.
 Clyntons:
 [Lord] E[dward]; 153, 190, 196.
 Clinton of the Water; 17, 166.
 of Dromesshell; 17, 166.
 Patrick, of Dromesshell; 87.
 Cnochan beside Galway, abbey of; 274.
 Cokeley. *See* Colclough.
 Cockeston, Cockeston, Cockeston. *See* Ledwiche of Cockeston; Taffe of Cockeston.
 Coins:
 full of; 114-117, 264.
 proclamation for the full of; 119-121, 265.
 — for keeping within the realm; 121, 265.
 base coynes; 112, 115.
 of England; 114, 264.
 bargains [touching payments in particular kind] of; 118, 265.
 See also Money.
See also Colclough, Cockeston:
 Anthony; 138.
 —, lease of his manors in Wexford; 51, 52, 261.
 overstable of the castle of Ferns; 248, 249.
 Cole, Gregory; 295.
 Coleraine, Colerane, castle of; 276.
 Colman; 295.
 Richard, chief remembrancer; 295.
 Colpe. *See* Bath of Colpe.
 Comte, Thomas; 100.
 Comerforde, Patrick Duff; 100.
 Richard, of Killogho; 100.
 Comerton, Thomas; 100.
 Common Pleas:
 chief justice of the; 128.
 chief justice of the. *See* Dillon:
 Nugent.
 new seals for; 277.
 Comyn, Edmund, of Tolosane; 98.
 Connalde. *See* Connell.
 Connaght. *See* O'Kelly of Connaght.
 Connaline. *See* Tirconnell.
 Connall. *See* Sutton of Connall.
 Connacht, Connaght, Conaght, Conought; 180, 189, 208, 208, 218, 215, 236, 264, 275, 274, 283, 284, 289.
 chief lords of; 285.
 letter of the lords, chieftains, and knights of; 290.
 second justice of. *See* Dillon.
 lord president of; 204, 212, 213, 215, 270.
 — (1570). *See* Flitton.
 — and Council at; 209, 211, 215, 241, 282.
 —, letter touching the earl of Thomond for; 216.
 letter of the lord president and council of, touching the earl of Thomond; 201-204, 269.
 council in; 210.
 treasurer of, commitment of; 284.
 lord FitzWilliam Bourke, captain of; 274.
 beef taken up in; 282.
 lands of the house of Kyrmaynan in; 113.
 See Dunmore.
 Connalagh, Connalagh:
 Neale; 275.
 —, bis son; 278.
 Connell, Connalde, barony of; 87, 90.
 Connell Oge's sept; 129.
 Connelle, Connalagh; 206.
 Connilagh. *See* Connelle.
 Connalagh. *See* Connalagh.
 Conor, Cornelius, earl of Thomond. *See* Thomond.
 Constable, rates allowed to the; 285.
 Contempt, penalitie for; 276.
 Controversie between party and party; 26.
 Conway, Owen, [of Nasar]; 198.
 Conway, Conway, Conway, George; 103, 104.
 Cookstown, Cockestown, Cockeston, Cockeston, Kokeston; 177. *See* Ledwiche of Cookstown; Tate of Cockeston.
 Coolerane. *See* Colerane.
 Cooleranill; 278.
 Cooley. *See* Cowley.
 Coolock, Cullock, Cowlock, Cowluk, barony of; 18, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93, 162, 191.
 Copperas, Copers; 280.
 Coraghmore, the baron of. *See* Curnaghmore.
 Coran, Cowrie, Corran, William, of Corraghe; 18, 89, 91, 162.
 Cork:
 mayor of; 229.
 — and corporation of; 287.
 See Galway, Edward, of Cork.
 county, cess on; 126.
 —, sheriff of. *See* Grenville.
 Corka Castle, in Tirona. *See* Castle Corka.
 Cork and victuale, restraint of; 294.

Corne, every farmer of porte ; 24, 258.
 Cornelis, Cornelisone, Henry ; 45, 78, 260.
 Corraghe. *See Coran of Corraghe.*
 Corran. *See Coran.*
 Cosby, Cosbye, Cobie :
 captain Franoes ; 47, 71, 119, 128, 145, 150, 151.
 seeschal of the Quenes Connitie ; 241, 248.
 Cograve, Nicholas ; 192, 193.
 Cottlantown, Cottlanston, Cottanston :
 co. Kildare ; 191, 192, 193.
 deposition touching ; 193, 259.
 Council :
 clerk of. *See Molyneux*; Usher.
 oath for the ; 256.
 no letters, &c. to be signed before they be read in the ; 281.
 form of the oath for members of the ; 256.
 Council Book :
 Sir William Usher's table, to the ; 257-278.
 the Red [1642-1609], table to the ; 273-282.
 table of the, which begun in the year 1589 ; 294.
 Council of England, the privy ; 196.
 —, letter from ; 196, 269.
 —, letter touching the creating of a university to ; 246, 272.
 —, letter touching the earl of Thomond to ; 216, 270.
 —, letter to. *See Galway.*
 Courts of Record, persevants fees ; 254, 255.
 Cowley, barony of ; 87, 90.
 Cowley, Cooley :
 George ; 291.
 captain Henry ; 3, 18, 76, 87, 119, 128, 151, 238, 282.
 Henry, seeschal of the King's County ; 283.
 Robert ; 8, 188.
 —, Master of the Rolls ; 274.
 Cowlocke, Cowlock. *See Coolock.*
 Cowran. *See Coran.*
 Coyne and livery ; 290.
 Crenarten ; 177.
 Crewe. *See Crace.*
 Crikston. *See Barnewell of Crikston.*
 Crofts, Sir James, lord deputy ; 281.
 Crofts, Richard ; 86.
 Crosby, Franoes ; 47.
 Crospatrick. *See Crospatrick.*
 Cross, the Cross of Dublin. *See Dublin.*
 Crosse counties, composition with the ; 292.
 Crospatrick, Crospatrick, co. Wicklow, Sir Morris O'Driscoll, prebendary of ; 227.
 Crowne and Common Pleas, clerk of the ; 282.
 Crace, Crewe, Mr. ; 208.
 Walter, of Nall ; 18, 89, 91, 162.
 Cuddies ; 216.

Cuff, Cuffe :
 captain ; 90, 93.
 Hugh ; 296.
 John ; 128.
 Cullocke. *See Coolock.*
 Curduffe. *See Butler, of Curduffe*; Fitzsimonds, of Curduffe.
 Curraghmore, Coraghmore, [John Power or de la Poer], baron of ; 188.
 Curraesone ; 260.
 Curran, Henry, of Knockedowne ; 250.
 Curwen, archbishop Hugh. *See Dublin.*
 Cusake, Cusack :
 of Gerardston ; 15, 89, 92, 163.
 Bartholomew ; 164.
 Michal ; 15, 89, 92, 164.
 Patrick ; 167, 168, 194, 238.
 Sir Thomas ; 53, 55, 68, 59, 68, 71, 93, 97, 99, 102, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 119, 123, 125, 126, 127, 130, 132, 133, 136, 142, 154, 159, 169, 217, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 232, 235, 240, 249, 258.
 Thomas, Master of the Rolls ; 189, 251, 259, 254.
 Sir Thomas, lord justice ; 281, 282.
 —, to meet Oneyll ; 142.
 —, of Lesmullen ; 14, 163.

D.

Dallawod, Mr. ; 206.
 Dalton :
 Henry McEdmund ; 87.
 Richard ; 87.
 Dalton, Daltones, the ; 16, 87, 164.
 Daneston, Davyston. *See Kent of Daneston.*
 Daniel, Daniel :
 Terence, [Tiragh O'Donnell], dean of Armagh ; 217, 219, 220, 281.
 William, preacher at Galway ; 296.
 Danyston. *See Kent of Daneston.*
 Daray, Darcie, Darcye, Daray :
 Garet ; 87.
 John ; 16.
 Oliver ; 168.
 Thomas ; 168.
 —, of Platten ; 14, 86, 163.
 Dardeston. *See Talbot at Dardeston.*
 Dartry, Dartrie. *See Hugh Oge of Dartry.*
 Daungebrake ; 213.
 Davells :
 Henry ; 240, 241, 284.
 —, to be captain of the Chvenagbes ; 240.
 Daver ; 176.
 Davyston. *See Kent of Daneston.*
 Deasy. *See Fitzgerald of the Deasy.*
 Debt, no distress to be taken for ; 279.
 Dece, Dece, Decces, Dice, barony of ; 15, 86, 90, 92, 93, 94, 164.

Delahido :
 of Assye ; 86, 164.
 of Doushaghelyo ; 15, 89, 92.
 Frances ; 164.
 Michael ; 86.

Delamere, Delamere ; 16, 87, 164.

Delvin, Delvyn, Delven :
 baron of, Richard Nugent ; 2, 16, 19,
 20, 21, 22, 28, 29, 27, 28, 29, 50,
 68, 70, 259.
 —, Christopher Nugent ; 164, 167,
 168, 169, 194, 199, 200, 201, 223,
 224, 230, 233, 249, 269, 288, 295,
 296.
 barony of ; 75.

Dempe, Patrick ; 193.

Dene, Fowke :
 late baron of Cahire ; 76, 263.
 —, Patrick his son ; 76, 77, 263.

Dengen. *See* Wellesley of Dengen or
 Dwyngan.

Desys, Patrick, of Ballymoore ; 192.

Deputy :
 the lord ; 247, 259, 260, 261, 262,
 267, 268, 269, 270, 271.
 his household ; 288, 289, 290.
 achates for his house ; 288.
 provisions for his house ; 285.
 going into England ; 277.
 to go against the Spaniards ; 291.
 his journey (1584) into Connaught
 and Munster ; 289.
 to relieve the castle of Enniskillen ;
 292.

See Bellingham; Crofte; Fitz-
 Williams; Perrot; St. John; St.
 Leger.
 and Council ; 241, 242, 244, 247, 257,
 259, 269.

Derby, William, 18, 258.

Derikill ; 170.

Derpatrike. *See* Flemyn of Derpatrike.

Derry ; 186, 269, 280.

Desertiela. *See* Sarafelde of Desertiela.

Desmond, Desmonde, Desmound :
 Sir John of, brother of the earl of
 Desmond ; 285.
 Sir Thomas of ; 205, 206.
 James [Fitzgerald fourteenth] earl of ;
 36.
 —, indenture with lord Roche ; 58,
 262.
 —, — Teige McCormoke ; 59, 262.
 —, and his son lord Gerald ; 58, 59.
 —, — their indenture with the
 earl of Ormrod ; 57, 262, 264.
 —, his son lord Garrett ; 57.
 —, privilege claimed not to come
 to parliament or within any walled
 town ; 274.
 —, beheading of his grandfather at
 Drogheis ; 274.

Gerald, or Gerot [Fitzgerald fifteenth]
 earl of ; 95, 99, 100, 183, 154,
 155, 183, 266, 267, 288, 284.
 —, order between the earls of Or-
 monde and ; 98.

as 83827.

Printed image digitised by the University of Southampton Library Digitisation Unit

Desmond, Desmonde, Desmound—cont.
 —, earl of, names of his men ; 99,
 100.
 —, pledges for keeping the peace
 during his absence ; 144, 267.
 —, his country ; 100.
 —, to be proclaimed a traitor ; 284.
 —, his brother, Sir John of Des-
 mond ; 288.
 —, his sister Elinor. *See* Butler;
 Tobin.
 —, order between the earl and
 Teige McCormoke for the castle
 of Cartick Novar ; 276.
 —, lord treasurer of Ireland ; 280.
 John FitzJames of ; 98.

Devereux, Devereus, Deveroux, Deveros :
 Alexander. *See* Farns, bishop of.
 Sir Nicholas, sheriff of Wexford ;
 138.
 W., treasurer of Farns ; 227.
 W., prebendary of Taghmon ; 227.
 earl of Essex. *See* Essex.

Dias. *See* Dyns.

Diavna, Diego ; 108.

Dies. *See* Dyns.

Dillon, Dillowne, Dylion :
 Bartholomew, of Kappoke ; 14, 89,
 91, 162.
 George ; 87.
 James, farmer of Ardenegraghe
 Castell ; 52.
 Lucas [chief barden of the Exche-
 quer] ; 246.
 Lake or Lucas ; 156, 249, 253, 254,
 255.
 Lake, the attorney general ; 245.
 Peter ; 163.

Robert, chief justice C. P. ; 15, 23,
 36, 44, 55, 64, 68, 71, 75, 86, 89,
 92, 97, 99, 102, 103, 108, 113, 114,
 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 123, 126,
 127, 132, 135, 186, 184, 159, 164,
 169, 203, 223, 224, 225, 228, 230,
 235, 249, 251, 252, 258, 288, 295.
 —, accused justice of Connaught ;
 283.
 Thomas ; 52.
 —, of Ryverston ; 15, 89, 92, 163.

Dillons :
 the ; 16, 164.
 country [in Westmenn] ; 52, 261.

Dingham, Dynyan, Dynghain in Offaly ;
 5, 18, 27, 124, 125, 237, 258.

Dixie, William, auditor ; 148.

Dixson, William ; 197.

Dobben, Peter, mayor of Waterford ; 52.

Dohen, Patrick ; 241.

Dohene, Dohen, James ; 79, 80.

Dolariston. *See* Aylmer of Dolariston.

Donneine, baron of. *See* Dunboyne.

Donhro. *See* Barnewall of Dunbro.

Doohyn. *See* Dunhoyme.

Dondalk. *See* Dundalk.

Donagal. *See* Tirconnell.

Donell, Davy, of Ballymoore ; 192, 193.

Donfert. *See* Bermingham of Donfert.

U

Deagansan. *See* Dungannon.
 Donnes, the; 47.
See Dunne; Odone.
 Donnow. *See* Lynch of Donnow.
 Donnowre. *See* Lynch of Dunore.
 Donsene. *See* Dunsany.
 Donsaghbelyn. *See* Delahide of Dossaghbelyn.
 Donsaghulen. *See* Ivers of Donsaghulen.
 Donsoghy, Donsogheleye: *See* Flancket of Donsoghy.
 —, baron of, John Flancket; 8, 18, 20, 23,
 24, 25, 27, 29, 30, 36, 43, 44, 64,
 71, 73, 75.
 Denyll, Denyett, James; 46.
 Derns, the; 279.
 Douche: *Art* *See* McArte.
Caer; 240.
 Douth, Douth. *See* Netherfield of Dowtha.
 Dowdall, Dadall: *George*, archbishop of Armagh. *See* Armagh.
Henry; 18, 258.
James; 15, 68, 90, 92, 164.
 —, justice of the Queen's solicitor; 128.
 —, justice of the Queen's Bench; 184, 217, 219, 220.
 —, second justice of the Bench, chief commissioner of Munster; 264.
Nicholas, of Newton; 87.
 Dowdalls, the; 17, 166.
 Dowding, James, of Ballymoore; 191, 193.
 Dowe, Domagh, of Ballekonill; 250.
 Dowgesshell; 28.
 Dowlyne, the; 129.
 Down, Down, Dune: *Eugen Magennis*, bishop of; 6, 10.
monastery of the Gray friars in; 273.
 Downe, Desmod. *See* McOrahe.
 Downovan. *See* Tailon of Downovan.
 Dowre. *See* Netherfield of Dowtha.
 Dracott. *See* Draycott.
 Drake: *of Ruhode*; 16, 90, 92, 165.
George; 86.
 Draycott, Dracott: *Henry* [of Duleek]; 88, 138.
Henry, Master of the Rolls; 154,
 156, 223, 234, 235, 237, 238, 239,
 232, 236, 240, 241, 249, 259, 254.
 Drishoke; 218.
 Drogbeda, Drougheda: *town of*; 17, 67, 68, 74, 93, 106, 107,
 108, 109, 154, 168, 169, 171, 172,
 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 188, 222,
 238, 264, 269, 274, 277, 286.
 —, *Parliament at*; 55.
 —, *lord Lieutenant, &c., at*; 108.
St. Peter's church; 238.
 Dromcarre; 177.
 Dromcashell. *See* Clynnis of Dromcashell.
 Dromconagh near Ardle; 279.
 Dromconagh. *See* Bath of Dromconagh.
 Dromcornooke; 226.
 Dromgarra; 219.
 Dromgold, Dromgowlie, Nicholas; 87, 177.
 Dromiskin, Dromiskyn; 177.
 Dromnaghe, Drumnaghe. *See* Barnewall of Dromnaghe.
 Drougheda. *See* Drogbeda.
 Dromnaghe. *See* Barnewall of Dromnaghe.
 Drumyn; 177.
 Drury, Sir William; 287.
 Drynam. *See* Wycombe of Drynam.
 Dublin: *the archbishop of* [1545]; 278.
Hugh Curwen, archbishop of [1553-1567], chancellor of Ireland; 2, 3,
 4, 5, 6, 9-18, 19-28, 25, 27, 29-32,
 36, 39, 43-45, 50, 52, 53, 55, 64,
 68, 71, 73-75, 82, 86, 91, 95, 97,
 99, 103, 108, 110, 113, 114-117,
 119, 121-128, 130, 132, 134-140,
 162, 178, 179, 259, 262.
 —, *great seal newly sent over delivered to*; 68, 74, 262.
George [archbishop of]; 189.
Adam Loftus, archbishop of; 214,
 224, 225, 231, 235, 240, 253, 255,
 264, 286, 288.
Thomas Jones, archbishop of, the lord chancellor; 294.
Christ Church; 1, 55, 144, 149, 227.
 —, *dean of*. *See* Lockwood.
St. Patrick's, *dean of*. *See* Bannet.
 —, *consultations at*; 141.
 Dublin city; 1, 2, 12, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23,
 24, 25, 30, 31, 32, 33, 36, 39, 42,
 43, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 55, 61, 66,
 68, 70, 71, 73, 74, 75, 79, 80, 93,
 97, 101, 102, 111, 112, 118, 114,
 115, 117, 118, 121, 122, 123, 125,
 127, 128, 133, 134-144, 145, 149,
 151, 153, 154, 156, 160, 166, 169,
 180, 183, 196, 197, 205, 209, 214,
 215, 217, 223, 226, 227, 236, 240,
 242, 244, 245, 246, 254, 258, 263,
 265, 267, 269, 272, 281, 298, 294.
monastery of St. Mary; 238.
Saint Sepulchres, Saynt Pulshers,
nigh; 74, 149, 150, 151, 152, 224.
Trinity College near; 294.
 —, *vice provost of*; 294.
University in, letter to the Council in
England touching the erection of a; 246.
citizens of; 289.
the lord deputy, or lord chancellor,
and council at; 261.
Michael Bee, *mayor of*; 227, 271.
sheriffs of; 281.
Bridge Street in; 283.
measure of; 75.
Parliament [33 Henry VIII.] at; 273.
See *Hope of Dublin*.
 Dublin castle; 27, 28, 47, 139, 150, 215,
 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233,
 234, 235, 236, 248, 250, 252, 271,
 288, 290, 291, 293.
 —, *constable of*. *See* Parker.
 —, *chamber*; 133.

Dublin county : 3, 23, 27, 44, 67, 68, 73-75, 82, 83, 88-91, 93, 101, 109, 110, 111, 123-126, 128, 182, 141, 142, 143, 147, 160, 168, 169, 175, 213, 223, 224, 230, 238, 240, 247, 251, 261, 263, 266, 284, 291.

commissioners to execute martial law : 137.

sheriff of ; 12, 83, 85, 140, 161.
—. See also Luttrell; Pyfolde.

victorioller for ; 102.

the Marches of ; 14, 285.

numbers or levy of men in ; 86, 178, 179.

thoroughfare towns in ; 188, 269.

to carry timber to the fort in Leix ; 279.

order for the possession of the furrows in, to be given to Robert and James Hetherington ; 294.

county and cross ; 178, 179.

Dodal. See Dowdall.

Dudley, [lord] Robert ; 183.

Duff, Edmund ; 178.

Duffe, Pbelym. See O'Neill.

Duffes :

the ; 147.

McEdmunds, country ; 141, 143.

Duine, MacSwine ; 187.

Duke, Henry ; 287.

Dulek, Duleke, Duleke, Dalyke, barony of ; 14, 86, 89, 90, 93, 98, 168.

Dulardc, John ; 100.

Dunbeane ; 176.

Dunboyne, Donboine, Edmund Butler, baron of [1538-1566] ; 18, 93, 99, 100, 125, 130, 155, 156, 167, 183, 207.

[James Butler], baron of ; 292.

Dunboyne, Domboyne, Donbyn : co. Meath ; 168.

barony of ; 15, 57, 86, 90, 91, 98, 110, 124, 125, 164.

parsonage of ; 295.

Dundalk, Dundalk, Dondalk :

town of ; 2, 11, 31, 128, 157, 158, 159, 165, 173, 175, 176, 189, 218, 223, besieged, 174.

barony of ; 87, 90, 176.

See Brandon of Dundalk ; Cashell of Dundalk.

Dune. See Down.

Dusgannon, Dusgannan :

[Matthew O'Neill], baron of ; 7, 8, 17, 259.

his son Arte O'Neill ; 136, 266.

See also O'Neill.

Dungarvan ; 147.

Dunbany ; 177.

Dunleir ; 177.

Dunmore Castle in Connacht ; 182.

Dunmowrhan ; 176.

Dunoe, Dune, O'connor ; 158, 180.

See Donne, O'Donne.

Dunmowre. See FitzGarret of Dunmowre.

Dunore, Dunow. See Lynehe of Dunore.

Dunsney, Dunsney :

the lord of, 14, 163.

baron of, Christopher Plunkett, 25, 27, 36, 44, 50, 55, 68, 74, 86, 97, 108, 109, 114, 116, 117, 118, 119, 128, 129, 130, 135, 136, 249.

Dyns, Dins, Dies :

Francisco, 45, 46, 260, 263.

—, Hispaniæ, and John Neyle, and the merchants of Waterforde, order between ; 78-80.

Dillon. See Dillon.

Dyngan, Dyngain, Denger. See Dinghan; Wallis of Dyngan.

Dysert Galeo ; 129.

E.

Eastbrooke, or Togbesuer, what is ; 274.

Echingham, Osborne ; 189.

Edermine, Edernmen, co. Wexford, Richard Simot prebendary of ; 227.

Edward VI, King ; 5, 65, 262, 280, 281.

Edwarde, Patrick, of Bellavartore, or Bellarture, 191, 193.

Egremunde and Burnell. See Sussex.

Elderfleet, Oldfleat, 294.

Elizabeth :

Queen, 70, 74, 118, 127, 132, 134, 190, 191, 213, 263.

—, her letters touching the Earl of Thomond ; 210-212, 270.

Eltham ; 73.

Ely ; 262, 275.

land in ; 277.

O'Carroll ; 280.

Ely Oconnell, country of ; 34, 63, 68, 69, 239.

England, Inglaude ; 12, 54, 114, 133, 134, 144, 148, 173, 207, 210, 211, 218, 264, 277, 281, 286, 287, 205.

the Council in ; 73.

—. See Council in England.

letters from ; 290.

license to pass into ; 207, 209.

base money or coins in ; 112, 115, 120, 264.

refusal to receive coins of ; 114.

money of ; 232.

salmon shipped to ; 281.

Great Seal of ; 66, 237.

seals out of ; 275.

seals sent to ; 275.

sending Kerne into ; 277.

Mint of ; 120.

transport of soldiers into ; 110.

English Pale. See Pale.

apparel ; 202.

English apparel ; 20, 31.

baronies. See Wexford.

counties, or shires ; 50, 282.

name, men of ; 229.

Englishman, desire to be reputed an ; 274.

Enisbowen ; 275.

Eniskorhie. See Eniseorthy.

U 2

Ennis, Inishe, Inyshe, co. Clare ; 202, 203, 204.
 Eniscoorthy :
 Eniscoorthy, Eniscoorthy, Iniscoorthy ; 289, 290.
 castle of ; 277, 290.
 Erick :
 erige ; 275, 276.
 nature of ; 274.
 Erlestone, a house called ; 225.
 Essets, James, of Pumoren. *See* Jacobson.
 Essex :
 [Robert Devereux] earl of ; 293, 296.
 Walter [Devereux] earl of ; 285.
 Eles. *See* O'Carwell.
 Etzane, Morice ; 100.
 Eustace, Ewtas, Ewtace :
 of Castell marian ; 87, 202.
 of Laskartan ; 164.
 Christopher ; 191, 192, 193.
 Edmund, of Curraneorne ; 250.
 James ; 87.
 —, of Fryerteane ; 250.
 John, of Castlemartin ; 127, 132.
 Sir Morrice ; 191, 192, 193.
 Nicholas, of Yaggeston ; 193.
 Rioburd, of Tullagbarry ; 87.
 Thomas, of Ballymoore ; 191, 192, 193.
 lord of Kilcullen. *See* Kilcullen.
 See FitzEdmounde, John Eostnoe.
 viscount Baltinglas. *See* Baltinglas.
 Even Ro ; 287.
 Everarde, Arverde, Jones, of Randelston ; 16, 86, 90, 92, 165.
 Evers, Evers, Ivers :
 Barnahy ; 86, 89, 92.
 See Ivers.
 Ewghter, MacWilliam ; 180-183, 266.
 Ewtace. *See* Eustace.
 Exchequer, the ; 187, 268, 286, 292.
 seal of the ; 68, 75, 273.
 chancellor of the. *See* Mollinex.
 barons of the ; 991.
 baron of. *See* Rathe ; White.
 chief baron of the ; 128, 291.
 —. *See* Dillon.
 in England, baron of. *See* Welsh.

 F.

 Fannane, MacSwine ; 187.
 Furbill, Ferbill ; 142.
 county, commission for the ; 139.
 barony of ; 87, 164.
 Farmanagh. *See* Fermanagh.
 Farnay, Ferne, Fernie, Fearnie, Farnay,
 Farnay :
 co. Monaghan ; 74, 109, 124, 126, 146, 184, 280, 282, 287.
 captain of ; 17, 74, 166, 184.
 —. *See* MacBryan ; McRory of
 Farnay.
 Fassaghe of Beyntree, Fassaghe Bayntre,
 Faussangho Bestrie. *See* Buntry, co.
 Wexford.
 Fassaghobshany, barony of ; 221.
 Fay, Fey :
 Garrett, sheriff of Westmeath ; 167, 168.
 John ; 177.
 Farnes, Fernas. *See* Ferns.
 Farney, Farnie. *See* Farnay.
 See McRory of Farnay.
 Fenthelyke ; 96.
 Federt. *See* Fethord.
 Fees, &c. ; 294.
 pursevents ; 254, 288.
 Field of Payneson ; 163.
 Felony, concealment of ; 281.
 Feltrym. *See* Russell of Feltrym ; Taillour
 of Feltrym.
 Fenton, Sir Goffrey, Jeffrey, the sacro-
 tarie ; 290, 291, 295.
 Ferbill. *See* Farhill.
 Fercall, Ferkenall, capteury of ; 261, 274.
 Ferkeall, or Ousuloyes countrey, [part of
 King's County] ; 47, 48.
 Fermanagh, Farmanagh, county ; 173.
 Ferney, Ferne, Fernie, Ferneyay, Farnie.
 See Farnay.
 Ferns, Fernas, Farnes ; 280, 281.
 castle of, 249, 275, 277, 281.
 — constable of. *See* Colelough.
 — Thomas Maysterson, farmer of ;
 248.
 Alexander Devereux, bishop of,
 [1539-1566] ; 36, 108, 264.
 bishop and chapter of, letter touching
 their residence ; 226, 271.
 John Deveroux, bishop of, [1568-
 1578] ; 227.
 deanery of ; 294.
 prebends of. *See* Clane, Crosspatrick,
 Edwaine, Tugbman, Tomb,
 Whitechurch.
 chancellor of. *See* Keting.
 prebendaries of. *See* Devereux : Fay :
 Laifano : Odrchen : Sirot : Whittey.
 treasurer of. *See* Devereux.
 Ferrard, Ferrarde, barony of ; 17, 87, 93,
 166, 177.
 Ferty. *See* Tooles of the Ferty.
 Fertullagbe. *See* Tirrell of Fertullagbe.
 captain of. *See* Tirrell.
 Fethord, Fidderthe, Federt, co. Wexford ;
 103.
 a ship lost near ; 103, 264.-
 Fey. *See* Fay.
 Fidderthe. *See* Fethord.
 Field. *See* Field.
 Field or Fyllie, bishop Thomas. *See*
 Leighlin.
 Finglas, Fingles, Fynghas, Fynghasse ;
 179.
 Patrick, 86.
 — of Westpleston ; 12, 82, 86, 88,
 91.
 Richard, sergeant-at-law ; 82, 86, 122.
 — of Kilbolou ; 88, 91.
 — of Westpleston ; 12, 161.

Finglas, Finglas, Fynglas, Fynglas—*conf.*
 Roger, of Poterston ; 14, 82, 86, 89,
 91, 162.

Finn, castle of. *See Castle Finn.*

Fish ; 275.

Fitzton, Fytton, Sir Edward, lord president of Connacht ; 203, 204, 207,
 227, 230, 233, 234.

FitzArthur, Charles ; 277.

FitzEdmunde, FitzEdmounde, Fitz-
 Edmunde :
 John Eustace, [of Ballymoore] ; 193.
 Thomas ; 88.
 William Bourke ; 100.
 Sir William Bourke ; 206.
 Walter, of Butlerswood ; 239.

FitzGarrett, FitzGarret, Fitzgarald,
 Fitzgarald :
 George ; 67.
 James, of Darnowre ; 88.
 —, of Grange Molle ; 87.
 Sir Morice, or Sir Morishe ; 97, 98, 101.
 Maurice, of Osberton ; 87.
 Oliver ; 152.

FitzGerald, Fitzgarald, FitzGerald,
 FitzGeralde :
 Gerald, earl of Kildare. *See Kildare.*
 — FitzJames, earl of Desmond.
See Desmond.
 Gerald McOliyer ; 52, 261.
 James, 274.
 — FitzJohn, earl of Desmond.
See Desmond.
 John, brother of the earl [of Des-
 mond, 1560] ; 100.
 Sir Morrice, of the Deasy ; 154, 267.
 Oliver ; 152, 267.
 Roland, archbishop of Cashel. *See*
Cashel.
 Thomas, son of Morice Etotano ; 100.
 Thomas Roos, the earl [of Desmond's]
 brother ; 100.

FitzHarris, William ; 277.

FitzHannie :
 Thomas, and viscount Montgarret,
 indenture between ; 76, 77, 263.
 —, his son, Matthew ; 76, 77.

FitzHenry, Arthur ; 220.

Fitzsimons. *See Fitzsimons.*

FitzJames :
 Edward ; 88.
 John. *See Desmond.*
 Thomas Vale ; 100.

FitzJohn, FitzJones, of Fyanston ; 16,
 86, 165.

FitzMartin, Amhroise Lynch, Mayor of
 Galway ; 60.

Fitz-Maurice, baron of Lixnaw. *See*
Lixnaw.

FitzMorrice, FitzMorishe, FitzMorrishe,
 FitzMoris :
 lord ; 206.
 James ; 206, 207, 213, 251, 285.

FitzPatrick, Fitzpatricke, Fitzpatrickes,
 Fitzpatrice :
 Sir Barnaby, son of the baron of
 Upper Ossory ; 18, 145, 149, 150,
 167, 242, 243, 244, 272.

FitzPatrick, Fitzpatricke, Fitzpatrickes,
 Fitzpatrice—*conf.*
 Barnaby, baron of Upper Ossory.
See Ossory, Upper.
 John, 71.

FitzPhilip, Garret, 87.

FitzRedmond, Thounas ; 286.

Fitzsimons, Fitzsimons, Fitzsimondes :
 Edwards, [queens sergeant] ; 245.
 Miebell ; 294.
 Richard, of Balmadroght ; 13.
 Thomas, of Curduff ; 18, 89, 91,
 162.

FitzThounas, Fitzthounas :
 Sir Morice, Morice, Morishe ; 88, 102,
 114, 239.

FitzTybboe, William Burke, of Bally-
 logan ; 100.

Fitzwalter, Fitzwauters, Fytzwauters,
 Fytswauters. *See Radcliffe, Sir*
Thomas, lord Fitzwalter.

FitzWilliam, William, 222.

FitzWilliams, Fitzwilliams, Fitzwilliames,
 Fytwilliams :
 Brian ; 127, 176.
 John ; 145.
 Michael, surveyor ; 250.
 Thounas ; 86, 138.
 — of Holmepatricke ; 82.
 — of Meryon ; 14, 89, 91, 163.
 Vice-treasurer of Ireland.
 Sir William, vice-treasurer of Ireland ;
 3-12, 75, 95, 97, 99, 108, 110,
 111, 112, 118, 114, 119, 123, 125,
 126, 127, 134, 135, 136, 137, 140,
 149, 199, 200, 201, 223, 234, 237,
 238, 239, 241, 246, 251, 252, 258,
 270.
 — Vice treasurer, queen's letter for
 his admission as lord justice ; 118.
 — lord justice, 118, 119, 265.
 — lord deputy ; 282, 290, 294, 295.

Fitz. *See Fitz.*

Flanders, Flaunders ; 45, 46, 78.

Flatisburye, Flatisburge, James ; 87, 188.

Fleet dispersed [of the Spaniards] ; 291.

Fleming, Flemyn :
 of Derpartrike ; 15, 164.
 of Syddan ; 16, 86, 90, 93, 168.
 Thounas ; 35, 184, 261.
 — of Stephenston ; 16, 86, 90, 93,
 165, 167.
 — of Steveuson, sheriff of Meath ;
 167, 168.
 baron of Slane. *See Slane.*

Fleminges, the, a thief running away
 with their goodes ; 79.

Flemington. *See White of Flemington.*

Flood. *See Flude.*

Florence, duke of ; 294.

Fludde, captain ; 176.

Footman, payment for ; 16.

Fore, Fower, Fowre :
 barony of ; 16, 86, 90, 93, 94, 164,
 165, 167.

Foreswearing their hands ; 284.

Forth, doctor ; 287.

Forth, barony of, co. Wexford; 139.
 Foster, Christopher, of Killieghe; 13, 89, 91, 162.
 Fowikes country; 64.
 Foxes, the; 135.
 France, France; 210, 211, 212, 213, 216, 218.
 [queen's] ambassador in; 210,
 king of; 295.
 — ambassador of; 295.
 See also French.
 Freeholders passing their lands; 295.
 French:
 peace with the; 132, 266.
 comt; 210.
 commodities; 238.
 shipping; 288.
 Frenchmen; 278, 288.
 Friar, monk, nun or priest [most conform]; 294.
 Fryertoun; 250.
 Furlong, John, of Horerton; 103.
 Fyanston. See FitzJohn of Fyanston.
 Fyanston, Fyanstone, a parcel of Cotlands-
 town; 191, 192.
 Fyllie or Field, bishop Thomas. See
 Leighlon.
 Fynglasse. See Finglas.
 Fytton. See Fitton.
 Fytz. See Fitz.
 Fytzgerald. See Fitzgerald.
 Fytzwauters. See Fitzwalter.

G.

Galloglasses:
 captains of, agreement with the lord
 deputy; 177.
 capteyn of the septs of; 123, 265.
 Galmoweston, Galmoreston. See Balf of
 Galmoweston.
 Galrina, Galtrym, [Patrick Hussey] baron
 of; 15, 88, 90, 92, 131, 164.
 Galway, Edward, of Cork; 282.
 Galway, Gallways:
 town of; 60, 61, 181, 202, 203, 262,
 273, 278.
 mayor of; 60, 113, 157, 158, 229,
 272.
 customer of; 279.
 letter to the Councill [in England] for
 erecting a free school in; 223, 271.
 parsonage of; 225, 274.
 to be freed from appearance in Par-
 liament; 274.
 house of St. John's in; 113.
 house called Erestione; 225.
 [none can bear office before he speak
 English in]; 226, 271.
 college of priests in; 225.
 old statutes of; 226.
 ships of St. Malow in; 295.
 See Onochán; Daniel.
 Galyn, Galin, the sept in; 129.

Gardener, Sir Robert; 292, 296.
 Garet, Baron; 88.
 Gargell. See Garrell.
 Garmons. See Garmons.
 Garlande:
 Edward, of Garlandston; 87.
 Sir James; 87, 102.
 Garlandston. See Garlande of Gar-
 landston.
 Garmons, Garinons; 17, 168.
 Garrell, Gargell, co. Carlow; 239.
 Garribride, cbapel called; 277.
 Garrisons, the lord deputy authorized to
 increase; 229.
 Garvally, castle of; 181.
 Gayne, Shano McTeige; 100.
 Geraldines; 251.
 Gerarde. See Gerrard.
 Gerardston. See Cusake of Gerad-
 ston.
 Germud, Gerande:
 G.; 110.
 William, lord chancellor; 283, 286.
 Gerradistowne. See Cusake of Gerradis-
 town.
 Gibbston. See Plunket of Gibbston.
 Gilbert:
 Mr.; 204.
 Sir Humprey; 252.
 Girtou, Gyrtou:
 captain, the queen's secretary; 90, 95,
 94.
 —, his horsemen; 131.
 —, his bonds; 142.
 Glastonbury. See Glastonbury.
 Glancapp; 39, 260.
 Glancery; 260.
 Glanmelliry, Glammaliry, Glammalire,
 Glammaliry, Glaanoulyry, Glanowhie
 [Glanmelliry, or O'Dempsey's country];
 32, 40, 99, 144, 145, 260.
 Glanowhie. See Glanmelliry.
 Glaspentire; 177.
 Glibb; 276.
 Gloucester, Gloucester, city of; 258, 272.
 Golding:
 of Pierston; 89, 92.
 Walter, of the Grange; 13, 89, 91,
 162.
 Goldsmith, Goldsmith, Gouldsmith, John;
 43, 52, 53, 274.
 Gomast, Joan, of Ballymora; 193.
 Goods, stolen; 25, 258.
 Gormanstown, Gormantown, Gorman-
 ston:
 viscount; 14.
 [Jenico Preston] viscount; 25, 27,
 36, 50, 55, 70, 82, 86, 89, 92, 110,
 111, 112, 119, 128, 154, 168.
 [Christopher Preston] viscount; 249,
 291.
 Gory, Robert; 189, 190.
 Goshawks; 63, 66, 262.
 Gouldsmith, John. See Goldsmith.
 Grace:
 Edmund, of Walterstone; 250.
 James FitzJohn; 100.
 John; 292.

Grace—cont.
 John, of Fowlkes country; 64.
 Piers; 39.
 Oliver; 71.

Gracefield, Gracedieu. *See* Barnewall, of Gracefield.

Grague, Grage, co. Kildare; 191.

Grain carried from the English Pale into the Irishmen's country; 20.

Grallagh. *See* Butler of Grallagh.

Grange. *See* Golding of Grange.

Grange Mollen. *See* FitzGurrett of Grange Mollen.

Grasug. *See* Golding of Grange.

Graswich; 238, 247, 250.

Grenan: *See* McRichard of the Grenan; Nynaghe of the Grenan.

Grenock, co. Menz; 188.

Grenville, Richard, sheriff of Cork; 251.

Grey, Arthur lord; 287, 288.

Greyhounds; 63, 66, 262.

Grote, Adrian de; 103.

Gylherstone; 250.

Gyerton. *See* Girton.

H.

Hadsor; 166.

Haggard; 176.

Halfpenny, redd Harpe and Rose; 123, 265.

Hamaling, Hamlin, Hamlyng, Hamlyn, of Smytheston; 14, 80, 92, 168.

Hammon, John, of New Haggerde; 64.

Hamound, Laurence; 86.

Hampton Court; 212.

Hamptou pool in the river of Wexford; 233.

Hand-lock, a; 156.

Handmaide, the, a quæcues shipp; 285.

Hammer, doctor; 293.

Harchart, Harbert, Harcherte, Herbert, Herberete: *See* Francis; 277.

Sir Frances; 15, 90, 92, 150, 152, 193, 267.

Nicholns; 138, 150, 151, 193, 267.

Thomas; 8, 44, 45, 50, 68, 74, 108, 118, 119, 123, 138.

Sir William; 295.

Harold's country; 14.

Harpers; 285.

See also Bards.

Harrington, Sir Henry; 296.

Hawkes and hawdes, warrants for; 64.

Hawking, restraining; 295.

Hay: *See* David, of Slaide, co. Wexford; 5, 6, 12, 19, 20, 22, 25, 27, 31, 36, 39, 43, 44, 139, 262.

— his son James; 189.

Stephen, prebendary of Towne; 27.

Heinstowne; 176.

Hemp. *See* Wexford.

Henry VIII, king; 5, 64, 262, 273.

Herbert. *See* Harhart.

Heron. *See* Heron.

Heron, Herne, Heroun: *See* captain [Nicholns]; 71, 82, 138, 146, 160, 188.

— captain of the Cavenaghes country; 166.

— sheriff of Catheragh; 71.

Herrings, hearings; 275.

Hetherington: *See* James; 294.

Robert; 294.

Hickey, William; 197.

Hill of Alesston or Allenston; 90, 93, 164.

Hispaniades; 79.

See Spain, merchants of.

Hogan: *See* Mathewe and Domagh; 100.

William; 100.

Hollywood. *See* Hollywood.

Holmepatricke. *See* Fitzwilliams of Holmepatricke; Parker of Holme Patricke.

Holmpatrick, Old Patricke, near Skerries, co. Dublin; 279.

Hollywood, Hollywood, Hollywood.

Nicholas, of Turtayne, 13, 90, 91, 162.

House, John; 52.

Hooke; 191.

Hope, Walter, of Dublin; 113, 189, 190, 264, 269.

Horetown, Horstone. *See* Furlong of Horstone.

Horne, John, mariner of Gloucester; 258, 272.

Horsey: *See* captain; 176.

Jasper; 148.

Hossey. *See* Hussey.

Hostings or musters; 2, 5, 12-18, 33, 35, 39, 55, 64, 70, 71, 73, 83-85, 86-94, 108, 122, 127, 128, 154, 161-167, 176, 178, 179, 223, 224, 227, 231, 232, 236, 240, 249, 258-272, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289-293, 295.

commissions made out of the; 82.

— instructions annexed to; 83-85.

commissioners of; 86-88, 127.

See also Musters.

Hoth, Hotha. *See* Howth.

Honuda. *See* Hawkes.

Houard, [lord] W.; 190, 196.

Howth, Howth, Hoth, Hotha: *See* Emery or Amery, of Killester, 13, 89, 91, 162.

John, gentleman; 178, 179.

Thomas, justice; 189.

Howth, Houthe, Howth, Hootha; 55, 148, 267.

[Richard St. Lawrence] lord of; 18, 281.

[Christopher St. Lawrence], lord; 71, 83, 85, 86, 89, 91, 108, 113-118, 126, 183-187, 140, 142, 154, 162, 223, 240, 249.

Howth, Houth, Houth, Hoothe—cont.
lady [1578 or 1579] of ; 287.
[? Nichols St. Lawrence] ; 295.
Hugh Oge of Dartry ; 67, 74, 109, 124,
126, 144.
Hussey, Hossey, Mellor, Melor, or Moylor;
86, 151, 156, 157, 164.
Robert ; 102.
baron Galtrim. See Galtrim.
Hy Many. See Imanny.

I.

Ibroskan, Ibrecane, Ybrecan, [Doneagh O'Brien], son of the earl of Thomond, baron of ; 277.
Idle:
people ; 26.
persons and vagabonds, proclamation touching ; 20.
Idrone ; 274, 280.
Ikeathy, Okerthy, barony of ; 87, 90.
Imanny, Na Maine Hy Many ; 180.
Incolai, Peter ; 105.
Ineselena ; 177.
Iniscurthy. See Eniscurthy.
Inisba. See Ennis.
Inishenlyesadrin ; 275.
Inishowen ; 278.
Iniskene in Ciancarroll, 260.
Inysa. See Ennis.

Ireland:
lord chancellor of. See Chancellor, the lord.
lieutenant-general of. See Radcliffe, earl of Sussex.
lord deputy of. See Badcliff, lord FitzWalter ; St. Leger ; Sydney.
lord justice of. See Arnold.
vice-treasurer and receiver-general. See Rouse ; Sydney.
principal rebels of ; 251.
proclamation touching payment of money for their Majesties [Mary & Philip] ; 1.
money of ; 58, 80, 221, 222.
sterling money ; 114.
the teston currant in England at sixpence to be currant at eight-pence in ; 118.
Treasury of ; 120.
universall quietnes nowe in this realme ; 110.

Irish, Yrishe:
captains, letters for victuals to ; 143.
lords ; 178.
lords and captains ; 144, 145.
Yrishe lords and capitaines in the hosting ; 17, 166.
pledges taken of the ; 47, 260.
testaments. See Printing.
borders ; 130, 140.
coast ; 4.

Irish, Yrishe—cont.
counties ; 134, 138, 167, 169, 258,
262, 292.
under the earl of Ormond, special commissioners for ; 138.
under the earl of Kildare, special commissioners for ; 139.
counties. See also King's County ; Queen's County.

Irishmen ; 285.
to plige, ponyshe and prosecute with sword and ficer all ; 42.
country ; 20, 126, 260.
heves crossed from ; 101, 102.
hieffes and swyne to be levied in ; 67, 74.
oath of allegiance for ; 275.

Irishly, Irishrie, Irissherie, Yrishrie ; 167,
229, 289, 290, 292.
Irry, Irey, 33, 40, 144, 145.
captain of. See O'Chonor.

Isam, Phillip, seneschal of Wexford ; 51,
52, 261.
Isles, the. See Scots.
Ivers, Evers, Evers :
of Byngerton ; 16.
of Doashaghlen ; 163.
of Ratayne ; 15, 89, 92, 164.
See Evers.

J.

Jackson, Escute or Skutes, Junes ; 103,
104, 106.
Johns, Sir Brian, steward of Catherlagh ;
279.
Johnson ; 191.
Jones, Thomas, archbishop. See Dahlia.
Judges. See Assises.
Justices:
the lord chief ; 294.
Chief. See Aylmer.
[proclamation touching delays in the administration of], 94.
Justices:
the lords ; 292, 294.
fees, &c., of the ; 294.
the lord. See Brahamson ; Bryan
Cusake ; Duhlin, the archbishop of ; Norreys ; St. Leger ; Wallop.

K.

Kannafad, Kenafaddn, castle of ; 36, 259.
Kappoke. See Dillon of Kappoke.
Kariekgergus. See Carrickfergus.
Kavanagh, Kavenagh, Cavanagh, Cave-
nagh, Cavenagh, Cavenagh :
Art Donghe McArdle ; 240.
— his son Dermot ; 240.
Arte Rowes sonne 241.
Brian Carraghe McMerierstaghe ;
240.

Kavanagh, Kavenagh, Cavanagh, Covenagh, Covenagh, Cavenagh—cont.
 Brian Mc'Alair McArt; 240.
 —, of Ballybul, co. Wexford, indenture betwixt the queen and; 220-223, 270.
 Brian McDonough; 238, 239, 240.
 Brian McMorrish McDermod; 240.
 Caer Doughe; 240.
 Caer McDonough; 240.
 Caer Rowe; 240.
 Cahir McArt; 280.
 Cahir McMoriertngh, of Leerghe; 241.
 Cahir McMurnough; 238, 239.
 Cileough McOwen; 238, 239.
 Donell McDersoond; 240.
 Donell McGarralde; 238, 239.
 Donnell Rioghe; 240.
 Edmund Roe McTirrelnagh; 240.
 Gerald, of Ballymoare in Idrene; 274.
 Gerald McCahier carre; 240.
 Kreen McCahir; 240.
 Moriartagh Ogé; 240.
 Morrogh; 17.
 Morrogh McMoriertnagh sonne; 240.
 Kavanaghs, Coveunaghs: the; 17, 135, 143, 160, 236, 240, 274.
 the sept of the; 275.
 four septs of the; 178.
 submission of the; 238, 239, 240, 272.
 country; 124, 126, 144, 276.
 captain of the country of. See Heron.
 parish churches in the country of the, 280.
 Keaghe, Shane McPiere; 100.
 Kearnes. See Kernes.
 Kearney, William; 295.
 Kentinge: Michael; 299.
 — See Keting.
 Kells, Kelles, Kellis, Kenles, Kenlys: town of; 53, 167, 168, 178, 179, 188, 194.
 the sovernyne of; 16, 90, 93, 165.
 harony of; 16, 86, 90, 92, 93, 94, 165, 167, 262.
 ccessors of the horony of; 64.
 Kellys; 129.
 beyond the Sucke; 109, 124, 126, 144.
 Kenafadna. See Kannafad.
 Kendall, clerk of the Stor Chamber; 286.
 Kenlys. See Kells.
 Kent, Kente, of Daneston; 15, 89, 92, 163.
 Kemy, Richard; 79, 80.
 Kepocke. See Dillon of Kappoche.
 Keranston. See Rocheferde of Keranston.
 Kernes, Kearnes: [keeping of], 42.
 to be ccessid at discreaevon; 22.
 Kernes, Kearnes—cont.
 sending them into England; 277.
 coptain of the king's; 276.
 Keranston. See Rocheferde of Keranston.
 Kerry, signorie of the island of; 295.
 Kerste, Ahraham; 52.
 Keting: Walter, chancellor of Ferns; 227.
 See Keatings.
 Keyn, William; 87.
 Kilbree, Kilbrew, Kihrye. See Barnewall of Kyhree.
 Kilbride, Richard; 89.
 Kilbryde. See Richards of Kilbryde.
 Kilhrye. See Barnewall of Kyhree.
 Kiloohan, co. Wexford, manor of; 51.
 Kileoman; 278.
 Kileoseoue, Kileoskana. See Bealyng of Kileoskone.
 Kilcronan; 171.
 Kilkenllen, Kilecollyn, Killcullen: harony of; 87, 90.
 the lord [Thomas Enstace] of, his sons; 279.
 Kildare: Thomas [Leverous] bishop of [1554-5 to Janunry 1559-60]; 36, 55, 74.
 T. bishop [27 September 1560] of, 112.
 Alexander [Craik] bishop of [22 August 1560-1564]; 108.
 Robert Daly bishop of [2 May 1564-1582]; 134, 135, 231.
 Kildare, Kyldare, Kyldare:
 Gerald FitzGerald earl [1554-1555] of; 2, 5, 17, 18, 25, 27, 29-31, 35, 36, 43, 44, 47, 50, 52, 55, 64, 70, 71, 74, 82, 87, 95, 97, 99, 108, 110-118, 119, 123-128, 130-132, 135, 136, 139, 140, 142, 143, 145-147, 157, 158, 166, 169, 188, 199, 200, 201, 223, 227, 238, 230, 231, 236, 249, 250, 257, 258, 259, 266, 267, 269, 282, 284, 287, 288.
 letter of lord lieutenant and council to; 138.
 letter to the lord deputy from, 156.
 Kildare county; 3, 17, 23, 27, 32, 42, 43, 44, 49, 67, 68, 73, 74, 82, 101, 109-112, 119, 123-127, 130, 131, 141, 148, 147, 159, 166, 168, 169, 170, 228, 234, 230, 231, 236, 247, 251, 260, 271, 276, 291.
 viceualifer for; 102.
 special commissioners for; 139.
 commissioners to execute martial law in; 138.
 thoroughfare towns in; 188, 269.
 musters, or levy of men in; 87.
 Kildare, town of; 188.
 See Sutton of Kildare.
 Killeen. See Killeen.
 Kilfekill; 57.
 Kilgibhone; 76, 77.
 Kilherie, Kyherie; 76, 77.
 Kilken, Kilka, harony of; 87, 90.

Kilkenny, Kylkenny :
 county ; 22, 27, 32, 67, 68, 72, 74,
 82, 144, 145, 155, 156, 168, 169,
 172, 235, 236, 237, 247, 251, 268,
 276, 279, 290, 292.
 sheriff of. *See* Swetenham.
 special commissioners for ; 138.
 captain of. *See* Butler, Edward.
 defence of the ; 142.

Kilkenny, Kylkenny :
 town of ; 74, 109.
 access to market ; 72.
See also Mandins.

Killala, friary of ; 295.

Killane, Killange, co. Wexford ; 237.

Killaneill in the diocese of Cloyne ;
 274.

Killeullen. *See* Kilcullen.

Killeen, Killine, Kileen, Kylyne :
 Christopher Plunkett, baron of ; 2, 14,
 36, 50, 53, 68, 71, 74, 86, 89, 92, 110,
 111, 112, 119.
 James Plunkett, baron of ; 123, 163,
 167, 168.

Killegh. *See* Foster of Killegh.

Killeoge ; 177.

Killeua ; 274.

Killemeoule ; 176.

Killester. *See* Howth of Killester.

Killegh, Killegh. *See* Foster of Killi-
 egh.

Killine. *See* Killeen.

Killogho. *See* Comerford of Killogho.

Killrowe. *See* Berforde of Killrowe.

Kilmagood, 171.

Kilmainham, Kylmynnan, Kylmaynham,
 3, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 12, 27, 33, 44, 45, 53,
 80, 99, 123, 128, 180, 156, 264.
 prior of. *See* Massingberd.
 house of ; 113, 189.

Kylmynnan. *See* Kilmainham.

Kilmogan ; 170.

Kilmore. *See* Talbot of Kilmore.

Kylmessian ; 171.

Kylquyken ; 250.

Killrowe. *See* Berforde of Killrowe.

Kiblhan. *See* Finglas of Kilsalunn.

Kilsaran, Kylsaran ; 177.
See also Bedlow of Kilsaran.

Killselan ; 57.

Kiltarangha, parsonage of ; 113.

Kiltubrenan ; 171.

Kilutnghe, capteyne of ; 11.

Kilvekenn, parsonage of ; 113.

Kimbolton, Kymbolton ; 196.

Kinalengh ; 216.

Kinal Mohaun, Twoe ; 280.

Kinemogham ; 280.

King, Matthew ; 86, 90, 94, 147.

King's Bench, new seals for ; 277.

King's County, Kinges County ; 22, 48,
 143, 168, 169, 283, 290, 292.
 Lieutenant of. *See* Radcliffe.
 seneschal of. *See* Cowley.
 and Irish counties adjoining, special
 commissioners for ; 138.

Kinsale, Kynsale ; 277.
 prize of whines at ; 57, 237, 262.

Kinsallagh held of the manor of Ferns ;
 281.

Kinsellogh, three sceptres of ; 248.

Knoekedowne. *See* Curran of Knock-
 downe.

Knockengen. *See* Stokes of Knockengen.

Knockfergus. *See* Carrickfergus.

Knockmoy, Hugh O'Kelly, abbot of ; 274.

Knollys, Knolles, Knawelles, Frauncis ;
 183, 190, 196.

Knowelles. *See* Knollys.

Koketon. *See* Ledwylde of Cookesoe.

Kylbree, Kilbrye, Kilbrew. *See* Barne-
 wall of Kybree.

Kylbryde. *See* Kilbride ; Rocheferde of
 Kylbryde.

Kylbrye. *See* Barnewell of Kybree.

Kylberie ; 78.

Kylkenny. *See* Kilkenny.

Kylleene. *See* Killeen.

Kylkrowe. *See* Berforde of Kykrowe.

Kyllyne. *See* Killeen.

Kylmaceodrieke, 213.

Kylsaran. *See* Kilsaran.

Kyltarangha, parsonage of ; 113.

Kymbolton. *See* Kimbolton.

Kyanelagh, parsonage of ; 113.

Kyusale. *See* Kinsale.

L.

Labourers :
 masters of ; 32.
 letters to sheriffs ; 32.

Lacy or Lees. *See* Limerick, bishop of.

Ladiston. *See* Ogan of Ladiston.

Laffan, Laffan :
 James ; 292.
See also prebendary of Whitechurch ; 227.

Langan, barony of ; 280.

Laghlene, Leighlin. *See* Leighlin.

Leighlin. *See* Leighlin.

Lanitors, the ; 129.

Lancaster, Thomas, archbishop of Ar-
 magh. *See* Armagh.

Lands :
 allotting of ; 277.
 waste, to be inhabited ; 276.

Lang, Thomas ; 87.

Laskartan, Lascartan. *See* Enstace of
 Laskartan ; Missett of Laskartan.

Laundeston. *See* Bath of Laundeston.

Law :
 martial, articles annexed to the com-
 mission of ; 20, 258.
 martial, commissioners to execute ;
 187-189, 266.

Lawdarage, Slignt Dermot ; 220, 270.

Lawghlyn. *See* Leighlin.

Lawndeston. *See* Bath of Laundeston.

Leachcraft ; 278.

Lerpoole. *See* Liverpool.

Lease. *See* Leix.

Locale; 281.
 Ledwiches, the; 164.
 Ledwiche, Ledwiche of Cookstown; 16,
 90, 92, 165.
 Leeroghe; 241.
 Lees or Lucy. *See* Limerick, bishop of.
 Lester, Thomas; 100.
 Leighboarne; 273.
 Leighlin, Laughlin, Laughtlin, Leighlyn,
 Laghlin, Leighlin, Lghlin, Laughlyn,
 Lawghlyn; 22, 23, 28, 45, 57, 78, 80,
 98, 147, 160, 169, 204, 231, 240, 241,
 248, 280, 281.
 castle of; 238.
 Thomas [Field, Fyllie, or O'Fihel],
 bishop of; 25.
 diocese of; 129.
 Leinster, Leynster; 49, 132, 273, 277,
 278, 279, 280.
 pledges taken of the Irish in; 47, 260.
 Leitrim, Leytrom, town of; 273, 278.
 Leix, Lex, Lexo, Leyce, Leyes, Leye, Leyse,
 Lense; 3, 22, 32, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 47, 49,
 66, 73, 98, 103, 110, 111, 113, 118, 123,
 124, 125, 126, 130, 131, 134, 140, 141,
 143, 144, 145, 152, 257, 258, 259, 260,
 261, 263, 264, 265, 267, 275, 279, 280.
 gotten by the sword; 280.
 captain of; 273.
 Rory O'Moore, captain of; 274.
 the O'Mores in; 24.
 — *See also* Moores of Leix.
 freeholders to be resident on their
 holdes with the furayture due by
 their tenures; 143.
 Leke, Thomas; 171, 268.
 Lemynnan castle; 47.
 Lenaghe, Lennaghe, Tirloghe. *See*
 O'Neill.
 Lenum of Adamston; 86.
 Lenan, Richard; 285.
 Lenauge, Tirrelanuage. *See* O'Neill.
 Leuce. *See* Lynch.
 Lenoghe Boy; 28.
 Lenowes landes; 86.
 Leonaghe. *See* O'Neill.
 Lepers. *See* Ballyleaghreagh.
 Leskartan, Lescartan. *See* Missott of
 Leskartan.
 Lemollen. *See* Cusako of Lesanollen.
 Lesterne, Le Strange, Thomas; 167, 168,
 239.
 Leverouse, Thomas. *See* Kildare, bishop
 of.
 Leye. *See* Leix.
 Leyssagh, Andrew, of Limerick; 282.
 Leytrom. *See* Leitrim.
 Lie, John, the younger, of Ballinba; 231,
 271.
 Liffet. *See* Lifford.
 Liffey, Liffye, Liffie, Lyffy, the river;
 110, 124, 125.
 Lifford, Liffet, Lyffet, the; 280.
 the castle of; 277.
 Limerick, Lymerike; 57, 59, 101, 206,
 238, 239, 261, 276, 282.
 mayor of; 58, 229.
 — and citizens of; 56.

Limerick, Lymerike—cont.
 bessence to bargain with Frenchmen
 for the merchants of; 278.
 Hugh [Lacy or Lee], bishop of; 58,
 59.
 bishop [John Thornburgh] of, the
 queen's letter to; 228.
 Limerick, Lymerike, county; 126, 145,
 146.
 Lioche, Leme, Lyuche:
 Dominick, of Galway; 225.
 alias Turke, John, 255.
 Nicholas son of Stephen; 60.
 Walter, of Dunore, or Dunnow; 15,
 86, 90, 92, 164.
 Liverpool, Learpool; 27.
 Livery. *See* Coyne.
 Lixnave, the baron [Thomas Fitz-
 Maurice] of; 285.
 Lockwood, Lukwod, Thomas, dean of
 Christ Church, Dublin; 3, 44, 71, 73,
 74, 82, 85, 103, 108, 113, 114–118, 123,
 128, 135, 136, 281.
 Loftus, Adam, archbishop of Armagh.
See Armagh.
 Lough. *See* Lough.
 Loghkrewe, Loghgerewe. *See* Plunkett
 of Loghe Krewe.
 Logherenghe. *See* Loughrea.
 Loghfillen; 195.
 Loghmoyle, baron of, Thomas Purcell;
 100.
 Loghreagh. *See* Lougrea.
 London; 104, 105.
 Long, John, archbishop of Armagh. *See*
 Armagh.
 Longgorote, le, cum Shalamhie, com-
 monly called O'Maddyn's country; 162.
 Longford, county; 37.
 Lougrea, Logherenghe, Loghreagh; 202,
 273.
 Loughsedy, Loughsandy, Loughsouldie
 (Ballymore, co. Westmeath), united to
 the bishopric of Meath; 277.
 Lough Sidney, Logh Sidney; 219, 270.
 Loul. *See* Louth.
 Louth, Lowth, Lowthe, Louthe, Loulthe,
 Loulud:
 county; 49, 68, 74, 82, 101, 119,
 126, 128, 143, 147, 160, 165, 168,
 176, 223, 224, 230, 236, 231, 268.
 sheriff of; 17, 90, 165, 291.
 —, George Plunkett; 87.
 musters, or levy of men in; 87.
 victuillier for; 103.
 thoroughfare towns in; 189.
 barony of; 87, 90, 176.
 parish; 176.
 Louth, baron of, Thomas Plunkett; 2, 17,
 25, 27, 31, 44, 50, 87, 102, 107, 110,
 116, 117, 118, 119, 125, 128, 130,
 136, 138, 154, 168, 169, 177, 184,
 199, 200, 201, 228, 227, 228, 236,
 240, 248.
 Lougberewe. *See* Plunkett of Loghe-
 krewe.
 Lowthe. *See* Louth.
 Lucane, Sarsfield of Lucane. *See*

Lamharte, Nicholas; 241.
 Lune, barony of; 15, 86, 90, 92, 93, 164.
 Latrelston. *See* Latrel of Latrelston.
 Latrell:
 James, sheriff of co. Dublin; 14.
 Symond, of Latrelston; 162.
 Thomas, justice; 189.
 Lyffer. *See* Lifford.
 Lymerike. *See* Limerick.
 Lynch, Lenoe. *See* Linche.
 Lyncolne, Andrew; 79, 80.
 Lyons; 82.
 See Aylmer of Lyons.
 Lyppiet, captain; 3.
 Lyskyn; 177.

M.

Mao a Clerc, Richard; 193.
 McAlexander, Tirrelagh; 149.
 McAndro, Dermot; 40.
 McArt Cavanagh. *See* Kavanagh.
 McArt, Brian McCahir, Cavanagh; 240.
 McArts:
 Art Doughe, Cavanagh; 240.
 —, his son Dermot; 240.
 Brian; 283.
 Cahir. *See* Kavanagh.
 MacBren. *See* MacBrynn.
 McBresc, Dolin; 291.
 MacBrynn, Denogh; 149.
 McBriene, McBriene, Colla or Collatus; 219, 220.
 See MacBryan.
 McBriene. *See* McBriane.
 MacBrynn, MacBren, MacBrian:
 Coll, captain of Ferney; 175, 183, 269.
 —, his son Bryan MacColo, 180.
 Owen O'Dowle; 153.
 Tirloaghe; 35.
 See also MacBrian.
 MacCaghwell, or MacCarwell, James, archbishop of Cashel. *See* Cashel.
 McCahir, Brian, McArt Cavanagh. *See* Kavanagh.
 Krean, Cavanagh; 240.
 McArt, Brian, Cavanagh; 240.
 Carre, Gerrall, Cavanagh; 240.
 MacCalagh, Bryan; 149.
 MacCallow, Hugh; 170, 171, 268.
 MacCarte, Hugh; 184.
 McCartie More; 275.
 McCarty More, Donyil Clancare, earl of Clancar, submission of; 251, 252, 272.
 MacCraige, Philip; 184.
 MacCollo, Bryan; 184.
 MacColloge, Molrone; 63.
 MacCollyns, Patrick. *See* MacKellyn.
 MacCongail, or Magongail, Donald, Donatus Magonus, bishop of Raphoe; 187.

McConnell, Randall McSorleyboy; 296.
 MacConyll, Cahir MacDonyil; 182.
 MacCormock, McCormock, McCormick:
 Dounogh; 296.
 Richard; 193.
 Telgo; 276.
 Teige, indenture with the earl of Desmond; 59, 262.
 MacCostillo; 180.
 MacConghian, Macconghian, Macowghian, Macoughian:
 the; 47, 67, 74, 109, 124, 126, 133, 143, 169, 178, 268.
 Sir John; 294.
 John, son of MacOuglan; 160, 161.
 McCoslo, Killeagh; 250.
 McCowghian. *See* MacCoughian.
 McCrahes, Shane, his three sons, Thomas, Teige, and Dermode Downe; 100.
 MacCrayen, Phelmy; 184.
 McDamores, the; 141, 143, 147.
 McDavie, Roric; 244.
 MacDavy, Teige; 193.
 Teig, of Ballyfleming; 193.
 William, [of Naas]; 193.
 MacDavy More; 178.
 McDavys, the; 129.
 McDermod, Brian McMorrisha; 240.
 McDermont, Donell; 240.
 Macdonell, McDonell, McDonnell, McDonil, McDonyl, Macdenyll; 7, 8, 257.
 Arthur; 219.
 Brian; 40.
 Margan, of the Byrince; 250.
 Tirloaghe; 88, 149.
 submission of; 274.
 McDoune, Cscr, a Cavanagh; 240.
 Brian, a Cavanagh; 234, 239, 240.
 MacDowle, Morrough, of Ballenvallagh; 153, 267.
 McEdmund, Molmory; 149.
 McEdmund Duffes; 147.
 McEdmund Duffe's, country. *See* Duffe.
 McGaghney, Pobie; 129.
 MacFaghney:
 Brian; 35.
 Donell; 23.
 McFlyne, John Boy; 40.
 McFynell, Donell; 40.
 McGallia, territory of the; 87.
 Megenyse, McGynase. *See* Magennis.
 McGernaldie, Donell; 238, 239.
 MacGilpatrick, John; 150.
 Megoghegan; 47.
 Macgryer, McGwyre, McGwire. *See* Maguire.
 McGylhill, Shane; 63.
 McGynase. *See* Magennis.
 McHenry, Tiragh; 291.
 McHenry, McHenry, Tiragh, McShane.
 See O'Neill.
 MacHeagh. *See* McHaghe.
 MacHorooneil; 176.
 McHunberte, Dermot; 85.
 MacHugh, McHugh, MacHeagh, McHue.
 Feaugh, Fengh; 153, 286.
 —, Rue McShane his father; 286.
 Ony or Owny; 151, 243.

MaeJohannus :
 Mellor MacRichard ; 182.
 Richard MacEdmond Boye ; 182.
 Thomas MacRichard Boye, 182.

McKeddow, Kayer, 129.

McKeddows, Lisaghe, 129.

MacKellyn, MacColyn, Patrick ; 192, 193.

McKeon, Gerald, of Balleclan ; 250.

McKeyogbo, Kory, of Carnow ; 250.

McKyllepatrike, Hugh, of Bynnors ; 250.

McKhane, Doualde Oge, in Tomonde ; 100.

Mackmine, Maghmaine, co. Wexford ; 76.

McLyse :
 Neill ; 129.
 Onye, or One ; 72, 129.

McMahery. *See* McMahon.

McMahon, MacMahon, MacMahoun, MacMahoun, MacMahowne, MacMahome, Maghane ; 8, 17, 29, 47, 67, 74, 166, 175, 219, 220.
 alias MacMahery, Brian ; 273.
 Hugh Roe ; 276.
 Patrick, son of Hugh MacCarte, 184.
 Sir Rosse ; 291.

McMahones, MacMahonass ; 109, 124, 126, 144.

MacMelor, John MacRichard, 182.

McMorghe, McMurch, Rosse ; 28.

McMortaghe, Brian Carraghe ; 240.
 Cahir, of Leoroge, 241.
 Hugh ; 11.
 —, Neyl his brother ; 11.

McMortiagh, Morrough, a Cavanagh ; 240.

McMough, McMough, McMough, McMough, McMough, McMough ; 248, 249, 270.
 Brian, 25.
 —, a Cavanagh ; 228.
 Cahir, a Cavanagh ; 238, 239.
 Malaghlin ; 242.
 Teig ; 202.
 Teige ; 207.

McMorrice ; 276.
 Dermot ; 291.

McMorris, Brian. *See* McDermot.
 Tibbott ; 158.

McMurgh. *See* McMorphe.

McMurroghs. *See* McMorrough.

MacNe Oge, MacNeoge :
 Con ; 47.
 Hagh ; 1, 257.

McOliver. *See* FitzGerald.

Macoughian, Maoighlan. *See* MacCoughlan.

McOwen :
 Callagh or Callows, a Cavanagh ; 238, 239.
 Doneghe, death of ; 123.

McOwens, Rosse ; 28.

McPhelim :
 Bryan ; 28.
 Sir Brian ; 218.

MacPhelmy, John ; 192.

MacPhillipp, John ; 193.

McPiers, Shane ; 63.

McQuillyn ; 275.

McRemond, Shana ; 278.
 — his son Hugh McShane ; 278.

MacRichard, Tyhod, of the Grenan ; 100.
 his servants ; 100.

McRobin, John ; 203.

McRory, MacRorye, McRowrye :
 Patrick ; 184.
 Remode, a son of ; 184.
 Redmond, of Fearney ; 277.

Macross, Ferras ; 223.

McRowrye. *See* McRory.

McShane, Sir Gerald ; 279.
 Hu or Hugh ; 285, 286.
 — chief of his nation ; 150, 151, 153, 267.
 — son of Shane McRemond ; 278.

John Glasse McTeige ; 100.

McHenry. *See* Oaell, Tirslagh McHenry.
 Tirslagh ; 129, 274.

MacShartan ; 180.

McSorleyhoy, Randall. *See* McCounell.

McSweeny, McSwine, Bannagh ; 187.

MacSwine Daine ; 187.

MacSwine Faunnae ; 187.

McTaggert, Navan Duff ; 100.

McTeige, McTeig, McTege :
 Finnage ; 33, 259.
 Faugheney, Faughney or Faughtna ; 33, 70.
 Shane ; 100.

MacTeigetroda, Tirrelagh ; 153.

McThomas :
 Hugh ; 100.
 Merrykite ; 193.
 Shane, of Ballymoore ; 192, 193.

MacTirrelagh, MacTirrelagh, MacTirslagh, MacTirrelagh :
 Alexander ; 88.
 Callagh, or Callagh ; 68, 149, 151, 263.
 Edmund Roe ; 240.

MacTirrelagh. *See* MacTirrelagh.

McVadoges, McVadockes, McVadackes, the ; 141, 143, 147, 178.

MacWilliam Ewghter ; 180-183, 269.

MacYnurse, Bryan O'Dowle ; 153.

Mageunis, Magenacse, Magenysse, McGenysse, McGyanyse ; 8, 17, 47, 166, 175.
 Eugene, Bishop of Down. *See* Down, country of ; 9.

Mageoghegan. *See* Mageoghagan.

Maghmaine, Maghmaine, co. Wexford ; 76.

Magnassa ; 219.

Mageoghagan, Mageoghegan, McGoghegan, Magoghegan, Magoghegan, Magoghegan, Magouigan :
 the ; 17, 28, 29, 67, 74, 109, 126, 135, 143, 166, 169, 259, 276, 283.
 Rosse ; 286.

Magongail. *See* MacCongail.

Magotius. *See* MacCongail.

Magragh, Gillegrome, father of the archbishop of Cashel ; 296.

Magrath, archbishop Miler. *See* Cashel.

Maguire, Maguire, Magwyer, McGuire, Magwyer, the ; 8, 17, 166, 173, 219, 220, 280.

Malahide. *See* Talbot of Malahide.

Malby, Sir Nicholas ; 285, 286.

Malefactors, maintaining of ; 26.

Maoers, Captain ; 90, 93.

Manoring, Manorynge :
Richard ; 138, 139.
Robert ; 138.

Maner each part of every plowelande ; 7, 10.

Map of Maperatho ; 16, 90, 92, 165.

Mapelstoo ; 177.

Maperatho. *See* Map of Maperatho.

Maquillen, submision of ; 274.

Mares, shelthe of studde ; 242.

Market days :
purchase of horse, cow, &c., on ; 25.
sale of cattle on ; 275.

Marshal :
of the army. *See* Bagnall.
lord. *See* Bryan.

Marshall :
Mr. ; 87, 89, 90, 93, 141, 176, 282.
with his band of horsemen, the ; 160.
Mr. *See* Bagnall.

Martin ; 202, 203.
William ; 202.

Martyn, Thomas ; 60.

Maswerde, Walter, baron of Skreen. *See* Skreen.

Mary, queen ; 5.

[Mary], queen and king [Philip], proclamation touching paymēt of money due to be paid by their majesties ; 1.

Mary, queen. *See* Philip and Mary.

Maryborough, Marybowroghe, fort of ; 129, 144, 267.

Mase, the ; 202.

Mason, Nicholas ; 291.

Massingherd, Oswald, prior of Kilmoinham ; 50, 53, 55, 68, 71, 189.

Masterson, Thomas ; 188.

Maston. *See* Chevers of Maston.

Maudlios, hospital of the, near Kilkenny ; 274.

Maysterson, Thomas, fermor of Fernes castle ; 248.

Measures. *See* Wexford, measure of.

Meath, Meth, Methe, Meeth, Meith, Melthe, Med, Mythe, East Meath, Est Meithe :
county ; 22, 27, 32, 42, 43, 44, 49, 55, 64, 67, 73, 74, 82, 85, 89, 90, 91, 101, 102, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 128, 131, 142, 147, 160, 163, 168, 169, 176, 183, 223, 234, 239, 236, 240, 247, 251, 260, 261, 262, 284.
cessours in ; 102.
sheriff of ; 14, 142, 167, 291.
special commissioners for ; 138, 139.
the Poules or Polles of ; 15, 90, 92, 260, 275.

sergeant of. *See* Birmingham.

virtualler for ; 102.

Kells in. *See* Kells.

thoroughfare towns in ; 188, 269.

Meath, William Walsh, bishop of [1554-1560] ; 2, 15, 19, 20-23, 25, 27, 29-31, 36, 50, 55, 68, 71, 74, 259.

Edward [] bishop of [1566] ; 189.

Hugh Brady, bishop of [21 Oct. 1563, -13 Feb. 1585] ; 130, 132, 154, 164, 169, 214, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 231, 236, 249, 259.

bishopric of ; 277.

Meelick, Malighe, castle of ; 39, 40, 41, 260.

Meith. *See* Meath.

Mellifont, Mellefnot, Melyfont ; 176.

lordship of, within the esosity Louth ; 177.

See More of Mellyfont.

Men :
of war, masters of ; 33.
to be chosen. *See* Master.

Mergallen. *See* Morgallion.

Meridoth, Sara ; 296.

Merrion, Meryon. *See* Fitzwilliams of Meryon.

Methe. *See* Mooth.

Middleborrough. *See* Myddelthorpe.

Middleton, Marmaduke, bishop of Waterford. *See* Waterford.

Might, Thousas ; 169, 236, 250, 251, 272.

Mint in England ; 120.

Missett, Myssett :
of Loskaris ; 15, 89, 92, 164.
Edmund ; 87.

Moage ; 218.

Moile, William ; 40.

Moillaghe. *See* Baroewall of Moillaghe.

Mountereconought ; 169.

Molaghlin, Thadess ; 181.

Molecole. *See* Tuyte of Molecole.

Molingarre. *See* Mallingar.

Molineux, Molyneux, Molinex :
Daniel, Ulster king at arms ; 293.
Edmund, clerk of the council ; 229, 235, 238, 245, 271.
Thomas ; 288.
—, chancellor of the Exchequer ; 295.

Mollaghe ; 281.

Molyneux. *See* Molineux.

Molyngor. *See* Mollingar.

Monaghan, Monogham, Moonhan :
lands of ; 293.
division of the countie of ; 294.

Monnster Evan ; 147.

Monasterboice, Monster Bois ; 82.

Mone. *See* Moon.

Money ; 261.
hargalins for payments in ; 117, 265.
conveyed by merchant strangers out of the realms ; 117, 265.
— ships to be searched ; 118.
transport of ; 116.
clipped ; 276.
counterfeit ; 27.
See Coins.

Money, John ; 294.
—, of Dohlin ; 281.

Mookton. *See* Travers of Mookton.

Monster Bois. *See* Monasterboice.

Montgaret. *See* Mountgaret.

Moon, Mone, barony of; 90.
 Moore:
 of Barnemeth; 17, 166.
 Donell; 129.
 Moores:
 of Leix; 135.
 the; 135, 145, 218, 266, 270.
 commissioners to purify with and offer
 conditions to the; 128-130, 265.
 More:
 Edward; 176.
 —, of Mellyfonte; 128.
 Mac Davy; 178.
 Morea. *See* Omores.
 Morynllion, Mergallen, barony of; 16, 86,
 90, 93, 94, 165, 187.
 Morieragh Oge, a Cavanagh; 240.
 Morley, execution of; 287.
 Morewes; 178.
 Morrice, Morrishe:
 Jeannet ne; 192, 193.
 —. *See* Morrice.
 Morrough Oge of the Gargell; 239.
 Mounfeiston; 177.
 Mountgarret, Montgarret:
 [Richard Butler] viscount; 128, 130,
 138, 239, 245, 272.
 — seignorial of Wexford; 188.
 —, indenture with Thomas Fitz
 Henrie; 76, 77, 263.
 [Edmund Butler] viscount; 236, 237.
 Mountjoy, [James Blount] lord; 230,
 271.
 [Charles Blount] lord; 233.
 Mourne, abbey of; 296.
 Moyfearnath, Moyfearneth, Moyfenagh,
 Moyfearnagh, barony of; 15, 86, 90,
 93, 94, 164.
 Moygarr, barony of; 86, 93.
 Moyinghe, Moilinghe. *See* Barnewell of
 Moyinghe.
 Moyle, Thomas; 88.
 Moynaltye. *See* Betaghie of Moynaltye.
 Moyne, castle of; 181, 182.
 Mulighe, castle of. *See* Meelich.
 Mullagbarrye. *See* Tate of Mullagbarrye.
 Mullaghe, Mullagha. *See* Teling of
 Mullaghe.
 Mollinex. *See* Molineux.
 Mollingar, Molyngar, Mollingarre, Mol-
 lingar:
 co. Westmeath; 49, 102, 142.
 gaol in; 189, 190, 269.
 house of friars in; 189, 190.
 Mulrankin. *See* Browne of Mulrankin.
 Munketon. *See* Travers of Munketon.
 Muns, John; 3.
 Munster, Mounster; 155, 218, 275, 289,
 292.
 army in; 206.
 rebellion in; 229.
 license to load wheat out of; 294.
 chief commissioner of. *See* Agard;
 Dowdall.
 chief justice of. *See* Walsh.
 lord president of. *See* Norris.

Munster, Mounster—cont.
 vice-president of. *See* Thorneau.
 surveyor of victualls in, John Thick-
 peney; 229.
 Murder and other offences; 277.
 Murhe Oge; 82.
 Muskerie, Muscary country; 59, 262.
 Musters:
 general; 30, 88, 250, 263, 265, 289,
 290.
 of labourers; 32, 259.
 to be made in the English Pale; 81.
See Hosting; Labourers; Men-of-war.
 Myddelhrongh, Middelhrongh in Ze-
 lande; 48, 78.
 Myonne, John; 274.
 Mysett. *See* Misett.
 Mythe. *See* Meath.

N.

Nans, Naas, Nasse; 102.
 commander of the forces at the; 296.
 town of; 49, 67, 74, 100, 169, 188, 191.
 depositions taken at; 191.
 vicar of. *See* White, Patrick.
See Conway of Naas; MacDavy of
 Naas.
 barony of; 87, 90.
 Nalhane, William; 202.
 Nall. *See* Cadell of the Nall; Cruce of
 the Nall; Talon of Weston by the Nall.
 Nangelles, the; 164.
 Nango or de Angulo baron of Navan.
See Navan.
 Narragh, the Narrie, Norraghe, co. Kilk-
 dare; 289.
 barony of; 87, 90.
 Nurria. *See* Naragh.
 Nasse. *See* Naas.
 Navan, Novan:
 town of; 49, 55, 169, 188.
 the portercell of; 15, 89, 92, 164.
 [Thomas Nangle] baron of; 15, 281.
 [Patrick Nangle] baron of; 86, 89,
 92, 164.
 barony of; 15, 86, 89, 90, 92, 93, 164.
 Ne Doe, Sir Murgh; 291.
 Neagh by the Shanagh syde; 203.
 Netterville. *See* Netherfield.
 Netherfelde, Netterville, Netterville, Netter-
 field, Newtervill:
 Dowthe; 16, 89, 92, 163.
 Lake; 71, 72.
 Richard; 290.
 Netherfield. *See* Netherfield.
 Newcastle, Newcastle:
 co. Dublin; 188.
 portre off; 162.
 barony of; 12, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94,
 162.
 [co. Wicklow], in the Birnes country; 275.
 Newerie. *See* Newry.

Newes. *See* Fluket of Newes.
 Newgrange, co. Dublin; 213.
 New Haggarde, co. Meath; 64, 262.
See Hammam of New Haggarde.
 Newry, the Newerie, Newrie; 218, 331,
 249, 285.
 Newterville, Richard; 290.
See also Neterfield.
 Newton. *See* Dowdall of Newton.
 Neyle, John, bailiff of Waterford; 78-80,
 268.
 Night, no persona travayle by, onles he be
 accompanied with some honest man in
 English apparell; 20, 21.
 Nohher:
 the; 129.
 defences of the; 167.
 Normandy; 210.
 Narragh, barony of. *See* Narragh.
 Norreys, Norris:
 Sir Thomas; 293, 295.
 lord justice; 296.
 Norris, John, lord president of Munster; 289.
 North:
 the; 218, 261, 270.
 parts, the; 236.
 forces [for] the; 293.
 [of Ireland], wars in the; 136, 225.
 Northampton, W., lord; 133.
 Novan. *See* Navan.
 Nugent, Nugente, Newgentes:
 Gerald, of Ballybrough; 277.
 James; 87, 138.
 Nicolas, chief justice of the Common
 Pleas; 288.
 Robert; 288.
 Sir Thomas; 87.
 William; 64.
 baron of Delvin. *See* Delvin.
 Nugents, Nugentes, Newgentes, the; 87,
 142.
 Nyuaghe, William, of the Grenas, his sons
 Richard, Matthew, and Edmund; 100.

O.

Oath:
 form of; 293.
 of supremacy; 273.
 of Mr. Wm. Ussher, clerk, &c.; 278.
 of the Council; 273.
 of counsellor and Chancellor; 285.
See Council; Supremacy.

Oats. *See* Cess.

Ohirne. *See* O'Byrne.

Obolge, Hugh; 249.

O'Brien, O'Briane, O'Bryane, O'Bry,
 O'Bryne; 88, 263, 267, 276.
 chief of the O'Byrnes; 149.
 renouncing the name of; 56.
 earl of Thomond; 56, 149, 281, 282.
 earl of Thomond. *See also* Thomond, earl of.

O'Brien, O'Briane, O'Bryane, O'Bry,
 O'Bryne—cont.
 Donagh, baron of Ibrecane; 277.
 Sir Donald or Sir Donell; 281, 282.
 Donell; 56.
 Sir Donogh; 135.
 Maurice [Maurrough], earl of Thomond [1543]; 277.
 Teig Oge; 149.
 Tirluagh; 280.

O'Briens, O'Byrnes country; 148.
 O'hurine, Cahir Carvagh MacDowlen; 151.
 O'hryne, O'hirne; 88.
 chief captain of his name; 230.
See Byrne.

O'Carhan, O'canne, Oehanne, O'Kane; 275.
 lord of; 8.
 country of; 9.
 Mathias; 288.

O'Carhan; 275.

Ocanne. *See* O'Carhan.

O'Carroll, O'Carroll, Ocarroll, Ocarroll,
 Ocarrowle, Ocarwell, Ocarwell,
 O'Kmell, O'Kawell, O'Cearbhail; 17,
 47, 109, 124, 126, 135, 144, 147, 166,
 169, 267, 275, 276, 280.
 chief of his nation; 149, 150, 151, 152.
 order touching; 63.
 country; 144, 145.
 Culloghe; 63.
 John, alias Shane Etien; 99.
 Eli; 293.
 Ely; 273.

Molrone, Molrony; 63.

Tadie; 277.

Teige; 63, 262, 278.

Sir William; 242-244, 272.

William Ower; 63, 263.

—, indenture with Sir H. Sydney;
 68, 69, 262.

—, between the Earl of Sussex,
See and; 34, 239.

O'Carrolls, the; 273, 275.

Oceanwell. *See* O'Carroll.

Oconor. *See* O'Conor.

O'Cearbhail. *See* O'Carroll.

Oehanne. *See* O'Carhan.

Oehonor. *See* O'Conor.

O'Conor, O'Conor, Oehonor, Oehonour,
 Oehouour, Ocoonor:

Barnard; 276.

Brian, captain of Offaile; 274.

—, Charles his brother; 274.

Cormot; 138, 266.

Lysaghe McMeronghe; 100.

Margaret; 64.

Owen McMorish, captain of Irey;
 274.

Rowry and Douough; 27-29, 259.

Sligo, alias Donald or Douoghe
 O'Conor; 29, 30, 39-41, 167, 260,
 283, 285.

[O'Conor, Sligo]. proclamation
 touching; 39-41.

—, one hundred pounds for his
 head; 29.

—, indenture with Sir Henry
 Sydney; 187-188.

O'Connor, O'Connor, Ochonour, Ochonour, Ochonour, Oconor—cont.
 —, his letter to the lord deputy; 193.
 —, alias O'Connor, Sligo, indenture between the lord deputy and; 290, 297.
 —, Sir Donell; 285.
 Tirlingh Roe, lord of Clonynyll; 276.
 O'Connor Rows; 180.
 O'Connor's daughter; 281.
 O'Connors, &c., the; 47, 54, 180, 181, 140, 144, 145, 147, 259, 266, 282, 284. country; 285.
 with their followers in Offaly; 28, 30. pursuit of the; 143.
 of Offally; 135.
 defence of the borders against the; 142.
 O'Connage, Morrowgh; 193.
 O'Dempsey's country. *See* Glaumellry.
 Odohortus; 187.
 Odoine. *See* Odonna.
 O'Donnell, O'Donell, O'Donnell, O'Donnell, O'Donnell; 142, 219, 289, 274, 275, 278, 285.
 dominus; 195.
 his petition; 186, 187, 266.
 his gifts to the king; 275.
 Culbhach or Calvatus, captain of Tirconnell; 188.
 —, indenture between Sir Henry Sydney and; 185–187, 269.
 Culvatus; 285.
 Con; 187.
 Constius; 285.
 Hugh; 285.
 —, official of Raphoe; 187.
 — Duff; 186, 187.
 — MacManus; 186, 187.
 — Roe; 295.
 Sir Odo; 273.
 "Rising out of"; 185.
 O'Donnell's, &c. country; 277.
 O'Donn, Tadg, captain of Oregon; 274.
 Odonna, Odoine:
 — Teige; 244, 272.
 Tirrelhugh, of Garhider; 244, 272.
See also Donne; Dunne.
 O'Donne country; 144, 145.
 Odorans, the; 248, 249.
 Odouilishe, Donald; 40.
 Odreben, Sir Morishe, prebendary of Crospatrike; 227.
 Odrone, cess of; 283.
 Odseayn, Henry; 195.
 Oduggen, Dermot; 244.
 O'Duane. *See* O'Dwine.
 O'Dwere, Philip, 100.
 O'Dwine, Odwyns, Terge; 276.
 — the; 185.
 O'Dwre; 276.
 Odwyne. *See* O'Dwine.
 Odwyne, William, of Naas; 191.
 O'Farrell, O'Barrell, Ofarroll, Ofarral, Offarolle, Offarrall, Offerrall; 262, 263. country of; 35, 37, 38, 260.

O'Farrell, O'Farrell, Ofarroll, Ofarral, Offarolle, Offarrall, Offerrall—cont.
 Bane; 70, 88, 259.
 Brian; 35, 259.
 Bernard, or Barnabee, son of Maurs, covenant with; 37, 38, 260.
 Boye; 88, 290.
 timesthippe of the; 70, 263.
 Offallion, Kophe; 158, 159.
 Offaly, Offalley, Offally, Offailley, Ophailley, Ophalie; 22, 28, 38, 36, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 55, 57, 73, 76, 108, 110, 111, 112, 118, 123, 124, 125, 126, 131, 134, 140, 257, 269, 260, 261, 263, 264, 265, 282. casting passes in; 31.
 submission of the inhabitants of; 27–29.
 lord of; 111.
 harouy of; 88, 91.
 lord of. *See* Fitzgerald.
 Brian O'Connor, captain of; 274.
See Oconors of Offally; Castle Gasshill; Dyngan.
 Offarrall. *See* O'Farrell.
 Offallowe, Ofole, Teige, or Telig; 192, 193.
 O'Flhel, Thomas, bishop of Leighlin. *See* Leighlin.
 O'Flaherty, O'Flartie, O'Flarty, Oflarty, Oflartye; 62, 276.
 — Morghin Toow; 180.
 Roger; 291.
 Ofole, Telge. *See* Offallowe.
 Ogan:
 — Davy, of Ladiston; 87.
 Oliver; 88.
 Oge:
 — Hugh, of Dartrye. *See* Hugh Oge.
 Murghe. *See* Murghe.
 Raymonde. *See* Raymonde Oge.
 Redmond, Readmonde, of Cloinblock. *See* Redmonde Oge.
 Rory. *See* O'More.
 Oghalioher, John, captain of Bondroies; 187.
 Oglethane:
 — John More; 40.
 — Conoghyr; 40.
 Ogowanghe, McBrene; 100.
 O'Hagan, Thomas Bakaghe, 100.
 Ohanlon, Ohanlan, Ohandlone; 17, 166, 175, 219.
 Ochariyeue:
 — Edemund; 193.
 — Teige; 193.
 Ohikye, Morice; 87.
 Ohoran, Hugh; 40.
 O'Karwell. *See* O'Carroll.
 O'Kelly, O'Kelle, O'Kelle, O'Kellie; 62, 67, 74, 109, 134, 136, 143, 180. captain of the country; 113.
 Bryan, of Connacht; 158.
 Donagh Reaghe; 180–182, 269.
 Hugh; 158, 159.
 —, abbot of Knockmoy; 274.
 —, his son Conner; 274.
 Hugh MacTeige; 158.
 John MacTeige; 158.
 Teyg MacWilliam; 157, 268.

O'Kelly, O'Kelley, O'Kelle, O'Kellie—
cont.
—, his wife Sabyne ; 157.
Thadeus ; 181.

O'Kellys, O'Kellies, the ; 169.

O'Kennedie ; 276.

Oldcastell ; 278.

Olderfleet, Elderfleet ; 294.

O'Madden, Omadden, Omaddie, O'Maddyn ; 17, 62, 166, 169, 178.
Brusill ; 47.
Hugh ; 17, 186.
— MacMolinghlin Ballagh, indenture with ; 169, 268.
Melanghlin; Melaghlin ; 47, 276.
Molaghlyn Ballagh ; 169.

Omaddens, O'Maddyns :
the ; 40, 169.
rising out in hosting ; 170, 268.
captainship of ; 268.

Omagher ; 152, 166, 183, 267.

Omaghers country ; 144, 145.

Omaghery, O'Maghrie, Brian, Brynn ; 17, 276.

O'Maghir, Gillernow ; 276.

O'Maghrie. *See* Omaghery.

O'mally, O'malle, O'mayle. *See* Tailes of O'mally ; O'mayly.

O'Mainnin. *See* Omanning.

Omannin, O'Mainnia ; 181.

Omayly ; 62.

O'Neill, O'mayll, countres of ; 139.

Omoloy. *See* Omolloy.

Omolaghlyn, Omolaughlyn, O'Molinghlyn, O'Molaghlin, Omollaghlyns, Omlaghlin ; 17, 166, 169, 268.
and John MacCoughlan, son of MacCoughlan, covenant between ; 160, 161.
Art ; 276.
Kedagh, of Clocolman ; 275.

Omolaghlynes, the ; 185.

Omolloy, Omoloye, Omoloy, Omolloy, Omoloye, O'Mullmoye, Omloy ; 17, 29, 47, 88, 166, 169, 259, 261, 262, 263, 267.
Art ; 47, 64, 151, 261, 267, 276.
Arthure ; 274.
— his father Charles ; 274.
Farganonym ; 47.
Phelym ; 64.
Theobald, covenant with ; 47-10.
Tybet ; 47, 261.

Omolloyes, &c., the ; 135, 151.

Omolmoye. *See* Omolloy.

Omore, Omooe, More ; 54, 262, 266, 267, 272, 278, 280.
hanished ; 280.
Cucy or Kabier ; 156, 171.
Conell Oge ; 24, 258.
Davy ; 129.
captain Edward ; 284.
Kabier ; 156, 171.
Kabier MacKedagh ; 156.
Kedagh Fitzpiers ; 64.
Keddewe ; 199.
Lysagh, Lisac ; 156.

Omore, Omooe, More—cont.
Lysagh MacKedewe or Lisac Mo-
Kedewe or MacKedagh ; 129, 156,
171, 241, 268.
—, Cahier or Cahire, his brother ;
171, 268.

Nell McLies ; 241.

Onne McLies ; 241.

Patrick ; 129.

Rory or Rewryo ; 129, 278.
— Kedagh and Callonghe his
sons, allowance for at Oxford ;
113, 264.
— captain of Lux ; 274.
— Oge ; 241, 283.

Omores, &c. the ; 140, 143, 144, 223, 265,
284.
submission of ; 24.
rebellion of ; 130-132.

O'Morroues country ; 281.

O'Mullmoye. *See* Omolloy.

Omolloy. *See* Omolloy.

O'Mulryne ; 276.

Omulriens country ; 144, 145.

O'Neill, O'Neil, O'Neile, O'Nele, O'Neyle,
O'Neyll, O'Neill, O'Neill, Ouseill, O'Neale,
&c. ; 135, 187, 176, 287.
[to meet] Sir Theos. Cusake ; 142.
attempt of the ; 178, 179.
defence against ; 183.
touching submission ; 274.
and Phelim Roe ; 274.
Arte, base son of the baron of Dungannon ; 136, 266.
Bernard son of Phelim ; 219.
Con, earl of Tyrone. *See* Tyrone.

Connatus ; 274.

Cormocke ; 8.

Henry ; 19, 47, 258.
Hugh ; 195.
Moriertaghe ; 8, 11.
Phelim Duff ; 2, 8, 9, 10, 11, 47, 257.
Phelim Ro ; 274, 282.
Phelim Baccaghe (Clandans), his
sons ; 2, 8, 9, 10, 257.
Shane [John] ; 43, 88, 127, 184, 185,
187, 188, 194, 195, 197-201, 259,
260, 268, 268.

—, son of the earl of Tyrone, safe-
conduct for ; 107.
—, protection for ; 9, 257, 264.
—, [rewards for the death of] ;
174, 268.
— and the baron of Dungannon,
controversies between ; 31.
—, general hosting against ; 161.
—, letter to ; 106.
—, proclamation against ; 172-174,
175, 268.
—, proclamation prohibiting
powder, shot, &c., to be supplied
to ; 174.
Terence, son of Phelim ; 220.
Tirlagh ; 285.
Sir Tirlagh ; 291.
Tirlagh, alias Tirlagh, Tirrillogle,
Brassellagh, his submission ; 199,
200, 219, 269.

O'Neill, O'Neil, O'Neile, O'Nele, O'Neyle, O'Neyll, O'Nell, O'Nil, Oneill, O'Neale
—cont.

Tirlagh, alias Tirlagh McHenry
McShans; 200, 201, 269.

Trisagh, Terence, alias Tirrilloghe
Leonaghe, orders taken by the
commissioners with; 210, 220.

Tirlagh, alias Tirloghe Lenaghe,
Tirrelagh Lenaghe; 249.

— submission of; 197-198, 269.

— commission with instructions to
parley with; 217-219, 270.

heros of Dungannon. See Dungannon.

Oney, country; 276.

Oneye. See O'Neill.

Ophalley, Ophalie. See Offaly.

Opelton, William Oge; 71.

O'Bally, Ordley, Orayly. See O'Reilly.

Ordnance, Master of the; 89, 93, 176.

—. See also Carew; Travers.

Oregan:

countie of [now part of the Queen's
county]; 244.

Tidy O'Donn, captain of; 274.

O'Reilly, O'Reylly, Orolgiye, Orelghe,
Orakly, Orayly, Orealy, Oreyaly; 17,
30, 53, 54, 67, 74, 107, 109, 124, 126,
135, 142, 166, 169, 219, 261.

Eugene his son; 53, 54.

captain of Clonkeyle; 276.

covenant with; 53.

to meet commissioners at Black-
water; 142.

Cader; 193.

Edmund, parish of "Brenny," in-
dentity with; 183-185.

Hugh, captain of Brenny, indenture
with; 198-199, 269.

John; 193, 194.

Owen; 193, 194.

Shane; 286.

Ormond and Ossory:

[James Butler] earl of [26 Aug.
1539-28 Oct. 1546]; 275.

— death of; 279.

Thomas Butler, earl [28 Oct. 1546-
22 Nov. 1614] of; 4, 18, 23, 44,
47, 57, 64, 71, 93, 99, 100, 101,
114, 128, 130, 138, 203, 204, 205,
310, 233, 239, 252, 257, 262, 267,
271, 277, 278, 280, 282, 287, 292.

— and the baron of Upper
Ossory, commissioners to settle
the controversies between; 23, 258.

— indenture with the earl of
Desmond; 57.

— exemption from cess for; 290.

— exempted from cesses and im-
positions; 247, 272.

—, his brothers; 228, 233-
236.

— and Desmound, the earls of;
57, 98, 262, 264.

—, letter from; 205.

— lord treasurer of Ireland, com-
mission for safe-guarding Leix, &c.;
144.

Ormond and Ossory—cont.

— lord of the Liberty of Tipperary,
lord high treasurer of Ireland,
general of the armies in Munster
and Thomond; 206, 242.

— letters to, touching the earl of
Thomond; 207-210, 270.

— and his brethren, the queen's
letter touching; 233, 271.

— the queen's letter touching his
anits and petitions; 237.

— letter and commission touching
the earl of Thomond to; 241, 272.

—, his brethren Sir Edmund
Butler and Piers Butler; 245.

Ormonde, lady dowager of; 279.

Ororus. See O'Rourke.

O'Rourke, Orowke, Orwerke, Ororus:

Barnahy; 274.

Brinn; 286.

Bernard; 195.

Eugenius; 196.

Hughes hoy, his mocion and offre to
be accepted; 141.

Osherton. See Fitzgarret of Osherton.

Oshanghes. See O'Shanghnessy.

O'Shanghnessy, Oshanghes; 202.

Ossory, Ossorie; 67, 68.

Peter Butler, earl of; 44, 95.

Ormond and. See Ormond.

Ossory, Upper, Upperrosserie; 67, 72, 74,
109, 124, 126, 135, 144, 145, 149, 287.

baron of [Barnahy or Bernard Fitz-
Patrick]; 4, 23, 71, 72, 149, 169,
178, 257, 258, 262, 267, 274, 275,
278, 282.

—, his son Sir Barnahy Fitz-
Patrick; 18, 145, 149, 150, 167,
242, 248, 244.

[Barnahy FitzPatrick, the son], baron
of; 280, 287, 288.

[Florence or Fynin FitzPatrick],
baron of; 290.

the baron of and the earl of Ormond;
23.

O'Sullivan; 275.

Otoole, Othowle, Otole, Othole, Othoyl,
Otoyl, Toolie:

killing of; 274.

Phelim; 39.

Lutes; 39, 153, 260.

See also Toolie.

Oughterary, Oulterinsey, Outer Inse,
barony of; 87, 90.

Onlerinsey. See Oughterary.

Outer Inse. See Oughterary.

Ovenden, Peiree; 295.

Owen of Ratoath; 87.

Oxford; 211.

University, sons of Rory Omore at;
114, 254.

Oxfordshire; 211.

P.

Pale:

the English ; 33, 36, 50, 81, 108, 110, 114, 127, 137, 141, 146, 148, 167, 174, 175, 183, 184, 198, 199, 200, 201, 207, 239, 262, 264, 265, 268, 277, 281, 284, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293.

cessors, or successors in the ; 110.

commissioners for ; 184.

lords of the, letter to the queen ; 290.

corn from ; 20, 44, 108, 258, 260, 264.

no horse or hackney to be sold out of ; 84.

defence of the ; 188, 289, 284.

sea coast of the ; 80, 261.

next neighbours to the ; 185.

See also English Counties or Shires.

Palmerston, Palmerstown. See Ailes of Palmerston.

Parker :

John, Master of the Rolls ; 3, 44, 45, 52, 53, 55, 70, 71, 73, 88, 95, 97, 99, 108, 110, 114, 115, 116, 118, 123, 128, 132, 134, 135, 136.

John, of Hulme Patrick, Master of the Rolls ; 12.

— constable of Dublin castle ; 279.

Parliament :

to be freed from appearance in. See Galway.

privilege not to come to ; 274.

enigma an exaction for coming to ; 276.

See Dogheda ; Dublin.

Passes :

to eat ; 7, 11.

levy of labourers to eat ; 31.

Patrick, Old. See Holopatrick.

Payneston. See Field of Payneston.

Peirce. See Pierse.

Pelham, Sir William ; 287.

Pembroke, lord ; 133.

Penang, Edmund ; 197.

Pentney, Pentney of the Cahraghe ; 15, 88, 92.

Peppard, Peperd, Walter ; 87, 238.

Perrot, Sir John :

lord deputy ; 288.

his household ; 288.

Pettit, Petites, Pettites, Petyte ; 16, 87, 164.

Sir Garet ; 188.

Sir Garet and his son ; 87.

William ; 180.

Phelim, Ro, Roo ; 17, 166.

Terrence son of ; 220.

Phedo of the Rowan or Rowthan ; 15, 86, 164.

Philip, king ; 262.

Philip and Mary ; 259, 285.

Phillipstown, Phillipstone, Philipstowne, Philippistowne [or the Dangun in Offaly] ; 144, 177, 242, 243, 244, 267.

Phillips ; 295.

Pierse, Pierco, Pieres, Peirce :

captain ; 146, 287.

William ; 3, 4, 10.

Pierston. See Golding of Pierston.

Piltown, Bellinghenefolyle, Baile an phoill, co. Waterford ; 206.

Pinnace, Pyynesse ; 148.

Piph, Robert ; 153.

Pippine, Gilliam, of St. Malous ; 282.

Piracy ; 148.

Pirates ; 285.

Platten. See Darey of Platten.

Pledges taken by the lord deputy ; 47.

Plouket. See Plunket.

Plunket, Plunkett, Plunket, Plonket :

George, sheriff of Louth ; 87.

John ; 182.

— chief justice ; 75, 89, 96, 97, 98, 109, 103, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 132, 133, 136, 140, 154, 156, 159, 169, 223, 225, 228, 230, 231, 236, 251, 252, 253.

— of Doushogeley or Donsbaghly ; 23, 163, 258.

— of Logbekrewe ; 86, 167, 168.

Patrick, of Gibbiston ; 86.

Sir Oliver ; 86, 138.

Sir Oliver, of Rathmore ; 167, 168.

Richard, of Newes ; 87.

Thomas ; 177.

baron of Killeen. See Killeen.

lord of Dunsany. See Dunsany.

baron of Louthe. See Louth.

Plunkets, the ; 14, 89, 92, 93, 142, 163.

Poor. See Power.

Polles, Poules :

barones of the ; 15, 90, 92, 261.

of the countie of Meath, the ; 260, 275.

Pomareu. See Pumareu.

Pouynge. See Poynings.

Pooten. See Poverne.

Popes, the ; 277.

Pope's authoritie, renouncinge ; 275, 276.

Portas, Portesse ;

captain ; 3, 145.

William ; 138.

Porterarde ; 273.

Porterard, Portreston. See Finglas of Porterston.

Portugnl, Portingales, plate of the king of ; 281.

Poterston, Portreston, Porterston, Postertowne. See Finglas of Poterston.

Pott, Walter ; 196, 197.

Potter, Edward ; 296.

Poules. See Polles.

Power, Powre, de la Poer :

Anthony ; 138.

David ; 103.

[John de la Poer] lord ; 51, 97, 98, 101, 138.

— and the gentlemen, &c. of the Powerne country ; 95, 263.

—. See also Curraghmore.

Powerne, Pooren :
 — country ; 97, 276.
 —, lord Power and the gentlemen,
 &c., of the ; 95, 263.
 Poysings, Pomynges :
 — Act touching the arming of the
 country ; 275.
 Sir Edward ; 39.
 Preston :
 Robert, of Balmadon ; 13, 89, 91, 162.
 viscount Gormanstown. *See* Gor-
 manstown.
 Priesthaggard, Prycehagard, Prishagard,
 co. Wexford ; 76, 77.
 Primate, the lord ; 17, 31, 165, 280.
 Printing the Irish testaments ; 295.
 Prize. *See* Wines.
 Prishagard. *See* Priesthaggard.
 Prycehagard. *See* Priesthaggard.
 Parell :
 Peter ; 103.
 Thomas, baron of Loghmoye ; 100.
 William, of Ballyconacke, his two
 sons ; 100.
 Purmaren in Zealand, the ship called the
 Turrell dove or Turtur of ; 103, 105.

Purseantes [fees], of ; 255.
 Pyfode, Robert, sheriff of Dublin ; 137.

Q.

Queen, the. *See* Elizabeth ; Mary ; Scots.
 Queen's Bench, justice of. *See* Dowdall.
 Queen's debts ; 1, 257.
 Queen's County, Queen's Countie ; 32,
 129, 145, 168, 169, 268, 274, 285, 290,
 292.
 commonly called Leix ; 171.
 Lieutenant of. *See* Radcliffe.
 seneschal of. *See* Coshy.
 part of. *See* Oregan.
 and Irish counties adjoining, special
 commissioners for ; 138.

R.

Rahane. *See* Rebane.
 Raesothie. *See* Ougan of Raesothie.
 Radcliffe, Radcliff, Radcliffe, Rad-
 cliffe, Radclif :
 Sir Henry ; 29-32, 36, 39, 42, 44, 45,
 50, 52, 53, 55, 68, 74, 75, 77, 90,
 93, 95, 97, 99, 110, 113, 123, 125-
 128, 130, 132, 134-138, 140.
 — Lieutenant of Leix and Offaly ;
 12, 42, 134, 259.
 — Lieutenant of the King's and
 Queen's Counties and fortis of
 Philippistowne and Marybowroge ;
 144.
 — his band of horsemen ; 130.
 — licensed to repair into England ;
 144.

Radcliffe, Radclive, Ratcliffe, Sir Thomas, lord FitzWalter [1542-17 February 1558], third earl of Sussex [17 February 1536-1583], lord Egremont and Barnell, &c. :
 — lord deputy ; 1-10, 12, 18, 20, 22-25,
 27, 30-32, 34-37, 39, 40, 43, 44,
 50-54, 60, 66, 68, 73-75, 78, 83,
 88, 94, 95, 97, 98, 101, 103, 107,
 108, 110-114, 116, 117, 119, 122,
 123, 125, 127, 128, 129-134, 136,
 139, 261, 262, 294.
 —, took his othe and enterid into
 the government ; 1.
 — recalled to England ; 55.
 — covenant with the earl of Clan-
 rricardie ; 60-63.
 — at the water side ready to come
 over ; 73.
 repair (to England) on his private
 affairs ; 118.
 return (to England) ; 132, 134.
 and counsil, letter to the earl of
 Kildare ; 133.
 Radocne. *See* Rathdown.
 Rafecke. *See* Raths of Raphecke.
 Raffen, Raffin, Raffyn. *See* Veldon of the
 Raffen.
 Ragheryns. *See* Raglin.
 Raglin, Ragheryns ; 4, 6.
 Rahaster. *See* Tate of Rahaster.
 Rahode, Rathodd. *See* Drake of Rahode.
 Randall :
 Francis ; 132, 138, 152.
 — See Randolph.
 Randelston. *See* Everarde of Randel-
 ston.
 Randolph, Randall, Colonel Edward ; 186.
 Randown, Randone, house of St. Johns of ;
 112.
 Raphecke. *See* Raths of Raphecke.
 Raphoe :
 — bishop of. *See* MacCongall.
 — official of. *See* Odonell, Hugh.
 Raskeath, lord deputy at the camp at ;
 183.
 Ratayne. *See* Ivers of Ratayne.
 Ratcliffe. *See* Radcliffe.
 Rathcool, Rathcoole, co. Duhlin ; 188.
 Rathdown, Rathbedowne, Radocne, barony
 of ; 14, 86, 89, 90, 91, 94, 163, 285.
 Rathesildy ; 176.
 Rathenaghann ; 166.
 Rathchesker ; 177.
 Ratheskeagh ; 227.
 — besides Dundalk ; 2.
 Rathfarnham, Rathferman, the well
 near ; 294.
 Rathkeale, Rathkwyle ; 71.
 Rathmore, Rathmore, co. Kildare ; 188.
 — See Flancket of Rathmore.
 Rathodd. *See* Drake of Rathodd.
 Rathwil ; 176.
 Ratooth, Ratooth, Ratothe, Ratowthe,
 Rathetoth, Rathetowthe, barony of ; 15,
 54, 55, 67, 82, 86, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93,
 110, 124, 125, 163, 188.
 Rausynson, William ; 27, 259.

Ruyener, Ricardus; 66.

Rayilles. *See* Reillys.

Raymonde Ogo; 88.

Rodes Harpe, one pence called; 122, 265.

Rebane, Rahane: [Christopher St. Michael or St. Miche] baron of; 87.
harony of; 87, 90.

Reciprocation, Act of; 288.

Recognizances; 276.

Redmounde, Redmunde, Ogo, of Cloinblock; 181, 192.

Rehaskath; 177.

Reillys, Rayilles, the; 87, 74.

Remembrancer, the chief. *See* Colman.

Reogh, Walter; 290.

Rian: Dearby, a worthie Irish learned man; 280.

Dermittus; 274.

William; 285.

Richarde of Kilbryde; 93.

Richardstowne; 177.
See White of Richardstowne.

Rigkynshorde, Rigkynchorde. *See* Blackney of Rigkynshorde.

Rikenhore. *See* Blackney of Rikenhore.

Rimor; 284, 285.

Rioghe, Domnell; 240.

Riverstown, Ryverston. *See* Dillon of Ryverston.

Ro. *See* Roe.

Robarte, Hugh; 3.

Robertston. *See* Talbot of Robertston.

Robertston. *See* Barnewall of Robertston.

Roche: lord, [Maurice]; 262, 275.
— indenture with the earl of Desmond; 58.
— Davy Roche his son; 58.
— his children; 144.
— Edmund Spence against; 295.
Philip; 277.

Roches, the; 176.

Roches country; 58, 262.

Rochedford, Rucheford: of Keranston; 15, 90, 92, 164.
of Kylbryde; 15, 86, 92, 164.
Christopher; 86.

Rochedfordeston. *See* White of Rochedfordeston.

Rochelle; 45, 46.

Roe, Ro, Roe: Edmund. *See* McTirrlanghe.
Even. *See* Even Ro.
Phelim. *See* O'Neill; Phelim Ro.

Rogers, E.; 133, 190, 195.

Rokey, Roockby, Rafe; 203, 210.

Rolls, Rowles, Rolles: Master of the; 283, 294.
— sequestring the; 286.
—. *See* Cooley; Cusake; Draycot; Parker; White.

Rome: provisions from; 280.

Romish bishops and priests coming from, [to be expelled and persecuted]; 295.

Romish bishops or priests. *See* Rome.

Roe. *See* Roe.

Roockby. *See* Roockby.

Roscommon, Rosecomen; 273.

Rose or Rose halfpenny; 122, 265.

Rosegarland, Rossegarlaunde, co. Wexford, 51, 52, 88, 261.

Rosmaha Stevenson; 176.

Ross, Rose: collegial residence at; 226.
New; 101, 104, 105, 294.
— merchants of; 103.
— prise of wines; 279, 282.

Rossegarlaunde. *See* Rosegarland.

Rosseke; 287.

Rouse, Rows, Sir Edmund, vice-treasurer, &c; 12, 258.

Rowan, Rowthan. *See* Phepo of the Rowan.

Rowestowne. *See* Barnewall of Rowston.

Rowe: Arte, his son. *See* Kavanagh.
Cær. *See* Kavanagh.
Ocanor. *See* Ocanor.

Rows. *See* Rouse.

Rowston, Rowestowne. *See* Barnewall of Rowston.

Rowthorn. *See* Phepo of Rowthorn.

Rowthistou; 177.

Russell: Bartholomew, of Feltyrm; 18, 90, 91, 162.
—, Robert his brother; 18.
Patrick, of Senton; 18, 90, 91, 162.
Sir William; 292, 295.

Russelleswod. *See* Birmingham of Russelleswod.

Rucheford. *See* Rochebedford.

Ryan. *See* Rinn.

Ryverston. *See* Dillon of Ryverston.

S.

Sacraments, administration of the; 283.

Salmon shipped to England; 281.

Salt, Saltre, Sawte, harony of; 87, 90, 93.

Salthous; 177.

Salynger. *See* St. Leger.

Sarin, Sarria, marquis of. *See* Castro.

Sarsfield, Sarsfeld, Sarsfeldo: of Sarsfieldston, 14, 163.
Patrick; 87, 188.
—, of Desretdelan, 127, 181.
William, of Lacaze; 162.

Sarsfieldston. *See* Sarsfield of Sarsfieldston.

Sarswell of Sarswellston; 89, 92.

Sarswellston. *See* Sarswell of Sarswellston.

Sancerston, Sanoerstowne. *See* Blackney of Sancerston.

Saude, Hubarts Van de; 53.

Saunders, William, of Learpools; 27, 239.

Savage; 8, 11, 17, 166.

Sawcerston. *See* Blackney of Sawcerston.
 Sawte. *See* Salt.
 Say, Thomas; 286.
 Saynot Palchers. *See* Dublin, Saint Sepulchres.
 Saynot Sepulchres. *See* Dublin.
 School, erection of a free. *See* Galway.
 Scotland, Scotland; 4, 79, 257.
 Scots, Skottes, Scottishmen; 2, 4, 6-11, 18, 43, 48, 54, 107, 185, 198, 201, 224, 225, 237, 270, 281.
 out of the Isles; 282.
 queen of; 218.
 Scottish shore; 4.
 Scurloke, Skurlocke, Skurloke, Scurloke, Sharlock, Barthay or Barneb; 15, 86, 89, 92, 138, 164.
 John; 86.
 Seal:
 delivered of the three ordinary courts; 68, 75, 262, 263.
 the Great; 275, 294.
 Great seal delivered to the chanceller; 68, 74.
 —, old one broken, 68, 74.
 Seals. *See* England.
 Seaton, Seton. *See* Russell of Seaton.
 Secretary:
 the queen's; 89, 90.
 See Girton.
 Sezleger. *See* St. Leger.
 Seton. *See* Russell of Seaton.
 Shannon. *See* Shannon.
 Shane, France; 286.
 Shanchally Moortagh; 170.
 Shannon, Shanan, Shennan, river; 39, 56, 135, 189, 203, 280.
 Shenan. *See* Shannon.
 Shermalier, Shimalire, co. Wexford; 76.
 Shenles; 177.
 Shennan. *See* Shannon.
 Sheriff, the Sheriff in person; 16.
 Sheriff's patent; 293.
 —, fees to be paid by; 293.
 Sherleston; 177.
 Sherlock, Shirloge, Shurlock, Shurlog, Patrick; 71, 138, 155, 156, 267.
 Sellemalire. *See* Shermalier.
 Shillelagh, Sylelo:
 co. Wicklow; 250, 272.
 —, captain of. *See* Travers of Munketon.
 Ship, ships; 237.
 Dooble Rose; 3, 4.
 Flower-de-luce; 4.
 Gerfaweon; 3, 4.
 Handmade; 286.
 Mary Wylohy; 3, 4.
 Sprite Volant; 45, 78.
 Turtell dove, or Turtur, of Purmaren in Zealand; 103.
 Ships, their majesties; 8.
 Shirloge. *See* Sherlock.
 Shorthall, Thomas; 100.
 Shrieffe. *See* Sheriff.
 Shurlock, Shurlog. *See* Scurloke, Shurlock.
 Sidney. *See* Sydney.
 Sinct, Richard, prebendary of Edermine; 227.
 Skerries, co. Dublin; 279.
 Skottes. *See* Scots.
 Skreen, Skryne, baron [Walter Marward] of; 14, 89, 92.
 barony of; 14, 86, 89, 90, 91, 93, 163.
 portriff of; 163.
 Skryne. *See* Skreen.
 Skurloke. *See* Scurloke.
 Skutes, Skuta. *See* Jacobson.
 Slade, Sland, in the barony of Forth, co. Wexford; 182.
 See Hay of Slade.
 Slaght, Dermot Lawdare. *See* Lawdare.
 Slane:
 co. Meath; 110, 188.
 Slane, James Fleming, baron of; 2, 16, 29-31, 86, 53, 55, 68, 82, 86, 93, 129, 125, 138, 140, 165, 168.
 barony of; 16, 86, 89, 90, 92, 93, 105.
 Slade. *See* Hay of Slade.
 [Sleevemargy], Sleemargy, Sleemarge; 22, 40, 144, 145, 260.
 Sligo; 278.
 castle of; 187, 269.
 cocket of; 273, 275.
 Oconor. *See* Oconor Sligo, Donald.
 Smerymon; 177.
 Smithe, Henry; 253.
 Smyth, Thomas; 8.
 Smytheston. *See* Hamling of Smytheston.
 Soldiers' allowances; 288.
 cashed; 287, 288.
 discharged; 127, 264, 265.
 discharged from cess; 286.
 may be "abated"; 186.
 proclamation for good order; 38.
 meat and drink for; 88.
 relief of; 282.
 — of maimed; 196, 269.
 warrant touching; 196, 197.
 victualling and cessing of; 159, 239, 266, 268.
 lodging and victuals for, and misbehaviour of; 110, 111.
 pay of; 110.
 English; 264, 283, 284.
 Solicitor, her Majesty's. *See* Wilbraham.
 Sonnaghe. *See* Tuto of Sonnaghe.
 Spain, Spayne, Hispania; 64, 103, 218.
 or Spaynes merchants of; 45, 78-80, 103, 104, 105, 106.
 See also Spaniard.
 Spanagh, Donell; 291.
 Spaniard; 260, 263.
 Spaniards landed in Ulster; 291.
 Spencer, Edmonde; 295.
 Spragha. *See* Parliament.
 St. James; 190.
 St. John, Sir Oliver, lord deputy; 291.

St. Lawrence :
 Sir Christopher ; 296.
 baron of Howth. *See* Howth.

St. Leger, Seinleger, Sentleger, Sulynger :
 Agnes, wife of the lord deputy ; 277.
 Anthony ; 189, 283.
 Sir Anthony, lord deputy ; 5, 51, 65,
 257, 278, 279, 280, 281.
 —, lord justice ; 279.
 John ; 46.
 Sir Wmham ; 155, 169, 183, 190, 200,
 201, 223.

St. Malo, St. Molous, St. Malow ; 283.
 ships of ; 285.

St. Michael, or St. Miche, baron of Re-
 bane. *See* Rebane.

St. Molinge. *See* St. Mullins.

St. Mullins, St. Molinge ; 221.

St. Patricks :
 dean of. *See* Banet.
 deannery of ; 296.
See Dublin.

St. Sepulchres, St. Pochres. *See* Dublin.

Stabanan ; 177.

Stackallen, Stacallen, Stockallen, Stock-
 allen ; 177.
See Barnewall of Stockallen.

Stanley, Sir George :
 marshal of the army, general in Ul-
 ster ; 4, 6, 32, 35, 39, 43-45, 49,
 50, 52, 53, 55, 68, 70, 73, 74, 95, 97,
 99, 102, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114,
 116, 117, 118, 119, 123, 125, 128,
 127, 130, 132, 134, 135, 140, 257.
 to have the ordering of the borders
 of Meath ; 131.

Star Chamber, clerk of the. *See* Kendall.

Stealths, stolths ; 278.

Stephenson, Stevenson. *See* Fleming of
 Stephenston.

Steward, Sir William ; 293.

Stockallen. *See* Barnewall of Stockallen.

Stockulyn. *See* Barnewall of Stockallen.

Stokes :
 Nicholas [of Sverdes] ; 18, 89, 91.
 William, of Knockengen ; 162.

Stradbally, Stradhallie ; 241.
See Bealyng of Stradbally.

Strade, Robert ; 295.

Strange, Straunge, Thomas le ; 87, 188.

Stapley, Thomas ; 232, 271.

Sucke, Smea, the river ; 67, 100.

Supremacy, oath of ; 256.

Surdwalstone. *See* Bune of Surdwalstone.

Sussex, earl of. *See* Radcliffe.

Sutton :
 of Tippar ; 87.
 David, of Kildare ; 278.
 Garret ; 87, 138.
 Gerard, of Connall ; 127, 131.
 John, of Tippar ; 138, 191, 192.
 Oliver or Olyver ; 87.

Sweetman, William, sheriff of Kilkenny ;
 188.

Sverdes. *See* Swords.

Swords, Sverdes. *See* Stokes of Swords ;
 Tailor of Sverdes.

Syddian, Sydden, Syden. *See* Fleming of
 Syddan.

Sydney, Sir Henry :
 vice-treasurer and receiver-general ;
 or lord justice ; 3-12, 19-23, 27,
 29-32, 39, 44, 45, 47, 49, 52, 53,
 55, 64, 68, 70, 73-75, 78, 237, 261,
 282.
 lord deputy of Ireland, lord president
 of the counsell in Wales ; 149, 154,
 161, 168, 170, 190, 193, 194, 195,
 196, 197, 199, 200, 213, 220, 222,
 227, 229, 230, 231, 234, 236, 238,
 239, 245, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253,
 254, 261, 267, 271, 284.
 — and Calbach Odomell ; 185-187.
 and Donald Oconnor ; 187-188.
 indenture with Donald Oconnor Sigo ;
 220.
 agreement with the captains of Gallo-
 glasses ; 177.

Sylelo. *See* Shillelagh.

T.

Taffe, Taff, of Cookeston ; 17, 166.

Taffes, the ; 17, 166.

Taft, Robert ; 177.

Tagbmoa, Tamonde, eo. Wexford, W.
 Devon prebendary of ; 237.

Taibor, Tmllor, Taillour, Taylor :
 of Feltrym ; 89.
 Robert, of Swardes ; 18, 91, 182.

Talbot, Talbott :
 of Bohariston ; 16, 89, 92, 163.
 of Malahide ; 128.

Matthew, of Dardeston ; 14, 86, 89,
 93, 163.

Richard, of Templeogue ; 13, 162.
 — second justice ; 82, 86, 89, 91.

Robert, of Belgar, or Bellegarde ; 13,
 82, 86, 89, 91, 162.

William, of Malabide ; 18, 89, 91,
 138, 163.

Talestown ; 178.

Taliston, Tullinston ; 178, 177.

Talton :
 of Weston by the Nall ; 13, 89, 91.
 Edmund, of Gyberstonne ; 250.

John, of Kilmore ; 250.

Robert, of Downlovan ; 250.

Tamonde. *See* Tagbmoa.

Tanetship ; 70, 282.

Tankarde, Tancarde, Tancred, of Castel-
 ton ; 15, 89, 92, 163.

Turngbe, Turrngh, hill of ; 177, 249.

Tartayne. *See* Holywodde of Tartayne.

Tate, Taibe :
 Nielbous, of Balbragan, or Ballybra-
 gan ; 87, 184.
 — of Rabaster ; 87.

Robert, of Cookestowne ; 184.

Robert, of Mallagbarrye ; 87.

Taylor. *See* Tailor.

Teling :
 of Mallagha ; 164.
 Richard ; 281.

Temploge, Templeoge. *See* Talbot of Templeogue.

Terbert ; 298.

Terrell, Terell. *See* Tirrel.

Terley. *See* Holycowde of Tertayne.

Testaments, Irish. *See* Printing.

Testoos :
 marked with a portcullis ; 115.
 stamped with the harp ; 120.

Thickpenny, Thickepenny, John ; 229.

Thieves, hanging of ; 276.

Thomas, Nyne, of Cotanston ; 193.

Thomond, Thomond, Tomond ; 100, 207, 208, 213, 215, 277.
 gentlemen of ; 206, 261.
 —, gentlemen of, oath taken by ; 56.
 inhabitants of ; 273.
 army in ; 206.
 march into ; 205.
See also Clare.

Thomond, Marrough or Morice O'Brien [July 1543-1551, first] earl of ; 275, 277.
 —, his son [Donough O'Brien], baron of Ybrecum ; 277.
 Donough O'Brien [second] earl of, [d. April 1558] ; 280, 281, 282.
 —, his brother, Sir Donnell O'Brien ; 281, 282.

Corneilius, Conor or Con O'Brien [third earl of] ; 25, 29, 185, 213, 241, 242, 250.
 —, letter touching ; 201-204, 269.
 —, oath taken by ; 58, 261.
 —, letters to ; 204, 269.
 —, Ormond's letter touching ; 205, 270.
 —, offers and requests of ; 206, 207, 270.
 —, letter to the earl of Ormond and Ossory, touching ; 207-210.
 the queen's letters touching ; 210-212, 270.
 —, his surrender ; 213-214.
 —, submission of ; 212, 270, 283.
 —, articles touching ; 214, 270.
 —, not to leave Dublin ; 214.
 —, his brother Tirrelangbe ; 215.
 —, [speeches recanted by] ; 215, 270.
 —, his castle of Clare ; 241.

Thomburgh, bishop John. *See* Limerick.

Thometon, George, vice-president of Munster ; 296.

Tippar, Tipper. *See* Sutton of Tippar.

Tipperary, Tipperarie, Tipperary, Tipperary :
 county of ; 22, 67, 74, 109, 124, 136, 144, 155, 168, 169, 172, 235, 237, 247, 268, 275, 279, 290, 292.
 special commissioners for ; 188.
 lord of the liberty of. *See* Ormond and Ossory, earl of.

Tipperary, Tipperarie, Tipperary, Tipperary—cont.
 sheriff of ; 100, 290.
 —, *See* Butler, Pierce.
 liberties of ; 57, 263, 292.
 friary of ; 295.

Tireconnell, Tireconnell :
 Connall, now Donegal ; 185, 186, 187, 275.
 Calvatus Odomell, captain of ; 188.

Tirebrassell, barony of ; 280.

Tirel. *See* Tirrell.

Tirone. *See* Tyrone.

Tirrell, Tirrel, Tyrrel, Terrell :
 of Fertallagbe ; 16, 278.
 John ; 87.
 —, captain of Fertallagbe, new commission ; 141, 266.
 Patrick ; 148.
 Sir Thounas ; 87, 102.
 William ; 180.

Tirrell's Castle ; 76.

Tirrelles :
 the ; 87, 164.
 country ; 142.

Tobin, Thomas, dame Elinor, sister of the earl of Desmond, married to ; 279.

Tobyn, James ; 100.

Tagbesuier. *See* Eastbrooke.

Toloscamo. *See* Comyn of Toloscamo.

Tombe, Toome, Towne, co. Wexford, Stephen Hay, prebendary of ; 227.

Tomond. *See* Thomond.

Tooles, Towelles, Towles, Towles, Thooles ; 14, 89, 94, 185, 141, 147.
 doubtful behaviour ; 140.
 of the Ferry ; 260.
 of Omally, Omayle ; 67, 74, 109, 124, 126, 143.
 country ; 39, 139.
See also O'Toole.

Toome. *See* Tombe.

Towles, Towelles. *See* Tooles.

Towne. *See* Tombe.

Towns :
 maritime ; 294.
 the thoronghfare ; 188.

Travers :
 John, master of the Ordnance ; 275.
 —, of Ballykey ; 13, 89, 91, 162.
 Sir John ; 8-9, 8-12, 14, 19-23, 25, 27, 29-31, 44, 45, 50, 52, 53, 64, 68, 71, 73, 82, 86, 89, 91, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 123, 129.
 —, of Manketon, captain of Sylelo ; 250.
 Lady, of Monkton ; 163.

Treasurer :
 the ; 88, 89, 93, 176, 187, 267, 285, 290.
 warrant granted out to ; 148.
 of Ireland. *See* Desmond, earl of ; Ormond and Ossory, earl of.

Tremaine, Tremayne, Edmund ; 214, 238.

Trent, Council at ; 187.

Trim, Trimmat, Trym, Tryme, Trymme; 44, 49, 67, 68, 73, 74, 109, 110, 124, 125, 126, 169, 183, 188, 277.
the portereef of; 15, 89, 92, 164.

Trimleston, Trimleiston, Trymleston: Patrick Barnewall, lord; 2, 15, 25, 27, 29-31, 35, 44, 50, 55, 64, 68, 74, 82, 86, 89, 92, 108, 110, 111, 112. B. [Barnewall] lord; 130, 135, 136, 138, 140, 142, 154, 164, 189, 223, 234, 237, 238, 238, 239, 240, 249.

Trimleston, Trymhledston. *See* Barnewall of Trimleston.

Trinity College. *See* Dublin.

Trym. *See* Trim.

Trymmeanaghe, inhabitants of the cantred of; 155.

Trymhledston. *See* Trimleston.

Tuam, or Thomond: Christopher Bodkyn, archbishop of [3 Feb. 1586/7-1592]; 36, 60, 130, 157, 161.
diocese at; 274.

Tullaghgarry. *See* Eostace of Tullaghgarry.

Tulleyvin, castle of; 194.

Tullocke. *See* Byrte of Tullocke.

Turcke. *See* Lynche.

Tumor, 294.

Turnour, William; 3.

Turvey. *See* Cardiff of Turvey.

Tute, Tuyte:
of Balroystyn, 18, 86, 165.
of Moleslee; 16.
of Sonsaghe; 16.
Richard; 87, 138.
Sir Richard; 87, 102.

Tutes, the; 87.

Tipperary. *See* Tipperary.

Tyrone, Tyrone, county; 8, 9, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 219, 275, 280, 281.

Tyrone:
[Con Bacach O'Neill first] earl of; 7, 17, 257, 275, 278, 280, 281.
— of the Privy Council; 275.
—, his son John (Shane) O'Neill; 8, 107, 257.
Hugh [O'Neill second] earl of; 291, 294, 296.

U.

Ughtredy, Sir Henrie; 295.

Ulster:
6, 7, 8, 9, 173, 280.
King at Arms, Daniel Mallinex; 293.
lord deputy entering; 183.
general in. *See* Brereton; Stanley, deffoce against the Scots; 237.
Spaniards landed in; 291.
cess of bieves upon; 8, 257.
composition in; 294.
— hands in; 290.
foot companies in; 290.
hosting in; 276.

University, letter to the Conocil in England touching the erection of it; 246, 272.
See also Dublin, Trinity College.

Upper Ossory. *See* Ossory, Upper.

Uriell, Uryol, Uryell:
country of; 19, 23, 26, 67, 73, 74, 94, 109, 281.
shoriff of; 177.
speciell commissioners for; 138.
the rising out of; 165.

Ussher:
William, clerk of the Council; 236, 273.
—, his table to the Council Book; 257-273.

V.

Vagabonds. *See* Idle persons.

Veldon, Velden; 165.
of the Raffen or Raffyn; 16, 86, 90, 93, 165.

Vicarman, William; 197.

Vice treasurer. *See* Brobasou.

Victualling; 290.
of soldiers; 159, 289.

W.

Wakeley, John; 49.

Walche. *See* Walsh.

Wales, lord president in. *See* Sydne.

Wall, Richard; 87.

Wallop, Sir Henry; 288, 289, 291.

Walsh, Walshe, Walche:
Henry, mayor of Waterford; 52.
James; 241.
Nicholas; 79, 80.
—, chief justice of Munster; 237.
Thomas, a baron of the Exchequer in England; 274.
William, bishop of Meath. *See* Meoth.
See also Welshe.

Waltersone; 250.

Warentown; 177.

Warne. *See* Warren.

Watton, Woren, Warne:
Henry; 292.
Captain Humphrey or Humfre; 6, 74, 89, 90, 93, 103, 110, 111, 113, 118, 125.
William; 253.

Waspelton. *See* Finglas of West-pleton.

Water. *See* Clynton of the Water.

Waterford:
city or haven of; 45, 46, 78, 94, 95, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 105, 169, 285, 275.

Waterford—cont.
 mayor of ; 101, 229, 261.
 —, Henry Walshe ; 52.
 —, Peter Dohben ; 52.
 mayor and citizens of ; 51.
 —— corporation of ; letter from the lord deputy and council to ; 248, 273.
 — and bailiff of ; 45, 46, 78.
 bailiff of, John Neyle ; 78-80, 263.
 two aldermen from the corporation, to appear before the lord deputy and Council ; 241, 272.
 merchants of, and Francisco Dias ; 78-80, 263.
 — spoiled by Frenchmen ; 280.
 prise of wines at ; 279.
 ship of Antwerp at ; 53, 261.
 transport of wool by the citizens of ; 277.
 jail of ; 79.
 See also Wise of Waterford.

Waterford, [Patrick Walsh] bishop of ; 96, 97, 98, 101.
 Marmaduke Middleton, bishop of ; 287.
 [Thomas Wetherhead] bishop of ; 294.

Waterford county ; 22, 27, 67, 74, 97, 99, 101, 109, 124, 126, 144, 145, 146, 168, 169, 172, 235, 263, 284, 268.
 sheriff of ; 96, 101.
 special commissioners for ; 138.
 rising out of the ; 172.
 Powers country in. See Powerne.

Wexford. See Wexford.

Wensley. See Wesley.

Weatherhead, bishop Thomas. See Waterford.

Wedgwood, Wedgewode. Wedgwood, John, controller to the lord deputy ; 191, 192, 198.

Weks. See Boyne.

Wexforde. See Wexford.

Welchmen's country ; 14, 89.

Wellisly, Wesley, of Drygan or Dungen ; 88, 164.
 See Wesley.

Welshe, Patrick ; 104.
 William, of Carrickmayne ; 82, 86.
 See also Walsh.

Wesley, Wensley of Blackhall ; 15, 86, 89, 92, 163.
 Garret, of Blackhall ; 87.
 See Wellisly.

Westpleston. See Finglas of Westpleston.

Westmeath, West Meath, Westmethe, West Methe, Westmythe ; 22, 27, 32, 42, 43, 44, 46, 67, 73, 74, 78, 82, 86, 87, 91, 94, 101, 109, 111, 112, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 131, 132, 141, 142, 143, 147, 159, 167, 168, 169, 176, 223, 224, 230, 236, 240, 251, 260, 270, 291.
 sheriff of ; 16, 167.
 special commissioners for ; 138, 139.
 victualler for ; 102.
 the rising out of ; 164.

Westminster ; 65, 66, 118, 230.

Weston, Robert, the chanceller ; 214, 228, 234, 227, 228, 230, 231, 238, 240, 249, 251, 253, 254, 255, 270.
 See Talon of Weston.

Westpleston, Wespleston, Wespelleston, Waspelton. See Finglas of Westpleston.

Westyns, co. Westmeath ; 189, 190.

Wexford, Wexford, Wexforde :
 county ; 22, 27, 67, 68, 74, 82, 109, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 141, 143, 147, 159, 168, 169, 172, 220, 222, 236, 251, 263, 266, 268, 270, 272, 284, 285, 290, 291, 292.
 seneschalship of ; 51.
 seneschal of. See Brereton; Islam Mountgurret, viscount.
 seneschal, justices and sheriff of ; 101.
 sheriff of. See Deveroux.
 measures used in ; 52, 281.
 towns or villages in ; 76.
 act for sowing hemp in ; 294.
 special commissioners for ; 138.
 five English baronies of ; 291.
 Fetherdale in. See Fetherdale.

Wexford, &c., town of ; 67, 74, 109, 125, 126, 169, 226, 227, 247, 248.
 order for John Horne against the inhabitants of the town and county of ; 253.
 robbery of a barge in Hampton pool in the river of ; 253, 272.

Wheat:
 [price of] ; 283.
 licence to load, out of Munster ; 294.

White knight, the ; 98, 100.

White, Whyte :
 of Balregan ; 17, 166.
 of Clongill ; 16, 86, 90, 93, 165.
 of Flanngyton ; 163.
 of Richardestowne ; 87.
 of Rochefordeston ; 166.
 baron, of Cloontariffe ; 18, 90, 91.
 Edward ; 229.
 N. ; 237, 228, 230, 236.
 Nicholas ; 71, 72, 138.
 —, Master of the Rolls ; 280.
 Patrick, baron of the Exchequer ; 84, 89, 86, 112.
 —, vicar of Naas ; 191, 193.
 Peter ; 87.

Whitechurch, Whytehyreba, co. Wexford, James Laffane, prebendary of ; 227.

Whitney, Nicholas, prebendary of Cloe ; 227.

Whytehyreba. See Whitechurch.

Whyte. See White.

Wiccombe. See Wycombe.

Willbraham, Roger, her Majesties solicitor ; 295.

Williamson, captain ; 7, 19, 253.

Winckfield, captain Richard ; 294.
 See Wingfield.

Windegates ; 285.

Windsor Castle, Winsore ; 132, 133, 134, 234.

Wines:
 —prise of; 57, 279, 282, 287.
 ——. *See* Kinsale; Waterford;
 Youghal.

Wingfeld, Wyngefyld, James or Jaques; 74, 75, 95, 97, 99, 108, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 123, 125, 137, 139, 140.
See Winckfeld.

Winter:
 Francis; 104, 106.
 ——, merchant of Antwerp; 105, 106.

Wise:
 John; 241.
 Mathew, of Waterford; 138.

Witch [sent] to the lord deputy; 277.

Wolverstone, William; 197.

Women and doggs [act against], 285.

Wool to be dyed; 277.
See Waterford.

Wrothe, Sir Thomas; 132, 148.

Wycombe, Wiccombe, Thomas, of Drynans; 18, 89, 91, 162.

Y.

Yagoestown, Yagogston. *See* Bustice of Yagogston.

Ybrecan, baron of [Donough O'Brien], son of [Murrough] earl of Thomond; 277.

Ynle, Terence son of Henry; 220.

Youghal. *See* Youghal.

York, archbishop of; 296.

Youghal, Yoebull, Youghell; 155.
 —prise of wines at; 57, 297, 262.

Z.

Zealand, Zelanda; 45.
See Parusarem.

CIRCULAR OF THE COMMISSION.

Public Record Office, Chancery Lane,
London, W.C.

HER MAJESTY has been pleased to appoint under Her Sign Manual certain Commissioners to ascertain what unpublished MSS. are extant in the collections of private persons and in institutions which are calculated to throw light upon subjects connected with the civil, ecclesiastical, literary, or scientific history of this country. The present Commissioners are:—

Lord Esher, Master of the Rolls, the Marquess of Salisbury, K.G., the Marquess of Lothian, K.T., the Earl of Rosebery, K.G., Lord Edmond Fitzmaurice, the Bishop of Oxford, the Bishop of Limerick, Lord Acton, Lord Carlingford, K.P., and Mr. H. C. Maxwell Lyte, C.B.

The Commissioners think it probable that you may feel an interest in this object and be willing to assist in the attainment of it; and with that view they desire to lay before you an outline of the course which they usually follow.

If any nobleman or gentleman express his willingness to submit any unprinted book, or collection of documents in his possession or custody to the examination of the Commissioners, they will cause an inspection to be made by some competent person, and should the MSS. appear to come within the scope of their enquiry, a report containing copies or abstracts of them will be drawn up, printed, and submitted to the owner, with a view to obtaining his consent to the publication of the whole, or of such part of it as he may think fit, among the proceedings of the Commission, which are presented to Parliament every Session.

To avoid any possible apprehension that the examination of papers by the Commissioners may extend to title-deeds or documents of present legal value, positive instructions are given to every person who inspects MSS. on their behalf that nothing relating to the titles of existing owners is to be divulged, and that if in the course of his work any modern title-deeds or papers of a private character chance to come before him, they are to be instantly put aside, and are not to be examined or calendared under any pretence whatever.

The object of the Commission is solely the discovery of unknown historical and literary materials, and in all their proceedings the Commissioners will direct their attention to that object exclusively.

In practice it has been found more satisfactory, when the collection of manuscripts is a large one, for the inspector to make a selection therefrom at the place of deposit and to obtain the owner's consent to remove the selected papers to the Public Record Office in London, where they can be more fully dealt with, and where they are preserved with the same care as if they formed part of the muniments of the realm, during the term of their examination. Among the numerous owners of MSS. who have allowed their family papers of historical interest to be temporarily removed from their muniment rooms and lent to the Commissioners to facilitate the preparation of a report may be named: The Duke of Rutland, the Duke of Portland, the Marquess of Salisbury, the Marquess Townshend, the Earl of Dartmouth, the Earl of Ancaster, Lord Braye, Lord Hothfield, Mrs. Stopford Sackville, Mr. le Fleming, of Rydal, and Mr. Fortescue, of Dropmore.

The costs of inspections, reports and calendars, and the conveyance of documents, will be defrayed at the public expense, without any charge to owners.

The Commissioners will also, if so requested, give their advice as to the best means of repairing and preserving any papers or MSS. which may be in a state of decay, and are of historical or literary value.

The Commissioners will feel much obliged if you will communicate to them the names of any gentlemen who may be able and willing to assist in obtaining the objects for which this Commission has been issued.

J. J. CARTWRIGHT,
Secretary.

HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1870 (Re- printed 1874.)	FIRST REPORT, WITH APPENDIX . . . Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Abingdon, and other Cor- porations, &c. SCOTLAND. Advocates' Library, Glas- gow Corporation, &c. IRELAND. Dublin, Cork, and other Corporations, &c.	F. 8 sp.	[C. 55]	s. d. 1 6
1871	SECOND REPORT, WITH APPENDIX, AND INDEX TO THE FIRST AND SECOND REPORTS . . . Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cam- bridge Colleges; Oxford Colleges; Monastery of Dominican Friars at Woolchester, Duke of Bedford, Earl Spencer, &c. SCOTLAND. Aberdeen and St. An- drew's Universities, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Dr. Lyons, &c.	"	[C. 441]	3 10
1872 (Re- printed 1895.)	THIRD REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX . . . Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cam- bridge Colleges; Stonyhurst Col- lege; Bridgewater and other Cor- porations; Duke of Northumber- land, Marquis of Lansdowne, Mar- quis of Bath, &c. SCOTLAND. University of Glasgow; Duke of Montrose, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Black Book of Limerick, &c.	"	[C. 678]	6 0
1873	FOURTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. . . Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; West- minster Abbey; Cambridge and Oxford Colleges; Cinque Ports, Hythe, and other Corporations, Marquis of Bath, Earl of Denbigh, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, &c. IRELAND. Trinity College, Dublin; Marquis of Ormonde.	"	[C. 857]	6 8
1873	DITTO. PART II. INDEX . . .	"	[C. 857i.]	2 6

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1876	FIFTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. — Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Dean and Chapter of Canterbury; Rye, Lydd, and other Corporations; Duke of Sutherland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Reginald Cholmondeley, Esq., &c. SCOTLAND. Earl of Aberdeen, &c.	Fcap.	[C.1432]	s. d. 7 0
" "	DITTO. PART II. INDEX — — —	"	[C.1432 i.]	3 6
1877	SIXTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. — Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Lambeth Palace; Black Book of the Arch- deacon of Canterbury; Bridport, Wallingford, and other Corporations; Lord Leconfield, Sir Reginald Graham, Sir Henry Inglby, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, Earl of Moray, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde.	"	[C.1745]	8 6
(Re- printed 1893.)	DITTO. PART II. INDEX — — —	"	[C.2102]	1 10
1879 (Re- printed 1895.)	SEVENTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. — — — — — Contents :— House of Lords; County of Somerset; Earl of Egmont, Sir Frederick Graham, Sir Harry Verney, &c.	"	[C.2340]	7 6
(Re- printed 1895.)	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX — Contents :— Duke of Athole, Marquis of Ormonde, S. F. Livingstone, Esq., &c.	"	[C.2340 i.]	3 6
1881	EIGHTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. — — — — Contents :— List of collections examined, 1869-1880. ENGLAND. House of Lords; Duke of Marlborough; Magdalen College, Oxford; Royal College of Physicians; Queen Anne's Bounty Office; Corporations of Chester, Leicester, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde, Lord Emly, The O'Conor Don, Trinity College, Dublin, &c.	"	[C.3040]	8 6
1881	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX — Contents :— Duke of Manchester.	"	[C.3040 i.]	1 9

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1881	DITTO. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents :— Earl of Ashburnham.	Fcap.	[C. 3040 II.]	s. d. 1 4
1883 (Re- printed 1895.)	NINTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. - - - - Contents :— St. Paul's and Canterbury Cathedrals; Eton College; Carlisle, Yarmouth, Canterbury, and Barnstaple Corpora- tions, &c.	"	[C.3773]	5 2
1884 (Re- printed 1895.)	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords, Earl of Leicester; C. Pole Gell, Alfred Mor- rison, Esq., &c. SCOTLAND. Lord Elphinstone, H. C. Maxwell Stuart, Esq., &c. IRELAND. Duke of Leinster, Marquis of Drogheda, &c.	"	[C.3773 I.]	6 3
1884	NINTH REPORT. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - Contents :— Mrs. Stopford Sackville.	"	[C.3773 II.]	1 7
1883 (Re- printed 1895.)	CALENDAR OF THE MANUSCRIPTS OF THE MARQUIS OF SALISBURY, K.G. (or CECIL MSS.). PART I. - - - -	8vo.	[C.3777]	3 5
1888	DITTO. PART II.	"	[C.5469]	3 5
1889	DITTO. PART III.	"	[C. 5889 V.]	2 1
1892	DITTO. PART IV.	"	[C.6823]	2 11
1894	DITTO. PART V.	"	[C.7574]	2 6
1895	DITTO. PART VI.	"	[C.7884]	2 8
1885	TENTH REPORT - - - - This is introductory to the following :—	"	[C.4548]	0 9½
1885 (Re- printed 1895.)	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - Earl of Eglington, Sir J. S. Max- well, Bart., and C. S. H. Drummond Moray, C. F. Weston Underwood, G. W. Digby, Esq.	"	[C.4575]	3 7
1885	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Family of Grawdy.	"	[C.4576 III.]	1 4
1885	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Wells Cathedral.	"	[C.4576 II.]	2 0

Date.		Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1885	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Earl of Westmorland; Capt. Stewart; Lord Stafford; Sir N. W. Throck- morton, Sir P. T. Maudsley, Lord Munster, Capt. J. F. Bogut, Earl of Kilmallock, Earl of Powis, and others, the Corporations of Kendal, Wenlock, Bridgwater, Eye, Ply- mouth, and the County of Essex; and Stonyhurst College.	8vo.	[C.4576]	s. d. 3 6
1885 (Re- printed 1895.)	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Marquis of Ormonde, Earl of Fingall, Corporations of Galway, Waterford, the Sees of Dublin and Ossory, the Jesuits in Ireland.	"	[C. 4576 i.]	2 10
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Marquis of Abergavenny, Lord Beaumont, G. F. Luttrell, P. P. Howverte, W. Bromley Doveyport, R. T. Balfour, Esquires.	"	[C.5242]	1 7
1887	ELLEVENTH REPORT - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C. 5060 vi.]	0 8
1887	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - H. D. Skrine, Esq., Salvetti Corre- spondence.	"	[C.5060]	1 1
1887	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - House of Lords. 1678-1688.	"	[C. 5060 i.]	2 0
1887	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Corporations of Southampton and Lymington.	"	[C. 5060 ii.]	1 8
1887	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Marquis Townshend.	"	[C. 5060 iii.]	2 6
1887	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Earl of Dartmouth.	"	[C. 5060 iv.]	2 8
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Duke of Hamilton.	"	[C. 5060 v.]	1 6
1888	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Duke of Leeds, Morioness of Waterford, Lord Hothfield, &c.; Bridgwater Trust Office, Reading Corporation, Inner Temple Library.	"	[C.5612]	2 6
1890	TWELFTH REPORT - This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C.5889]	0 8
1892	(1.) APPENDIX - Earl Cowper, K.G. (Coke MSS. at Melbourne Hall, Derby). Vol. I.	"	[C.5472]	2 7
1892	(2.) APPENDIX - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C.5613]	2 5

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1889	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Ditto. Vol. III.	Svo.	[C. 5889 i.]	s. d. 1 4
1888	(4.) APPENDIX - The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. I.	" "	[C. 5614]	3 2
1891	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Ditto. Vol. II.	" "	[C. 5889 ii.]	2 0
1889	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - House of Lords, 1889-1890.	" "	[C. 5889 iii.]	2 1
1890	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - S. H. le Fleming, Esq., of Rydal.	" "	[C. 5889 iv.]	1 11
1891	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Athlone, K.T., and the Earl of Home.	" "	[C. 6338]	1 0
1891	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Beaufort, K.G., the Earl of Donoughmore, J. H. Gurney, W. W. B. Holton, R. W. Kettell, G. A. Aitken, P. V. Smith, Esqrs.; Bishop of Ely; Cathedrals of Ely, Gloucester, Lincoln, and Peterborough; Corporations of Gloucester, Higham Ferrers, and Newark; Southwell Minster; Lincoln District Registry.	" "	[C. 6338 i.]	2 6
1891	(10.) APPENDIX - The First Earl of Charlemont. Vol. I. 1745-1783.	" "	[C. 6338 ii.]	1 11
1892	THIRTEENTH REPORT This is introductory to the following :-	" "	[C. 6827]	0 3
1891	(1.) APPENDIX - The Duke of Portland. Vol. I.	" "	[C. 6474]	3 0
1891	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Ditto. Vol. II.	" "	[C. 6827 i.]	2 0
1892	(3.) APPENDIX - J. B. Forrescue, Esq., of Dropmore, Vol. I.	" "	[C. 6660]	2 7
1892	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Corporations of Rye, Hastings, and Hereford. Capt. F. C. Loder- Symonds, E. H. Wodehouse, M.P., J. Dovaston, Esq., Sir T. B. Lennard, Bart., Rev. W. D. Macray, and Earl of Dartmouth (Supple- mentary Report).	" "	[C. 6810]	2 4
1892	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - House of Lords, 1690-1691.	" "	[C. 6829]	2 4
1893	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Sir W. FitzHerbert, Bart. The De- laval Family, of Seaton Delaval; The Earl of Auckaste and General Lyttelton-Annesley.	" "	[C. 7166]	1 4

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1893	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Earl of Lonsdale.	8vo.	[C.7241]	s. d. 1 3
1893	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The First Earl of Charlemont, Vol. II. 1784-1799.	"	[C.7424]	1 11
1894	FOURTEENTH REPORT This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C.7983]	0 3
1894	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. III.	"	[C.7476]	1 11
1894	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Portland. Vol. III.	"	[C.7569]	2 8
1894	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Duke of Roxburghe; Sir H. H. Campbell, Bart.; the Earl of Strathmore; and the Countess Dowager of Seafield.	"	[C.7570]	1 2
1894	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Lord Kenyon.	"	[C.7571]	2 10
1895	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - J. B. Fortescue, Esq., of Dropmore. Vol. II.	"	[C.7572]	2 8
1895	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - House of Lords, 1692-1693.	"	[C.7573]	1 11
1895	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Marquess of Ormonde.	"	[C.7678]	1 10
1895	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - Lincoln, Bury St. Edmunds, Hertford, and Great Grimsby Corporations; The Dean and Chapter of Worcester, and of Lichfield; The Bishop's Registry of Worcester.	"	[C.7881]	1 5
1895	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Earl of Buckinghamshire, the Earl of Lindsey, the Earl of Omagh, Lord Emily, Theodore J. Here, Esq., and James Round, Esq., M.P.	"	[C.7882]	2 6
1895	(10.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Earl of Dartmouth. Vol. II. American Papers.	"	[C.7883]	3 9
1896	FIFTEENTH REPORT. This is introductory to the following:—	"	[C.8156]	1 5
1896	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - The Earl of Dartmouth. Vol. III.	"	[C.8156]	1 5